Drucksache

(pur) (PIRST na

Dr. Jaul Brunton Chemin de Ballallag, 14

App. 11. Bloc A



CH-1820 MONTREUX



B SCHWEIZ

SWISSE

Wagner'sche Univ.-Buchdruckerei Buehreithner & Co., Impsbruck, Erlerstraße 5.7

0 Herender; B. Lussi Frediteur; Rosepperstr. 43 H-6020 INNSBRUCK Hutriche

( 1 ) They accept the futility of materialism because they have never known the vitalness of transscendentalism.

glued

(2) Whether it be a piece of furniture or a constructed building, a piece of written prose or a flying machine, it should serve not the functional alone, not the beautiful alone, but a blend of of both together.

( 3) Gilette, the inventor of the safety razor, did not come by his invention through intellect or research. He came to it by intuition. Hence, he said he "saw it all in a moment."

(4) Turning inward upon himself might be retiring

to a fool's paradise or into a real one.

( 5 ) Such intuitions manifest themselves only on the fringe of consciousness. They are tender shoots and therefore need to be tenderly nurtured.

( 6)"I'we never seen him act like this before." said Handel's servant to a friand. "He just stares at me and deesn't see me. He said the gates of Heaven opened wide for him and Hod Himself was there. I'm afraid he's going mad." But the fruit of this

"madness", of these long hours when Handel refused to eat and wrote and wrote, was the greatest oratorio since before or after his century---the

"Messiah."

(7) Solitude is not a necessity of the meditative existence. A man may go his own in the midst of a society inwardly detached, calm while outwardly busy and alert. Weary of the witless talk imposing upon their dementia a pomposity which provokes the ridicule which is right and proper. (8) A man's duties toward himself and others are not finished with the discharging of his visible ones. The invisible and intangible ones are not less important.

(9) Our reward arises in an exaltation of soul. ( 10) There are reserves of Power and Intelli-

gence within ourself, of which you live undreamingo

( 11 ) Philosophy does not accept this comfortless view of life, this morose pessimism about man and this gloomy denial of his glorious future ( 12 ) The man of the world drinks and dances; the mystic thinks and trances. ( 13 ) There is no large idea in their petty lives.

FIRST Sem ( I )They accept the futility of materialium ceus they have never known the vitalness of tren lore 1 lay mobrage benia ( S ) Whether it be wisce of furniture or a constructed building, s of ce of written prose or w flying machine, it should serve not the functionel slone, not the beautiful slone, but a blend of of both together. the inventor of the safety resor, and not come by his invention through intellect or research. He came to it by intuit, w. Henoe, 20 ". fremom a nt fla ti was" of biss Turning inward upon himself migue be retifing Lanc last a offi to esthered a loof a of Buch Intuitions manifest themesiated only on the fringe of consciousness. They are tended shoots and therefore need to be tendered bus 6 )"I've never eeen him act like this beware, " said Handel's servant to a friend. "He just stares at me and deem't see me. He said the gates of Heaven opened wide for him and Hod Himself was there. aid to tiutt edt the ".bem gniog a'ed bist's m'I "owdness", of these long hours when Mandel refused to est and wrote and wrote, was the greatest oratorio since before or after his century -- the ". dsiaseM" Tristiben off to wisseson a for ai abutitos (7) existence. A man may go his own in the midst of a society inwardly detached, colm while outwardly busy and alert. Weery of the witless talk im--org doidw wisogmog s sitnemeb Tient mogs guisog . regord bas jugir at deidw elucibir edt sedov arento has licemin brawof seitub atmam A ( 6 ) Liveid to gaigradosib edd ddiw bodginit don ore visible ones. The invisible and intangible ones are not less important. Luos to neijajiame in an exaltation of soul. (10) There are reserves of Power and Intelligence within ourself, of which you live undreamil ) Philosophy does not accept this confortless view of life, this morose pessimism about men and this gloomy denial of his glorious futur (12) The man of the world drinks and dances; the mystic thinks and trances in their petty (15) There is no large idea in their petty

( 14 ) Those who can understand the mystery of what is called by theologians (not by philosophers the Incarnation, will understand also that the crucifixion of Jesus did not last a mere six hours. It lasted for a whole thirty-three years. His sufferings were primarily mental, not physical. They were caused, not by the nails driven into his flesh at the end of his life. but by the evil thoughts and materialistic emotions impinging on his mind from his environment during the whole course of his life. ( 15 ) There are certain conditions of the mystical life which remain indispensable, quite irrespective of the century or the milieu in which aspirants live. There are certain laws of mystical progress which remain immutable under any or every kind of human situation. ( 16 ) The echoes of our spiritual being come to us all the time. They come in thoughts and things in music and picture, in emotions and words. If only we would take up the search for their source and trace them to it, we would recognize in the end the Reality, Beauty, Truth, and Goodness behind all the familiar ones manifestations ( 17 ) How sad, how foolish that so many people turn their heads away in indifference, in apathy, and in inertia when they hear of these truths concerning the inward life and the universal laws! Even if there were any truth in them, they believe these ideas are only for a handful of dreamers, for an esoteric cult with nothing better to do with its time and thought than to entertain them. There does not seem to be any point of contact between these ideas and their own lives, no applicability to their personal selves, and hence, no importance in them at all. How gross this error, how great this blindness! The mystic's knowledge is full of significance for every other man. mystic's discoveries are full of value for him. ( 18 ) Belief in unorthodox mysticism arises out of unbelief in orthodox religion. For mysticism sets up no dogmas to bind the human intellect and no ecclesiastical authority to bind the human will ( 19 ) It is a wise policy to reduce one's wants. but the modern tendency is exactly in the opposit ( 20 ) Even though these customs and ideas received the sanction of centuries, they are still

wrongo

western ent bristarioben nao one sacrif ( MI ) igenofing of jour analysicont of belies at Janw the Incernation, will understand also that the son his erem s jast jon bib auget to nointliouro aiH .eresy eardy-virid elody a rol bejast il sufferings were primarily mental, not physical. They were caused, not by the nails driven into his flesh at the end of his life, but by the evil thoughts and materialistic emotions impinging on slody and from the environment during the whole course of his life. soitaym and to anoitions onistres are aren't ( LI ) pitoequerri ediup coldenequibni nimmer doide elli of the century or the milieu in which aspirants assigning facifeys to awal sisted ors ered? .evil to baid years to yes tebus eldstamat aismer doling of .noitsutie nemul of emoc gried Lauditica two to asome off ( of ) us all the time. They come in thoughts and things in music and picture, in emotions and words. II conly we would take up the search for their source and trace them to it, we would recognize in the end the Reality, Beauty, Truth, and Goodness olugor view os tent failed word , bes woll ( TI ) turn their heads away in indifference, in apathy, and in inertia when they hear of these truths contawal Isarovinu and the and Life and the universal laws! weiled went there week lany truth in them, they believe tuese ideas are only for a handful of dreamers, for an asoteric cult with nothing better to do with its time and thought than to entertain them. There does not seem to be any point of contact between these ideas and their own lives, no applica bility to their personal selves, and hence, no im prorte sid saors woll . He to medt di constroq eghe Lword a oldays off lesembride sind Jeers won is full of significance for every other man. The eystic's discoveries are full of value for him. 18 ) Belief in unorthodox mysticism arises out wholief in extindex religion. For my sticism bus joellejul mammand ent buid of mangob on que etea In ecolosisation authority to bind the human wi (19) It is a wise policy to reduce one's wante, the modern tendency is exactly in the opposit .moitosalb er esoft bue smoters easit dayout neve ( 00 ceived the sanction of centuries, they are st

(21) Our best moods are only glimpses benevolently granted to us of that transcendental state. They foreshadow that luminosity of mind which will one day be the realized heritage of the human race. They reassure the pessimists about the spiritual progress of that race. They indicate the best in us and rebuke the worst. (22) Mysticism is simply an attempt to provide a system for those whom ordinary religion has ceased to help. It says, in effect, here is a practical means and a demonstrable method whereby you may verify for yourself the essential basic truth that there is a soul in man. (23) The leisureliness of the mystic is a thing to envy, and even imitate. He does not hurry through the streets as though a devil were pursuing him; he does not swallow his tea at a single gulp and then rush off to some appointment; he does not pull out his watch with nervous, restless hands every half hour or so. Such physical relaxation is itself an approach to spiritual peace, that peace which our world has all but lost and is now desperately searching for through ways and means that will never lead to it. (24) The Buddha loved peace and quiet. When he was present in the assembly, the disciples found he sat so perfectly still that the whole scene is described as resembling a lake of lotuses waiting for the sunrise. There are several stories of the Buddha refusing to allow noisy monks to live near him. He loved solitude also and often spent long periods away from everyone, even his monks. (25) How can he escape? There are but two ways. The first is to gather sufficient wealth into his bins to enable him to snap his finger at conventional society, or at least to stand aside and laugh at the world whenever he likes. But by the time he has succeeded in this purpose, he is unlikely to want to free himself. The grip of routine will be greater than ever before. This method of liberation is a problematical one, after alla The second and certain way is to cut down his wants and needs so that his call on this world's goods is small. (26) So long as men are wrapped up in the petty

turmoils and prosaic trivialities alone, so long as they have no time or thought or feeling for the higher verities of life, so long will they stumble blindly and suffer unnecessarily.

(21) Our best moods are only glimpses benevalent-.state Latrebuesantt tant to au of beinars vi Iliw daidw baim to ylisonimul fadf webadee tol yed? named at to egatized besitser add ed yab eno race. They reasons of the pessimists about the spiritual progress of that race. They indicate the best in us and rebuke the worst. a shivery of tempty an attempt to provide a system for those whom ordinary religion has ceased to help. It says, in effect, here is a practical means and a demonstrable method whereby you may verify for yourself the essential basic .nam mi fuos s ai sredi tent diuri (23) The leisureliness of the mystic is a thing to envy, and even imitate. He does not hurry \*tough the streets as though a devil were pursignis a de set aid wollawe ton sech ad aming suing gulp and then rush off to some appointment; he -jast amovien ditw dojew sid juo Iluq jon asob less hands every half hour or so. Such physical isutities of descript an approach to spiritual peace, that peace which our world has all but lost and is now desperately searching for through .tl of had meets that will never lead to it. (24) The Buddha level peace and quiet. When he was present in the escendly, the disciples found he sat so perfectly still that the whole scene is described as repeabling a lake of lotuses waiting ent le servote Lareves era erenT destrante ent rel Buddha refusing to allow noisy monks to live near med freque neglo bas else shufiles bevel eH .min periods away from everyone, even his monke. (25) How can he escape? There are but two ways. win of it to gather sufficient wealth into his of the to enable him to snap his finger at conventional society, or at least to stand aside and laugh at the world whenever he likes. But by the time he has succeeded in this purpose, he is unlimely to want to free himself. The grip of rouwitem sidT .eroled reve med reterm of Liv enit Lie refis como Lasifamaldorg a ai noifaredil lo bo The second and certain way is to out down his a Birow sids no lise sid tadt on absen bon sinew .Lisma ai aboon (26) So long as men are wrapped up in the petty the higher verities of life, so long will study and suffer unnecessarily.

( 27 ) One must learn to assign a proper value to the applause of the masses. ( 28 ) How can we hear this divine whisper in the midst of our multifarious activities? ( 29 ) GRAY: "Elegy In a Country Church-Yard": "Can storied urn or animated bust, Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath; Can Honor's voice provoke the silent dust, Or Flattery soothe the dull cold ear of Death? Perhaps in this neglected spot is laid Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire; Hands that the rod of empire might have swayed, Or waked to ecstasy the living lyre ..... Far from the madding crowdis ignoble strife, Their sober wishes never learned to stray; Along the cool sequestered vale of life They kept the noiseless tenor of their way." ( 30 ) SHAKESPEARE: "As You Like It": "Who doth ambition shun And loves to live i' the sun. Seeking the food he eats And pleased with what he gets Come hither, come hither, come hither!" ( 31 ) These moments of divine glorification exalt us like moments of hearing fine music. They come with the force of revelations for which we have been waiting. They hold us with the spell of enchantment made by a wizard's hand. Their magical influence and mystical beauty passes all too soon, but the memory of them never does. ( 32 ) Here in this country men are more eager to better their manufactures than themselves. will accept their own imperfections quite smugly and contentedly, but the imperfections of their automobiles - never! Yet what is the use of their running from point to point on this earth if they do not even know why they are standing upon it at all? ( 33 ) He who lacks the capacity to worship something higher than himself, to revere something better than himself, is already inwardly dead before his body is outwardly dead. ( 34 ) Behind those cool statements of metaphysical truth, within those placid pages of metaphysical abstraction, there burns strongly the hidden flame of intense personal experience.

(1)
(27) One must learn to assign a proper value to
the applause of the masses.

(29) GRAY: "Hlery In a Country Church-Yard":

"Can storied urn or animated bust,

Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath;

Can Honor's voice provoke the silent dust,

Or Flattery soothe the dull cold ear of Death?

Perhaps in this neglected spot is laid

Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire;

Hands that the rod of empire might have swayed,

Or waked to scatasy the living lyre....

Far from the madding crowdts ignoble strife,

Their sober wishes never learned to stray;

Along the cool sequestered vale of life

They kept the noiseless tenor of their way."

( 30 ) SHAMESPEARE: "As You Like It":

And loves to live i' the sun, Seeking the food he ests

And pleased with what he gets

Come hither, come hither, come hither!"
( 51 ) These moments of divine glorification exalt us like moments of hearing fine music. They come with the force of revelations for which we have

been waiting. They hold us with the spell of enchantment made by a wizard's hand. Their magical influence and mystical beauty passes all too soon,

.coob reven medi lo vromem edi jud

of regse ease are ment to the ment to the state of the country men are more easer to better their manufactures than themselves. They will accept their own imperfections quite smugly and contentedly, but the imperfections of their automobiles - never! Yet what is the use of their running from point to point on this earth if they are standing upon it at

all?
(33) He who lacks the capacity to worship something higher than himself, to revers something better than himself, is already inwardly dead before his body is outwardly dead.

( 34 ) Behind those cool statements of metaphysical truth, within those placid pages of metaphysical abstraction, there burns strongly the hidden flame of intense personal experience.

( 35 ) One day, during a conversation with a highly-intelligent, well-read, and culturally-alert Portuguese Bishop, I received the solution of this problem; We showed me a volume of the collected works of St. John of the Cross, and complained that this great Spaniard's mystical writings were hard to follow. From this he soon went on to say that mysticism was too complicated for him. Finally, he observed that his experiences and studies within the Roman Catholic Church had convinced him that mystics were men born with the special, rare, and abnormal capacity of being able to retract attention from "the sensible world," that mankind generally lacked this capacity because it was not innate, and that it was vain fatigue to seek mystical eestasy unless one were a born mystic. ( 36 ) If the mystical life were nothing more than a way of forgetting the dark sorrows of earthly life, a means of escaping the hard problems of earthly life, it would still be worth while. its emotional raptures were nothing more than make-believe, it would still be worth while. do not disdain theatres and books, films and music merely because the world into which they lead us is only one of glorious unreality. But the fact is that mysticism does seek reality, albeit an inner one. ( 37 ) If it had been possible to attain salvation in the non-physical worlds, we would not have been born in this one. We are here because nowhere else could we, in our present state of progress, find the right environment to ripen those qualities which will lead us further toward this ultimate goal. ( 38 ) Take up and read a hundred different current newspapers, periodicals, magazines, and re-

views. You may not find a single reference indicating that such a subject as mysticism even exists. Contemporary indifference to, and ignorance of it is appalling. And the sparse references, when eventually they are found, are more likely to be critical than appreciative. (39) "Man Know Thyself!" There is a whole phil-

osophy distilled into this single and simple phrase.

(40) We cannot get to ourselves because the world is in the way.

s diw noitserevnos a gnirub evab eno ( 35 ) trols-vilgautiuo bas , beer-flow , inogiliotai-vilgain Portuguese Bishop, I received the solution of this persoller and to emulov a em bework all imeldered works of St. John of the Cross, and complained that brad erew agnifirw Isolfaym a breinage faera eidi tant vas of no fnew moos ed sidt more . wellor of mysticism was too complicated for him. Finally, miditw selbuje bas seemsireaxe sid tadi bevresdo en the Roman Catholic Church Ded convinced him that mystics were men born with the special, rare, and enoting to retract of being able to retract attention from "the sensible world," that menkind genjon asw ji esusped vilosquo sidi bede al vilore does of ougital niev saw it tent bus .ofenni mystical ecetasy unless one were a born mystic. ( 36 ) If the mystical life were nothing more than vidiase to aworres wish ent anistence to way a life, a means of escaping the hard problems to osrthly life, it would still be worth while. If its emotional raptures were nothing more than aw .elinw drow ed Ilita bluow it .eveiled -exam do not disdain theatres and books, films and music merely because the world into which they lead us is only one of glorious unreality. But the fact ns fiedla . Wilser Moos cook maioiteym tadt ei sono Tonni

( 37 ) If it had been possible to attain salvation in the non-physical worlds, we would not have been born in this one. We are here because nowhere else could we, in our present state of progress, find the right environment to ripen those qualities which will lead us further towards this ultimate

goal.

(38) Take up and read a hundred different current newspapers, periodicals, magazines, and reviews. You may not find a single reference indicating that such a subject as mysticism even exists. Contemporary indifference to, and ignorance
of it is appalling. And the sparse references,
when eventually they are found, are more likely
to be critical than appreciative.

( 39 ) "Man Know Thyself!" There is a whole philosophy distilled into this single and simple

(40) We cannot get to ourselves because the wey.

( 41 ) Concealed behind the passing dream of life there is a world of lasting reality. All men awaken at the moment of death from one into the other, but few men are able to resist falling swiftly into another dream again. These are the few who sought to die to their lower selves whilst they were still alive. They are the mystics. (42) The beauty and hushed serenity of a desert sunset affects even the insensitive person and makes him pause for a few moments. Why is this? Because in that brief while he does what his extroverted life does not ordinarily permit him to do, he concentrates and quiets himself, and thus receives a dim echo of the beauty and serenity which belong to his own innermost being. Thus he unconsciously uses what lies outside himself as a means of revealing what lies within himself. ( 43 ) We have penetrated to the innermost heart of the atom but we have not penetrated to the innermost heart of man. The newly-discovered secret of atomic energy may kill us thru our unreadiness for it, whereas the undiscovered secret of human consciousness could only save us. Science, by itself, cannot help us here but philosophy can. ( 44 ) Most men fall into easy acceptance of the belief that abstract thinking and mystical experience are too vague and too intangible to spur emotion and influence action. This is one reason why most men do not even trouble to investigate mysticism or study metaphysics. ( 45 ) We dread the mysterious calm of Nature; we fear to break our own chains of activity and plunge into the still lagoon of meditation, and we dare not pause to question ourselves as to the meaning of it all. ( 46 ) This is the ultimate beauty behind life, which all men seek blindly and unknowingly in such varied external forms, which merely and momentarily hint, suggest, or herald its existence. ( 47 ) Religious people denounce a mystic as a heretic. Worldly people denounce him as a fanatic. All this because he has the moral courage to withdraw from religious tradition and to deviate from worldly custom. ( 48 ) Art is, on the one hand, an approach to Reality; on the other hand, an expression of tt.

elil to meerb gaine passing dream of life nom IIA . willser maitast to birow a at eredt awaken at the moment of death from one into the other, but few men are able to resist falling swiftly into another dream again. The are the few who sought to die to their lower selves while they were still alive. The ere the mystics. trees and hushed serenity of a desert sunset affects even the insensitive person and wakes him pames for a few moments. Why is this? Secause in that brief while he does what his exetroverted life does not ordinarily permit him to audi bus lleamid ateiup bus asinthesnos en cob receives a dim coho of the beauty and serenity which belong to his own innermost being. Thus he unconsciously uses what lies outside himself as a means of revealing what lies within himself. treed teomrenal ent of beistjened even ew ( EA ) of the atom but we have not penetrated to the innermost heart of man. The newly-discovered -nu ruo urali au filid yam varene cimeta le fercea readiness for it, whereas the undiscovered secret of human consciousness could selve us. Science, by itself, cannot help us here but philosoones vate off to some feel into easy acceptance of the exe Lacitave bus guidnist toarteds tast toiled perience are too vague and too intangible to apur emotion and influence action. This is one reason ejagijaevni oj elduori neve jon ob nem jaom vik mysticism or study metaphysics. ( 45 ) We dresd the mysterious calm of Nature; bus to break our own chains of setivity and passes into the still legoon of meditation, and we dare not pause to question ourselves as to the . Ils fi to nninsem ( 46 ) This is the ultimate beauty behind life, which all men seek blindly and unknowingly in au varied external forms, which merely and momentar ily hint, suggest, or hereld its existence. s sa olfa ym a comuonab elgosg swoigifel ( Th ) Heretic. Worldly people denounce him as a fanat ic. All this because he has the moral courage of bns nollibers twoistion mora warbditto of .moraus vibirow mora staivel

of descripts on the other hand, an expression of it.

(I) ( 49 ) Montgomery a Meditator! By Alexander Clifford, the war correspondent, who travelled from El Alamein To Germany with Field-Marshal Montgomery. "Montgomery's military thinking was as logical and unorthodox as everything else. Once again his simplicity was at the root of it. He believed deeply in long periods of pure thought - of working each problem out from scratch. Way back in the desert he started a routine which he never abandoned. It was built round the same three caravans and the same staff, and probably the essential items in the day's programme were the periods devoted to uninterrupted meditation. He could not do without it. Once the King came to visit him at Eindhoven in the autumn of 1944 and, owing to bad weather, was forced to stay longer than he had intended. Monty's programme was dislocated as a result, and his staff detected signs of serious psychological frustration because his meditation periods were being curtailed." ( 50 ) That which taught the most ancient of peoples a million years ago is with us still today and can teach us too. The Universal Mind is as much present within cur finite minds now as it was then. What they learned we can learn. What Lao-O Tte, Buddha, and Jesus knew we can know. History cannot limit the Overself's working to a particular period or a particular individual. It is present in all men and, therefore, accessible to all men. (51) No man comes to the knowledge of his divinity through a crowd of other men. No human entity can discover its own relation to God through any group method. The way to spiritual awareness is entirely individual, essentially lonely, inescapably within oneself. That is to say, it is mystical. In so far as religion succeeds in showing the way, it ceases to be religion and becomes, or rather, consummates itself in, mysticism. ( 52 ) The technique used to accomplish these results must include meditation. Before anyone can see reality, he must first have gained the facil-

ity of entering within himself for its quest. (53) Every ambition achieved likewise means an addition to our troubles.

(54) Serve in sublime self-abnegation.

TebnexelA va lioisithelf a viemonine ( 04 ) bellevert onw , inebnogeerroo raw ent , brollin from El Alamenn To Germany with Field-Marchal Montgomery. "Montgomery's military thinking was as logical and unorthodox as everything else. Once ed oH . Jt lo joor ont is saw visitomia sin niego lieved deeply in long periods of pure thought - of working each problem out from sersteh. Way back roven ed doidw entinor a betrata ed treach edt di abandoned. It was built round the same three end vidadore has .Traja emas end has ansverse essential items in the day's programes were the periods devoted to uninterrupted meditation. He could not do without it. Once the King came to visit him at Eindhoven in the autumn of 1944 and, owing to bad weather, was forced to stay longer than he had intended. Monty's programme was dislocated as a result, and his start detected aigns of serious paychological frustration because his meditation periods were being curtailed." ( 50 ) That which taught the most ancient of peoples a million years ago is with us still today as at bail Lagravial off .cot as doset as bas word present within our finite minds now as it was thon. What they learned we can learn. What Lac-Tee, Buddha, and Jesus knew we can know. History cannot limit the Overself's working to a particular seriod or a particular individual. It is of eldisasoos esrolered, that nom ila ni jusuero all men.

(51) No man comes to the knowledge of his divinity through a crowd of other men. No human entity out through a crowd of other men. No human entity out discover its own relation to God through any group method. The way to spiritual awareness is entirely individual, casentially lonely, incompably within onecolf. That is to say, it is always the way, it cases to be religion and becomes, or rather, consummates itself in, mysticism, comes, or rather, consummates itself in, mysticism, (52) The technique used to accomplish these results must include meditation. Before anyone can saults must include meditation.

-lical out benies evan taril taum and the facility of entering within himself for its quest, (53) Every ambition achieved likewise means an addition to our troubles.

. noitagenda - Ties omildus ni evres ( 18 )

(55) Why is it that the eagerness with which so many disciples flock to join an ashram ends so often in a deterioration of character after they have lived in it for a while? The answer is that there is a fundamental fallacy behind the thinking which draws them into it. It is the fallacy that they have any business with the other disciples. Their true business is with their master

(56) It may be the fear of being left with his own self, the boredom of having to face his own entity, that keeps the man whose acquaintance with mysticism is solely theoretical, who has never undergone its disciplines, nor experienced its psychological states, from turning aside for a few minutes, at least, from his common, everyday business and from current world affairs to give himself entirely to prayer and meditation. (57) The mystic who sits in a chair or squats on a couch, meditating on higher truths or aspiring to the awareness of his higher self, is not wasting his time.

(58) The interest in, and keenness for, good music among classes hitherto indifferent toward it, which is a wartime legacy of the better kind, is another symptom of the common man's search for spiritual integrity, another signal of his dissatisfaction with a merely material way of

life.

alone.

( 59 ) When Jesus uttered those words, "The Kingdom of Heaven is within you," was he merely talking for the sake of talking or did he really

mean what he said?

(60) It is for those who are ready for the phase of intellectual independence and spiritual individualism, who are courageous enough to face the inner solitariness of the human spirit when

it turns from doing to being.

(61) However fantastic may be the practical consequences of this experience, due to its wrong interpretation by the mystic himself, the essential worth and intelligible meaning of the intrinsic reality out of which it arises still remains.

(62) When man becomes insensitive to the sacredness within himself, he is lost.

( 55 ) Why is it that the segerness with which so os sons mardas na niot es lool asigisais ymam vedt reile reformation of character after they have lived in it for a while? The enswer is that -Main't ed fundamental fallacy behind the thinking which draws them into it. It is the fallacy that they have any business with the other disci-Their true business is with their master ·aela

elone. ein diw fiel gaied to reel ent ed yem il ( 56 ) own self, the boredom of having to face his own constricty, that keeps the man whose acquaintance with mysticism is solely theoretical, who has never undergene tte disciplines, dor experienced its psychological states, from turning saide for - grave . mommoo sid mort . jessi is . eejamim wet e of crists birow ducreus worl bus asenised was enoldedibem bas revers of viertime lieswin evin ajaupe To Tisho a mi ajie onw oljaym off ( Vd ) on a couch, meditating on higher truths or sepirton si the mercenese of his higher self, is not .omij sin gnijasw

( 58 ) The interest in, and keepness for, good mensic smong classes hitherto indifferent towards it, which is a wartime legacy of the better kind, dorses s'mam nommoo salt le motomya rendons si for spiritual integrity, enother signal of his the lo yew lairetem ylerom a mith molfostaldausib

.otil

( 50 ) When Jesus uttered those words, "The Kingdom of Heaven is within you," was he merely telking for the sake of talking or did he really

Shine on Jack mean

edd tol theer exe one exont tot at it ( 00 ) Laudinica bas conchacabal Laudelledai lo cana individualism, who are courageous enough to face menty firing named out to seemiradiles renni edd it warms from doing to being.

( 61 ) However fantastic may be the practical consequences of this experience, due to its wrong ent lo gninsem eldigilletal bas attem Isitaesse flite seein ti doinw to two vilser oteninini

( 62') When man becomes insensitive to the escredness within himself, he is lost.

(63) We are not sufficiently informed about the meaning of life and not sufficiently concerned with the purpose of life. In our ignorance we deify the machine and destroy ourselves. In our indifference we lose all chance of gaining peace of mind. ( 64 ) Those who question the usefulness of these ideas are nearly always those who are still mesmerized by materialism. Because they persist in thinking materially, it is impossible for them to respond to the truth. They would be easier to deal with if they were merely unimaginative or simply unreflective. (65) A sincere Church would do everything to encourage, and nothing to hinder, its members taking to the mystical quest. For this would be the best sign that it honestly sought to consummate its own work for the individual benefit rather than its own. ( 66 ) Mysticism is quite accustomed to the materialism which conceitedly sneers at it, to the ignorance which carelessly dismisses it, and to the prejudice which absurdly suspects it. ( 67 ) The different spiritual phases through which he is likely to pass will one day culminate in the more open-eyed perception of truth's integrality. ( 68 ) Aesthetic appreciation of art-productions, no less than harmonious rapport with Nature, leads us nearer and nearer the divine in us, until our inner being is wholly absorbed in its ecstatic joy or unutterable peace. ( 69 ) Why do we exist at all? Is there an ascertainable meaning and verifiable purpose in our presence on this earth? It is to answer these questions that all our day-to-day living really tends, albeit unconsciously. ( 70 ) The sayings of Jesus cannot be authenticated by anyone as being historically true. every illumined man can authenticate them as being mystically true. ( 71 ) The drums which beat insistently and monotonously throughout the full-moon nights in many an Oriental community, have this ultimate object of putting the thoughts to rest and lulling the senses. (72) A voluble tongue or a prolific pen is no evidence of an inspired mind.

II and sueds bearoini vijneloilius son ers aw ( 66 ) bearsonce vitneiolitus fon bas elil to galasem with the purpose of life. In our ignorance we deify the machine and destroy ourselves. In our indifference we less all chance of gaining peace .balm lo eacht to ascalutesu ods noiteoup ods eacht ( 54 ) -aom flits ers onw seoft syswis ylrsen ers anebi merized by majerialism. Decembe they persist in of ment tol eldisacqui ai fi , vilairefen geligidi of release ad binew wealt . Adurt and of bacquer to evideningsminu yleren erew yent hi nitw Leeb simply unreflective. of paidy move ob bluow dorudo ereenta A ( 88 ) encourage, and nothing to hinder, its members taking to the mystical quest. For this would be titemed Laubivibni ent for from mwo ati etam rather than its own. edt of bemofeuous etiup ai maisite al ( 88 ) ent of tits ereene ylbediconce doing melisiredam of bas . Ji sessimath ylesslesso Holdw somstoned the prejudice which absurdly auspects it. Aguards sessed families install edit ( 78 ) ejanimino vab eno fliw asso of viewid ai en deldw in the more open-eyed perception of truth's . Wilstgaini ( 68 ) Assthetic appreciation of arty productions, absel esurent die tropper aucinomian madt asel on us nearer and nearer the divine in us, until our inner being is wholly absorbed in its ecatatic toy or unutterable peace. ( 39 ) Why do we exist at all? Is there an ascertainable meaning and verifiable purpose in our esend rewens of si il finise sidt no consecun VIIser Gnivil vab-of-vab ruo Ile Jadi anoiteoup .vienciosnoonu jiedis eshned

( 70 ) The sayings of Jesus cannot be suthenticated by sayone as being historically true. But every illumined wan can suthenticate them as being mystically true.

menotonously throughout the full-moon Mighte in ment an Oriental community, have this ultimate object of putting the thoughts to rest and lulling the senses.

( 72 ) A voluble tongue or a prolific pen is no evidence of an inspired wind.

(73) Meditation is inner work to attain the soul's presence. It is sometimes quickly resultful, but more often goes on for a long time before that attainment is realized.

(74) There is a strength in such a man which arises out of the surety of what he thinks and does. Where does such a surety derive? It de-

rives from the Overself.

(75) The benefits which meditation promises being so worth while, the exercises which medita-

tion requires are worth effort.

(76) If he will consciously put himself into line with this higher purpose of human living, he will not only become a better and wiser man but

also a happier one.

(77) He lets the five senses delude him into taking their world as the acme of reality. He lets the ego intexicate him with its own passions, desires, ambitions, and attachments. Is it any wonder that the word soul becomes devoid of all meaning for him in the end?

(78) The practice of meditation ultimately leads the artist to find beauty, the mystic to find God within himself. This is its highest purpose. Thus it leads them from materialism to mentalism.

(79) His work in the world, his life in the home and even his pleasures in society will not at any moment stray outside his divinized consciousness but will always be held within it.

(80) It is customary for men to live thru their years on earth with these questions unanswered and these problems unclarified. But is it

satisfactory?

(81) Mysticism is larger than religion and ought not to be confounded with it; yet paradoxically it takes in religion and does not deny it. It fulfills and consummates religion and does not retard it.

(82) If we mix the mystical with the religious standpoints, the result will be confusion and misunderstanding. They must be kept apart and in

their proper places.

(83) He must begin to cease living at secondhand, to help himself, to try his own powers, or he will never grow.

( 84 ) Doers as well as dreamers.

(75) Heditation is inner work to attain the soul's presence. It is sometimes quickly result-ful, but more often goes on for a long time before that attainment is realized.

(74) There is a strength in such a man which

arises out of the surety of what he water and lo fue asing acides at the surety derive? It de-

rives from the Overself.

essimore noitatibem doide adlianed off ( 27 ) which while, the exercises which meditation requires are worth effort.

ofit least purpose of himself into althe with this higher purpose of human living, he will not only become a better and wiser man but

slso a happier ones

( 77 ) He lets the live senses delude him into taking their world as the seme of reality. He taking their world as the seme of reality its own passions, desires, ambitions, and attachments. Is it any wonder that the word "soul" becomes devoid of all meaning for him in the endy

(78) The practice of meditation ultimately leads the artist to find beauty, the mystic to find God within himself. This is its highest purpose. Thus

it leads them from materialism to mentalism.

emod end ni eli sid chiraw end ni drow aid ( 0V ) and even his pleasures in society will not at any moment stray outside his divinized censciousness but will always be held within it.

( 80 ) It is customary for men to live thru their years on earth with these questions unanswered and these problems unclarified. But is it

Partiefactory?

than to be confounded with it; yet paradoxioally not to be confounded with it; yet paradoxioally it takes in religion and does not deny it. It fulfills and consummates religion and does not retard it.

(82) If we mix the mystical with the religious standpoints, the result will be confusion and misunderstanding. They must be kept apart and in

their proper places.

(85) He must begin to cesse living at secondhand, to help himself, to try his own powers, or he will never grow.

.eremserb as flow as areod ( A8 )

( 85 ) Men unaware of each other's existence, unfamiliar with each other's tradition, unable to communicate thru lack of contact, have borne witness to the divine spirit they found within themselves. (86) It provides a strong and definite basis for further advance. (87) When he locks around at life from this fresh vantage-point of the higher self, ( 88 ) Only when he has acquired a high degree of balance will it be safe for him to do this. (89) The thoughtful man today is beginning to perceive the futility of such a shallow penetration of his own being and such a childish idea of the divine being. ( 90 ) If he were not already rooted in spiritual being - yes, here and now! - he would not be able to feel the longing to find that being. ( 91 ) Not even a solitary Crusoe passes through life alone. Everyone passes through it in fellowship with his higher self. That such fellowship is, in most cases, an unconscious one, is not enough to nullify it. That men may deny in faith or conduct even the very existence of their soul is likewise not enough to nullify it. ( 92 ) It is a hard fact that few people possess the mystical faculty and an even harder one that most people cannot arquire it by conscious effort, ( 93 ) Action always corresponds with authentic insight, whereas it not infrequently contradicts both intellect and aspiration. ( 94 ) If a life of inward beauty and emotional serenity appeals to a man, he is ready for philosophy. ( 95 ) The list of things which are classified as mystical has come to include such contradictory matters as the diabolic and the divine. Could there be greater confusion in any field of thought? ( 96 ) How few are those today who acknowledge a higher spiritual power and seek communion with it! ( 97 ) The so-called normal mind is in a state of constant agitation. From the standpoint of Yoga, there is little difference whether this agitation be pleasurable or painful. ( 98 ) Such exalted moments give a man the feeling of his ever-latent greatness.

-nu constains a'rento doss to erswanu mall ( 88 ) of eldeny incidibart a radio dose dilw reillman -diw ented evad statuted to west writ etseinmines meas to the divine spirit they found within them-.covIss

of alase edinifeb bas mords a sebivore dI ( 83 )

further advance.

aid more stil to bours shoot ed monty ( VS

fresh ventage-point of the higher cell;

88 ) Only when he has acquired a high degree of

balance will it be safe for him to do this. of gainained at water man fultidayout out ( 88 )

perceive the futility of such a shallow penetrato sebi daiblide a doug bas anied mwo sid to noil the divine being.

faullique mi bedoor ybearle don erew en il ( 00 ) being - yes, here and now! - he would not be able . Anied that being to find that being.

issorid aseas coerro yradifes a nevo fol ( 10 ) life alone. Everyone passes through it in fellow sidewolle't doue tan't . The radyid aid ditw gide in most cases, an unconscious one, is not miss ni ynob yam nom tant .ji yfillun of nguone fuce ried to constains view out neve toubnos to

.ji viillun of myuone fon esiwemil ei

assessor eleges well jant tost base a ei tl ( Se ) the mystical faculty and an even harder one that troite audicanco yd il eriupra fonnao elnose from olinedius ditw abnogastros a yawis molifeA ( 50 ) ajoibarjnoo vijnauperini ton ji saeredw . inglani .neitarines bas toolletai ditod

Lanoitome Das ytused brawni to stil s TI ( be ) serenity appeals to a man, he is ready for

. vagosofing

as beiliesele are delings which are classified as Projoibartnoo dous ebuloni of emos and Visoitant oluco as the dispolic and the divine. Could to bloit was at noisulated totale of

thought?

( 96 ) How few are those today who acknowledge a higher epiritual power and seek communion with it lo sista a mi ai bnim famron bellac oe efff ( 70 ) .anox to intoghnate out mora .notisting instence noisatiga aids radiadw somerellib elitit ai ereda .Lulmisq to eldarusseld ed

-lest end name a evin atnomem betlexe doug ( 80

.acouragry inetal-reve aid to and

99 ) They march best in life who walk in step and keep in pace with this spiritual ideal. ( 100 ) It is true that we are but poor and faulty sadly limited, and miserably shrunken expressions of the divine spirit. Nevertheless, we are expressions of it. ( 101 ) The adventure of setting forth to pass beyond materialistic perceptions in quest of spiritual ones appeals to few people. ( 102 ) Not knowing what it is that they are really seeking, they waste much time and some emotion while looking for it. ( 103 ) Art is a means of pleasantly enforcing meditation, of unconsciously leading the mind inwards, of transferring attention from the material Thing to the immaterial Idea. ( 104 ) Such is the separative ego's hold on most men that although they carry the divine treasure with them they regard it note ( 105 ) These are not unreal day-dreams but actual facts which can be confirmed today and have been attested in former days. ( 106 ) There comes a day when a man must pause in the midst of his frantic striving, his futile scrambling. ( 107 ) Somewhere at the hidden core of man's being, there is light, goodness, power, and tranquillity. ( 108 ) Our richest moments are those spent in deep reverie upon the diviner things. ( 109 ) He who penetrates to this inner citadel discovers what St. Augustine called "the eternal truth of soul." ( 110) He has to learn by practice the art of retreating at any moment into the mystic citadel within the heart. ( 111 ) Twentieth-century man has to find a way of solving his problems, not of evading them. ( 112 ) No man can get out of his own sorrows unless he can get out of his own thoughts. ( 113 ) The step from public worship to private communion is a step forward. (/114 ) The artist's finest productions may be vitiated by the ego's worst interferences. ( 115 ) Only the unstudied and ignorant can look upon this doctrine as a remnant of paleolithic superstition. ( 116 ) It is the soul within that really calls forth our worship.

99 ) They march best in life who walk in stem and keep in pace with this spiritual ideal. ( 100 ) It is true that we are but poor and faulty sacissoroxo novamunda videresim bas bejimil vibse -me ers ew .eseleditevel .jiriga enivib edi lo ofi to anoiseero -ed seer of dirol anities to equinovbs edt ( IOI ) wirige to Jeeup ni encipeored bitelisizejam bnoy ual ones appeals to few people. -fast ers yeds that at it tank milword for ( SOI ) notiome emos bas emit doum etesw year entitees vi while looking for it. Aniorolne vitnesseld to ameems al trA ( EOI ) meditation, of unconsciously leading the mind in-Isirojem edj mori moijnejja gniraslanarj lo ,abraw sobl Istrejammi edf of amina (104) Such is the separative ego's hold on most men that although they carry the divine treasure with them they regard it not, Lautos Jud amserb-vab Leernu Jon ers eaedT ( COI facts which can be confirmed today and have been attested in former days. ( 106 ) There comes a day when a man must pause in the midst of his francio striving, his futile serambling. a nam to eroo nebbid ent to eredwemon ( COI ) being, there is light, goodness, power, and ni jnega eachi era ainement techoir ruo ( 801 deep reverie upon the diviner things. lebajio menni aidi od aetarteneq odw eH ( 001 Langete ent's beliso entiauguA .18 janw erevosib ". Inoa to Mint -er to tre ent esticet of mreef of and eH (Off ) Lebsic oitevm ent ofni fremom yns is gnijseri .Jreed sof midtiw To yow a bail of and nam yrutheo-AteitnewT ( LLI ) solving his problems, not of evading them. -nu aworros nwo sid to Juo Jan nso nam of ( SII

the aworros awo sin to the sea on the out the serious and see on gest to

ejavirq of qidarow oilduq morî qeja edî ( ELI )

od vam encitouborg teenil a fittist enc ( ALI ) The ercits ences.

(115) Only the unstudied and ignorant can look upon this doctrine as a remnant of paleolithic superstition.

ellso yllser tadt middiw luce edt at tl ( 311 )

(1)
(117) A spiritual poise will mark him out from hisefellows.
(118) - this silent absorption in the Overself.
(119) "After long thought and observation I became aware of a second brain or gland, locked in the region of the heart which commanded with authority. I discovered that most of the difficulties of life were the result of the head-brain

place of a high-powered engineer." (re Heart) (120) Those costly hours when we abandon pleasure or deny sleep that we may take counsel of our better selves, are not wasted. They too bring a good reward - however deferred it be - and one

attempting to do the work of the heart-brain. It was like a skilled laborer trying to assume the

that remains with man for ever.

(121) We use every possible moment to cultivate the uncertain fields of commerce or to grow the perishing flowers of pleasure, but we are unable to spare one moment to cultivate the certain fields of the spirit within ourselves or to grow the enduring asphodels of divine devotion.

(122) In the still hours of the evening, when the activities of the world drop from its tired hands, the mind can find anew its olden peace. But in solitude there can be comfort and healing. Genius fleeing the multitude, as Wordsworth did, knows this to be true.

(123) Though it may be rare in these raucous days, it is nevertheless still profitable to try to retain something spiritual, a little of the soul's light, a ration of divine intelligence, and a modicum of balance.

( 124 ) Our every thought and mood suffers from

body reference.

( 125 ) Activity creates depletion, the mind demands rest. Hold the balance by turning inwards. ( 126 ) People can not be at home to spare a little thought for spiritual things, and at the same time be at the einema, or out motoring or

playing golf.
(127) Suffering men resort to travel in order to forget their burdens, but ruefully find that memory paces the steamer deck beside them, the ego travels in their train, and mind lays its throbbing head upon the same hotel pillow. They may escape from the whole world but, unless and until thought is conquered, they cannot escape from themselves.

theate

merl Juo mid Wram fliv salog fautirige A ( VII ) hisefellows.

(118) - this silent absorption in the Overself. -ed I noitsviesdo bas idguedi gaol reila" ( ell ) came aware of a second brain or gland, locked in the region of the heart which commanded with au--illib and to Jacom Janj barevoosib I . vjirond misrd-bash out to the result of the head-brain attempting to do the work of the heart-brain. It was like a skilled laborer trying to assume the place of a high-powered engineer." (re heart) ( 120 ) Those costly hours when we abandon pleaseure or deny sleep that we may take counsel of our

a gaird oot von . betesw jon ars .asvies retted eno bas - ed di berreleb revewor - brawer boom that remains with man for ever-

121 ) We use every possible moment to cultivate ent were of to soremen to ableit mistreoms ent

perishing flowers of pleasure, but we are unable nistreo ent etavitiue of inemem ene eraga of worm of to savieuruo minitiw strings out to shield

the enduring asphodels of divine devotion.

nedw anineve of the evening, when the activities of the world drop from its tired hands, the mind can find anew its olden peace. But in solitude there can be comfort and healing. Genius fleeing the multitude, as Wordsworth did, knows this to be true.

( 123 ) Though it may be rare in these raucous days, it is nevertheless still profitable to try to retain something spiritual, a little of the soul's light, a ration of divine intelligence, and a modicum of balance,

morl grallus boom bas inguodi vreye ruo ( 124 )

body reference.

( 125 ) Activity creates depletion, the mind demends rest. Hold the balance by turning inwards.

( 126 ) People can not be at home to spare a end ts bas esquidt Lautitique tol theught elitti same time be at the chammas, or out motoring or

playing golf.

( 127 ) Suffering men resort to travel in order tent buil viluieur jud enebrud riedt jegrol of memory paces the steamer deck beside them, the ati aval baim bas aisrt riedt ai alevart oge throbbing head upon the same hotel pillow. They bus seeinu .jud birow elodw edi mort egeose yem until thought is conquered, they cannot escape from themselves.

(I)

(128) There is a charm which emanates from goodness, a vigor which radiates from truth, and a

peace which belongs to reality.

( 129 ) The mind has different layers between the outer surface consciousness and the inner fundamental consciousness. Those intermediate layers do not represent the true Self, and are, therefore, to be crossed and passed in the effort to know the true Self. For instance, some of the layers are conscious and others are sub-conscious; there are layers of memory and layers of desire; there are layers which are storehouses of the results of past experiences in earlier re-incarnations - they contain the habits and trends, complexes and associations which have come down from those earlier times. There are other layers which contain the past of the present reincarnation with its suggestions from heredity, from education, from upbringing, from environment, and from childhood. are layers which are filled with the desires and hopes, the wishes and aspirations and ambitions and passions of the ego. All these layers must be penetrated by the mystic and he must go deeper and deeper beneath them for none of them represent the true Self. He is not to permit himself to be detained in any of them. They are all within the confined sphere of the personal ego and in that sense they are part of the false self. Too often they detain the seeker on his path or distract him from his progress: to know the true Self is to know a state of being into which none of them enters.

(130) The great sources of wisdom and truth, of virtue and serenity, are still within ourselves as they ever have been. Mysticism is simply the art of turning inwards in order to find them. Will, thought, and feeling are withdrawn from their habitual extroverted activities and directed

inwards in this subtle search.

(131) Smollett: "Independence" Nature I'll count in her sequestered haunts, By mountains, meadows, streamlet, grove, or cell; Where the poised lark his evening ditty chants, And health, and peace, and contemplation dwell.

( 132 ) Are we to decline these truths because

they do not make much appeal to the present mind of our cities?

(128 ) There is a charm which emanates from goods a desar a vigor which redistes from truth, and a

. willser of egnoled holdw eoseg end neewind are wal increating and baim ent ( est ) outer surface consciousness and the inner fundaerevel etalbemretni escull .acensuciosnoo Latnam do not represent the true Self, and are, therefore, end word of frolle edd in became bus became of of true delf. Nor instance, some of the layers are ous ered taucioanco-due ora eredio bus aucioanco ers ered terises to areys! has viceen to erewal tage to affuser and to sessionareds one doing ero al -moo yent - anoidantsoni-er tailtae ni aconeirenxe tain the habits and trends, complexes and associations which have come down from those earlier times. There are other layers which contain the -coasus ati diw noitantsonier thesere out to deed tions from heredity, from education, from upbringered? .boombilde mort bas .Jasmeorivas mort .pai bus astisab out utim belilt ors Moidw are all ers hopes, the wishes and sepirations and ambitions and passions of the ego. All these layers must be constrained by the mystic and he must go deeper and deeper beneath them for none of them represent the -ob ed of liesmid timper of for al el . lies ourt did nidiiw IIs ere yed? . medd to yns ni benisd confined sphere of the parsonal ego and in that sense they are part of the false self. Too often mid toerstb to dieg sid no tedese out misteb godt from his progress: to know the true Belf is to know a state of being into which none of them . Tadne

(130) The great sources of wisdom and truth, of virtue and serenity, are still within ourselves as they ever have been. Mysticism is simply the art of turning inwards in order to find them.

Will, thought, and feeling are withdrawn from their habitual extroverted activities and directed

inverde in this subtle secrol.

(151) Smollett: "Independence" Nature 1'11 count in her sequestered haunts, By mountains, moadows, strenmiet, grove; or cell; Where the poised lark his evening ditty chants, And health, and perce, and contemplation dwell.

esusped adjust esent enilesh of ew erA ( S&I )

baim inesery of the special to the present mind to

(133) He must work unwearyingly at this task of self-recollection for it is important that he shall not show spiritual-mindedness out, merely because he has let business-mindedness in.

( 134 ) It would be interesting to count the men of your acquaintance who are able to stand on the their own solitary opinion, who refuse to be strapped down in the straight-jackets of conventional public opinion. You will usually find that such men, by taste or by circumstance, are accustomed to pass somewhat lonely lives. They like to sequester themselves; they prefer to live in quiet places. If destiny grants them the choice, they choose the place of quiet mountains rather than the prattle of little men. Such men develop their bent for independent thought precisely because they prefer withdrawn lives. Society and company could only assist to smother their best ideas, their native originality, and so they avoid them. Thoreau, that powerful advocate for solitude, could never be intimidated by anyone.

"Simplicity." "The chaff from winnowing will blind a man. Mosquitoes will bite a man and keep him awake all night, and so it is with all the talk of yours about charity and duty to one's neighbor. It drives one crazy. Sir, strive to keep the world in its original simplicity - why so much fuss? The wind blows as it listeth, so let virtue establish itself. The swan is white without a daily bath and the raven is black without dyeing itself. When the pond is dry and the fishes are gasping for breath it is of no use to moisten them with a little water or a little sprinkling. Compared to their original and simple condition in the pond and the rivers it is nothing."

(136) To live in lonely contemplation of the secrets deep down in the heart; to place all ambitions and restless desires on a funeral pyre and burn them up in a heap - these things demand the highest courage possible to man. Those who would denominate one who has achieved them as a coward, because he does not run with the crowd who fight

for pelf and self, make a ghastly mistake.

(137) If human life has any higher purpose, it is this one.

(135) He must work unwerryingly at this task d'self-recollection for it is important that he sker not show spiritual-mindedness out, merely because he has let business-mindedness in.

(134) It would be interesting to count the men

of your acquaintance who are able to stand on their own solitary opinion, who refuse to be strapped down in the straight-jackets of conventional public opinion. You will usually find that such men, by taste or by circumstance, are accustomed to pass somewhat lonely lives. They like to sequester themselves, they prefer to live in quiet places. If destiny grants them the choice, they choose the place of quiet mountains rather than the practic of little men. Such men develop their they prefer withdrawn lives. Society and company they prefer withdrawn lives. Society and company their pastive originality, and so they avoid them. Their mative originality, and so they avoid them. Their mative originality, and so they avoid them.

( 135 ) From Lacinste's address to Confucius on "Simplicity." "The chaff from winnowing will good bas asm a stid flin sections of ansa a baile end Ils ddiw ai di os bns . Junin Ils exaws stid talk of yours about charity and duty to one's of evirte ais . vzare one cevirb if . roddigion oa yfw - vibilomia famigiro aji ni blrow edi noez del os enjeteil ti as awold bakw ent ? Test down wirtus establish itself. The swan is white with-Juonitiv woold at never end bus died with a juo dyeing itself. When the nond is dry and the fishof eau on to at it afterd for guidesm ers as effil a to refew effil a ditw medi nefetom spanishing. Compared to their original and simple per al di arevir end bne bnor end ni noidibnos " emiliation

could never be intimidated by anyone.

(136) To live in lonely contemplation of the secrets deep down in the heart; to place all ambitions and restless desires on a funeral mre and
burn them up in a heap - these things demand the
highest courage possible to man. Those who would
denominate one who has achieved them as a coward,
because he does not run with the crowd who light
for pelf and self, make a ghaetly mistake.

157 ) If human life has any higher purpose, it

(138) We delude ourselves with the dream that we are travelling to Italy or to Austria; it is not we who are travelling, but the ship and the train. We only travel when our souls move out of their narrow encasements and seek a larger life. And that can happen anywhere; it might be at our own familiar fireside at the bidding of an illumined book; it might come, of course, with our first view of the Himalaya Mountains. But merely to move our bodies from one place to a distant one, without a corresponding movement of the soul, is not travel; it is dissipation.

(139) So long as a man is a stranger to his own Divine soul, so long has he not even begun to live.

(139) So long as a man is a stranger to his own Divine soul, so long has he not even begun to live. All that he does is to exist. In this matter most men deceive themselves. For they take comfort in the thought that this attitude of indifference, being a common one, must also be a true one. They feel that they cannot go far wrong if they think and behave as so many other men think and behave. Such ideas are the grossest self-deceptions. When the hour of calamity comes, they find out how empty is this comfort, how isolated they really are in their spiritual helplessness.

( 140 ) We shall write about things seldom written of, hence this is not and cannot be a book for the ordinary religionist, or the ordinary mystic, or the ordinary scientist, or the ordinary academic metaphysician who is satisfied with his religion, mysticism, science, or metaphysic, and who does not

want to go beyond its limits.

(141) R. W. Emerson in his Journal - "I must permit none to intrude uninvited upon my privacy; time is too scarce. The lesser things I must do in order to subsist leave not even enough time to attack the greater thing I ought to do in order to obtain the goal. He who unasked invades my time, invades my life. He must be repelled. In this matter I must be firm and unyielding." Emerson called these social oppressors "devastators of the day."

(142) The world being for each of us a mental activity, vanishes as soon as that activity is wholly suppressed by yoga. It is only an appearance in time, space, matter, and form. The essence behind it is revealed when the idea of it is suppressed without consciousness itself being

suppressed.

(I)
ow jadi maerb edi diw sevience obuleb ew ( 851 )
jon ai ji tairiana oi to visil oi antilevari era

are travelling, but the ship and the train.
We who are travelling, but the ship and the train.
We only travel when our souls move out of their
narrow encasements and seek a larger life. And
that can happen anywhere; it might be at our own
familiar fireside at the bidding of an illumined
book; it might come, of course, with our first view
of the Himalaya Mountains. But merely to move our
bodies from one place to a distant one, without a
corresponding movement of the soul, is not travel;

.moitsgissib at ji

(139) So long as a man is a stranger to his own Divine soul, so long has he not even begun to live. All that he does is to exist. In this matter most men deceive themselves. For they take comfort in the thought that this attitude of indifference, being a common one, must also be a true one. They feel that they cannot go far wrong if they think and behave as so many other men think and behave. Such ideas are the grossest self-deceptions. When the hour of calamity comes, they find out how empty is this comfort, how isolated they really are in their spiritual helplessness.

(140) We shall write about things seldom written of, hence this is not and cannot be a book for the ordinary religionist, or the ordinary mystic, or the ordinary academic metaphysician who is satisfied with his religion, mysticiam, science, or metaphysic, and who does not

want to go beyond its limits.

(141) R. W. Maerson in his Journal - "I must per mit none to intrude uninvited upon my privacy; time is too scarce. The lesser things I must do in order to subsist lesve not even enough time to attack the greater thing I ought to do in order to obtain the goal. He who unasked invades my time, invades my life. He must be repelled. In this matter I must be firm and unyielding." Emerson called these social oppressors "devastators of the

(142) The world being for each of us a mental activity, vanishes as soon as that activity is wholly suppressed by yoga. It is only an appearance in time, space, matter, and form. The easence behind it is revealed when the idea of it is suppressed without consciousness itself being suppressed.

(I)

(143) There are too many people who mistake a confused mass of unrelated assertions, unrefined terms, and unproven statements for mysticism. They do so because they think that mysticism is be yond logical proof, above scientific demonstration, and out of reach of mathematical exposition. They consider mysticism to be entirely a matter of feeling and not of thinking. These are the people who fall victims to the charlatan and the impostors. The kind of mysticism they espouse is a

bemused one. ( 144 ) An Indian mystic wrote me recently, criticizing what he called my "yearning to express" as being inconsistent with a true attainment of inward Peace. I do not make any claims about my personal attainments so I shall not discuss that point. But on the other point I would like to ask him why should such a yearning be inconsistent with peace? Is not God ever seeking to express Himself thru the universe? Did not Ramakrishna yearn for disciples? I seek (not yearn) to express myself primarily because some inner urge bids me do so and secondarily because, however imperfect and slight the effort may be I follow an artists's profession. Neither inner urge nor untiring art den anyone his peace. But men devoid of the aesthetic sense could not grasp this. ( 145 ) Society exists for the individual. Its high and hidden purpose is to make perfect the men

for the exploiters and the parasites.
(146) We must follow Truth unfrightened by the scorn of doubters, the hatred of priests, the insults of ignorant mobs, and the puerile laughter

who compose it. This is not to say that it exists

of the loose-living.

(147) Wotton: "Farewell to the World" - "Welcome, pure thoughts, welcome ye silent groves,
These guests, these courts, my soul most dearly
loves, Now the winged people of the sky shall
sing. My cheerful anthems to the gladsome
spring."

(148) We must poke the fires of the mind every day with the poker of meditation, else it becomes

choked up with the ashes of maya.

(149) This nation's and every nation's most important problem is human ignorance of divine laws. [150] Philosophy teaches itseveteries to aspire towards the best that is in them.

(I) s owistain onw signed when out ors start ( 541 )

confused mass of unrelated assertions, unrefined terms, and unproven statements for mysticism. They do so because they think that mysticism is be youd logical proof, above scientific demonstration, and out of resch of mathematical expesition. They consider mysticism to be entirely a matter of feeling and not of thinking. These are the people who fall victims to the charlatan and the impostors.

pemused one.

( 144 ) An Indian mystle wrote me recently; criticiffing what he called my "yearning to express" To incomistis ourt a diw inetsianconi gnied as inward Peace. I do not make any claims about my dersonal attainments so I shall not discuss timt mes of ealil bluow I fniog reaft eaft no full .jniog him why should such a yearning be inconsistent with peace? Is not God ever seeking to express Endeinland for bid Yearsvinu off und lisemil -me of (mrsey fon) Mees I Seelgiosib Tol mrsey press myself primarily because some inner urge bids me do so and secondarily because, however inwolfor I greet came treffe out & Jugila bad Jostred an artiste's profession. Meither inner urge nor untiring art don; envone his peace. But men devoid of the assthetic sense could not grasp this. atl . Laubivibni sat rol atalas vicioca ( CAL ) high and hidden purpose is to make perfect the men ataixe ji tant yee of for at ainT .it eacomoo odw castiasrag ould bus arediologue edd rol

(146) We must follow Truth unfrightened by the scorn of doubters, the hatred of priests, the insults of ignorant mobs, and the puerile laughter

of the loose-living.

(147) Wotton: "Farewell to the World" - "Welcome, pure thoughts, welcome ye silent groves,
These guests, these courts, my soul most dearly
leves, Now the winged people of the sky shall
sing, ly cheerful anthems to the gladsome

(148) We must poke the fires of the mind every day with the poker of meditation, class it becomes choked up with the sahes of maye.

(149) This nation a and every nation a most important problem is human ignorance of director lews. (1504) Thilosophy teaches like wateries to aspire towards the best that is in them.

( 151 ) The fact is that most people are unacquainted with the mystical point of view, uninformed about mystical teachings, and unattracted by mystical practices. This is partly because there are few mystics in the world and not much reliable information about mysticism, and partly because the dominating trends of most people are materialistic ones. The values which they consider the most important are sensuous ones. ( 152 ) The wise will turn to the mountains for rest as they will return to them from the ends of this earth when they are world-weary. For they are ancient souls of many births and their Methusalean propensities will find fit neighborr in those aged heights. And then they will sit upon the craggy stones and gaze up at the peaks' defiant heads and suck in peace as a bee sucks the pollen from a flower ( 153 ) "There is a principle which is the basis of things, which all speech aims to say, and all action to evolve, a simple, quiet, undescribed, undescribable presence, dwelling very peacefully in us, our rightful lord; we are not to do, but to let do; not to work, but to be worked upon; and to this homage there is a consent of all thoughtful and just men in all ages and conditions." -Emerson. ( 154 ) Until the masses want to understand the truth about their inner nature, they will not begin to seek it. They will be satisfied with the offerings of popular religion at best, or popular atheism at worst.

( 155 ) There is a marked intelligence within every atom of the cosmos and within every living creature within the cosmos. So far as the human mind shows forth its own native intelligence it reveals, however faintly, the presence of that master intelligence out of which it spends itself.

(/156 ) Beauty is one side of reality which attracts our seeking and our love. But because it is so subtle and our perceptions are so gross, we find it first in the forms of art and Nature, only last in the pure immaterial being of the intangible

reality.

(157) His fame as a mystic spread through every continent. He is classed with history's great individuals.

( 158 ) "Doest thou love life? Then do not squander time" - Franklin.

(151) The fact is that mest people are unace quainted with the mystical point of view, uninformed about mystical teachings, and unattracted by mystical practices. This is partly because there are few mystics in the world and not much reliable information about mysticism, and partly because the dominating trends of most people are materialistic ones. The values which they consider the most important are sensuous ones.

( 152 ) The wise will turn to the mountains for rest as they will return to them from the ends of this earth when they are world-weary. For they are anotent souls of many births and their Methussies a proposities will find fit neighbour in those aged hoights. And then they will eit upon the craggy stones and gaze up at the peaks' definite oraggy stones and gaze up at the peaks' definant heads and suck in peace as a bee sucks the

pollen from a flower.

(153) "There is a principle which is the basis of things, which all speech sims to say, and all action to evolve, a simple, quiet, undescribed, undescribable presence, dwelling very peacefully in us, our rightful lord; we are not to do, but to let do; not to work, but to be worked upon; and to this nomage there is a consent of all thoughtful and just men in all ages and conditions."

end bendereday to want to understand the truth about their inner nature, they will not be gin to seek it. They will be satisfied with the circumstant of popular religion at best, or popular

atheism at worst.

( 155 ) There is a marked intelligence within every atom of the cosmos and within every living creature within the cosmos. So far as the human mind shows forth its own native intelligence it reveals, however faintly, the presence of that master intelligence out of which it spends itself.

(156) Beauty is one side of reality which attracts our secking and our love. But because it is so subtle and our perceptions are so gross, we find it first in the forms of art and Nature, only last in the pure immaterial being of the intangible

continent. He is classed with history's great

fon ob ned? felif evel word taken ( 158 ) squander times - Franklin.

(I)

(159) Now and again I am compelled to stand aside and gaze at my fellows in awe and wonder, for their one aim seems to be the very reverse of "Excelsior!" With them it is ever downward - deeper and deeper into matter, mammon, and neurasthenia. Verily this is the Gethsemane of the Christ-self within them - that immortal spirit seeking to free them from the thick folds of illusion in which they have been entangled. I know that this is so, for I too have sinned with them, and gone down into the dark depths, and become entangled in those tempting folds; but never could I still the hunger of the heart to fulfill the most sacred and primal purpose of life.

( 160 ) A way suited to our times and our mattersunk minds is urgently needed. Because the writer was dissatisfied with most paths already formulated he has shaped out the one which is here offered. This way takes but a fragment of one's daily life, a mere half hour being enough. ( 161 ) The source of wisdom and power, of love and beauty, is within ourselves, but not within our egos. It is within our consciousness. Indeed, its presence provides us with a conscious contrast which enables us to speak of the ego as if it were something different and apart: it is the true Self whereas the ego is only an illusion of the mind. ( 162 ) When we walk under the groined arches of a cathedral we do not usually feel the same emotions as when we step out of the lift into the bargain basement of a department store. This is what I mean when I say that every place has its mental atmosphere, formed from thousands of thoughts bred in it; and this is why I suggest that retreat now and then into a secluded place for spiritual selfdevelopment is something worth while for the aspir ant who is compelled to live amid the tumults of a modern city.

( 163 ) His inner self has the capacity of making its own revelations to him. These got, he will find himself increasingly independent of those which come from outside, from the hearsay of other men or the writings of dogmatic traditions.

( 164 ) There is no peace in our restless daily existence, no poise in our restless minds and hearts.

( 165 ) We know so little of man's higher nature and so much of his lower one!

(159) Now and again I am compelled to stand saids and gaze at my fellows in awe and wonder, for that one aim seems to be the very reverse of "Excelsior!" With them it is ever downward - deeper and deeper into matter, mammon, and neurasthemia. Verilly this is the Gethsemane of the Christ-self within them - that immortal spirit seeking to free them from the thick felds of illusion in which they have been entangled. I know that this is so, for I too have sinned with them, and gone down into the dark depths, and become entangled in those tempting

dark depths, and become entangled in those tempting folds; but never could I still the hunger of the heart to fulfill the most secred and primal purpose

of life,

-rejiem ruo bns semit ruo of bejiue vsw A ( 081 ) sunk minds is urgently needed. Because the writer -umrol ybseria adjec jeom djiw bolleljacib gaw lated he has shaped out the one which is here o'ene lo insemant a jud sexat yow sidl .berello daily life, a more half hour being enough. ( 161 ) The source of wisdom and power, of love and Two midiiw don jud . sevlestuo midiiw ai . viused egos. It is within our consciousness. Indeed, its presence provides us with a conscious contrast which enables us to speak of the ego as if it were Bed ours end at it is the true Bed whereas the ego is only an illusion of the mind. ( 168 ) When we walk under the groined arches of a ancidone eman end feel yffaman don ob ew farbedige misgrad out oini fill ent to tuo gots ow mon'w as I danw at sidl .erots themtrageb a to themeast Lainem ati asmi esalo yreve tant yea I nedw maem bard singuodi to abassuodi mort bearol estedgeomis in it; and this is why I suggest that retreat now and then into a secluded place for spiritual selfriges out rol slidw dirow guidiomos at inempoleved a to adlumut out bims swil of bellogmon at onw the modern ofty.

(165) His inner self has the capacity of making its own revelations to him. These got, he will find himself increasingly independent of those which come from outside, from the hearsay of other men or the writings of dogmatic traditions.

(164) There is no peace in our restless daily

(164) There is no peace in our restless daily existence, no poise in our restless minds and

( 165 ) We know so little of man's higher nature and so much of his lower one!

( 1660) Therefore it is that, grey with wandering from our ancient goal, we turn tired feet across the threshold of immortal thought and dwells for a soft white hour upon the couch of unutterable peace. The words we have heard with our mortal ears have proved only of momentary worth to us, him but the words we hear when we turn Saway from the world and listenSwith the inner ear, will walk by wour side until the end of Time. ( 167 ) Instead of teaching people how to pray aright by praying for more strength, more wisdom, and more peace, they taught them to look for dramatic happenings following a useless practice like praying for national, material benefits, when not one percent of such prayers were ever answered nor could ever be answered by the deaf, dumb, and paralytic Pantheon. ( 168 ) "Nor less I deem that there are powers which of themselves our minds impress; That we can feed this mind of ours In a wise passiveness. Then ask not wherefore, here, alone Conversing as I may I sit upon this old grey And dream my time away." Wordsworth ( 169 ) It would be more correct to say, and more relevant to affirm, that although no mystical experience may be communicated by telling about it, such communication may eventually be achieved over a period of years through a long process, of which the telling is the first item. ( 170 ) The Sanyassi from (Laws of Manu) "Let him not wish for death, let him not wish for life, let him wait for the time, as a servant for his wages. Rejoicing in the Supreme Self, sitting indifferent, refraining from sensual delights, with himself for his only friend, let him wander here on earth, aiming at liberation." ( 171 ) The soul is present and active in every man. This is why it is quite possible for every

man to have a direct glimpse of the truth about

his own inward non-materiality.

( 172 ) This is the only way whereby man can impregnably demonstrate to himself the illustrious dignity of his true being. This is the only way he can obtain the power of living in and by himself, that is, of living in the only real freedom possible on this earth.

( 173 ) There is invaluable, hidden good in life, but we must dig deep in this manner to find it.

gairehasw dilw yarg .jedt al ilerofered ( 1861 ) from our ancient goal, we turnstired feet across a role flewb bas idenoit is immortal thought and dwelle for a elderejjumu to douce odj nogu wood ejidw jice Lafrom Two diw breed eved ew abrow edT .eoseg esrs have proved only of momentary worth to us, ent mort vews arut et nedw reed as abrow ent tud yd Miaw Iliw ens renni edt dilwenetell bas birow . A .omiT to bre end lithu obis zue with ( 167 ) Instead of teaching people how to pray aright by praying for more strength, more wisdoms and more peace, they taught them to look for dramatic happenings following a useless practice henve estilened Leinstem . Lanoisen Tol Anivence odil berowans tove erew ereyard fous to insored eno jon nor could ever be answered by the dear, dumb, and paralytic Pantheon. stawog ers eredi jadj meeb I agel rok" ( 881 ) ew Jan'l ;seeromi abnim two seviesment to doling -svissag esiw a nl sruo to bnim sidi beet mas mess. Then ask not wherefore, here, alone Conversing as I may I sit upon this old grey stone, And dream my time away. " Wordsworth ( 169 ) It would be more correct to say, and more was Lastieve on Aguadile Jadi wailis of insvelor th fueds gnilled wi betseinummen of yam teeneiree such communication may eventually be achieved over a period of years through a long process, of which .medi janil end ai anilled end (170 ) The Sanyassi from (Laws of Manu) "Let him not wish for death, let him not wish for life, ein tol Justes a as semit ent tol Jisw min jel wages. Rejoicing in the Supreme Self, sitting indifferent, refraining from sensual delights, with himself for his only friend, let him wander ".noijaredil is animis .firse no ered vieve al evidos bas ineserg al fues out ( IVI )

treve in early is present and active in every man. This is why it is quite possible for every men to have a direct glimpse of the truth about his own inward non-materiality.

(172) This is the only way whereby man can impregnably demonstrate to himself the illustrious dignity of his true being. This is the only way he can obtain the power of living in and by himself, that is, of living in the only real freedom possible on this earth.

edil ni boog medbid seldaulavni ai eront ( EVI ) but we must dig deep in this manner to find it.

(174) We live in a condition of spiritual languor, of lost spiritual vision, and decayed intuition.

the baser standards of conduct which have hitherto held us. It means that henceforth we will no longer consult our own comfort and convenience, but accept the leading of the inner Master, no matter into how hard a path he may direct us. (176) Sceptics who disparage these truths as dreams; who label our researches as endeavours to solve insoluble riddles; and who sneer at our ideals as attempts to attain unattainable states of mind, thereby brand their own intolerance and superficiality. Converse with such unphilosophical mentalities and undeveloped hearts is unprofitable. It were better to keep a silent lip when they confront us.

(177) Too many people are entirely unaware that there is a spiritual significance, a higher purpose, in their own lives. Too many neglect the duty of seeking this significance, fulfilling this

purpose.

(178) I disdain to call it "life" because it is unworthy of that word - since they are the first fruits of that worship of Matter which engages us today. The Supreme Self can be found only through quiet moments and calm interludes, which is why the Supreme Self is so unpopular nowadays. (179) Unfortunately as many Western people are completely uninformed about these matters and regard mysticism as forbidden territory, or the practice of meditation as something unholy. (180) It is because most men are interested in satisfying their lower self rather than in realizing their higher self that there is so much more struggle today than there need be, so much more

fussing than is inevitable in the human lot. (181) It must be clearly understood that mysticism is distinct from religion; yet none the less.

it is deeply religious.

(182) "Like a lion not trembling at noises, like the wind not caught in a net, like a lotus not stained by water, let one wander alone like a rhinoceros." (Buddhist Scriptures)

( 183 ) When these dedicated periods of time are

multiplied, his being gathers strength.

(174) We live in a condition of spiritual languor, of lost spiritual vision, and decayed intui-

(175) To surrender life to THUTH is to desert
the baser standards of conduct which have hitherto
held us. It means that henceforth we will no
longer consult our own comfort and convenience,
but accept the leading of the inner Master, no
but accept into how hard a path he may direct us.

(176) Sceptics who disparage these truths as
dreams; who label our researches as endeavoirs to
solve insoluble riddles; and who enser at our
ideals as attempts to ettain unattainable states
of mind, thereby brand their own intolerance and
superficiality. Converse with such unphilosophis
cal mentalities and undeveloped hearts is unprofit
able. It were better to keep a silent lip when
they confront us.

there is a spiritual significance, a higher purthere is a spiritual significance, a higher purpose, in their own lives. Too many neglect the duty of seeking this significance, fulfilling this

\*OBOQIU

at it sensed "elif" if flac of mished I (871) unworthy of that word - since they are the firstfruits of that worship of Matter which engages us
today. The Supreme Self can be found only

through quiet moments and calm interludes, which is why the Supreme Self is so unpopular nowadays. ( 179 ) Unfortunately as many Western people are

bus erejiam each twods bemrolulur ylejelqmoo

.viodau gaidsemos as noistibem to esissarq

ni bejaereini ere nem teom esusce ai tl (081)
satisfying their lower each rather than in realsatisfying their lower self that there is so much more
struggle today than there need be, so much more
fussing than is inevitable in the human lot.
(181) It must be clearly understood that mysti-

ciam is distinct from religion; yet none the less,

it is deeply religious.

( 182 ) "Like a lion not trombling at noises, like the wind not caught in a net, like a lotus not stained by water, let one wander alone like a rhimoceros." (Buddhist Beriptures)

( 185 ) When these dedicated periods of time are

( 184 ) He who seeks his inner being, and finds it, finds also his inner good. ( 185 ) How can a poor mystic come to one of these and tell him of the simple mystery? Hence the strange veilings in which his thoughts are wrapped; the writing - rifted with occult similes and mystical metaphors - that is the native language of the soul. The higher part of man shrinks from kissing his bestial mouth, and so, veils her face seven times, that she may move through this world unharmed and anrecognized (except) only by her own fit mates. ( 186 ) "I wander and look for Thee But Thou dost evade my eyes By hiding Thyself in my heart." - Muhammedan medieval song. ( 187 ) Those who are unable to grasp this explanation, the first time, may do so at a later attempt; while those who will not grasp it and refuse to consider it further, thereby indicate that they are not subtle enough to receive its truth.. They will continue to seek reality among the cozening deceivers of superficial experience, but it will ever elude them there. ( 188 ) One fateful day, he will ruefully realize that he is octopus-held by external activities. Then will he take up the knife of a keen relent-

less determination and cut the imprisoning tenta-

cles once and for all.

( 189 ) The artist, working through the medium of imagination - whether he imagines scenes or sounds - creates a beautiful piece. The philosopher, working through the same medium but seeking selfimprovement, creates a beautiful life.

( 190 ) Here is one beautiful thought taken from a letter written by Helen Keller: "Our inner selves have come together so closely, you cannot mistake my silence or I yours, and so I will not pretend to

apologize for my forced silence."

( 191 ) The independent Thinker cannot conform to the opinions of his age merely because he happens to be living then; he will not cut the cloth of his thoughts to patterns by his contemporaries but always to his own.

( 192 ) How few appreciate their divine relationship and are aware of what life could hold for

them.

( 193 ) A rapture which lifts him out of his ordinary being.

(184) He who seeks his inner being, and finds it, finds also his inner good.
(185) How can a poor mystic come to one of these and tell him of the simple mystery? Hence the

bequery ore side the control of the

( 186 ) "I wander and look for Thee Dut Thou

heart. " - Muhermedan medieval song.

(187) Those who are unable to grasp this explanation, the first time, may do so at a later at tempt; while those who will not grasp it and refuse to consider it further, thereby indicate that they are not subtle enough to receive its truth. They will continue to seek reality among the cozening deceivers of superficial experience, but it will ever elude them there.

(188) One fateful day, he will ruefully realize that he is octopus-held by external activities. Then will he take up the knife of a keen relent. less determination and out the imprisoning tents.

. Lis word bas sono solo

(189) The artist, working through the medium of imagination - whether he imagines scenes or sounds - creates a beautiful piece. The philosopher, working through the same medium but seeking self-

improvement, orestes a beautiful life.
( 190 ) Here is one besutiful thought taken from a let/ter written by Helen Keller: "Our inner selves have come together so closely, you cannot mistake my silence or I yours, and so I will not pretend to

dpologize for my forced silence."

(191) The independent Thinker cannot conform to the opinions of his age merely because he happens to be living then; he will not out the cloth of his thoughts to patterns by his contemporaries but clumys to his own.

(192) How few appreciate their divine relation-

·mend

(193) A repture which lifts him out at his ordinary being.

(I)

(194) "The world is too much with us; late and soon, Getting and spending we lay waste our powers; Little we see in nature that is ours; We have given our hearts away, a sordid boon!" - Ouote from Wordsworth.

(195) The man who would grow spiritually must take some trouble over it and give some time to it. For a short period every day he must try to put himself into a certain mental state. This kind of

exercise is called meditation.

( 196 ) We are not all born to juggle figures in an office, nor to manufacture cocktails behind a bar. There are still a few among us who are willing to forego the honour and honorariums which come with an established occupation in society. ( 197 ) Only when thought penetrates deeplor suffering weighs heavy (heavily?), or joy becomes re-

fering weighs heavy (heavily), or joy becomes refined, or prayer attracts an answer are they likely to begin to find a higher meaning of their lives.

( 198 ) The true meaning of mysticism is often lost under false or dubious meanings that are foisted on it by the ignorant outside its precincts, or by the incompetent within them.

(199) A teaching which helps men to meet adversity with courage, opposition with serenity, and temptation with insight, can surely render a real

service to modern man.

( 200 ) What concentration means to the artist is what it means to the mystic. Only its object is different. The late Sir Henry Wood, conductor of the London Queen's Hall Concerts, told how, during the first world war, he never heard, whilst conducting, the sirens warning the metropolis of impending air raids. This is what rapt absorption means.

( 201 ) There are plenty of misconceptions about the nature of mystical contemplation. They range from the utterly absurd to the perfectly reasonable. A serious one is that the aim of such contemplation is to lose consciousness. Any man who

has been hit over the head can do that!

(202) It is a clarion call to man to seek his true self, a voice that asks him, "Have you found your soul?"

( 203 ) In each man there is a part of him which

is unknown and untouched.

bas etal ; au ditw down oot al birow edi" ( ACI ) soon, Getting and spending we lay waste our powers; Little we see in nature that is ours; "Incod blbros s every atreed too nevin even ew Quote from Wordsworth. ( 195 ) The man who would grow spiritually must ti of emit emos evin bas ti mevo eldert emos exist For a short period every day he must try to put to buil sid! .otote Istness mistreo a otal Meamin exampidation belles ai estorexe

( 196 ) We are not all born to juggle figures in an office, nor to manufacture cocktails behind a ber. There are still a few among us who are willing to forego the honover and honorariums which . vislos ni noitequoco benelidates ne nitre emoc 197 ) Only when thought penetrates despute sur-

fering weighs heavy (heavily), or joy becomes refined, or prayer attracts an answer are they likely to begin to find a higher meaning of their

198 ) The true meaning of mysticism is often los bedaiol sis dani syningen aucidub to selet tebru yd ro earonioera adi obladno tnamonal and yd di no .medi niditiw inejecmoon! edi

-revos teaching which helps men to meet adversity with courage, opposition with serenity, and Lear a rebner ylerus neo judieni diw moitstume;

ervice to modern man.

el faitra ent of ensem moltscheenen fam ( 008 ) what it means to the mestic. Only its object is different. The late Sir Henry Wood, conductor of the London Queen's Hall Concerts, told how, during the first world war, he never heard, whilst conducting, the sirons warning the metropolis of impending sir raids. This is what rap anilone

BEROM ( 201 ) There are plenty of misconceptions about the nature of mystical contemplation. They range from the utterly abourd to the perfectly reasonable. A serious one is that the aim of such contemplation is to lose consciousness. Any man who thad ob mas been ent revo tid need ear

eld were of nam of Ilao noirale a si dI ( SOS bauol uoy eval" , mid adas Jadi eolov a . lies ouri "CINOR THOY

203 ) In each men there is a part of him which .bedouojau bas awominu ai

( 204 ) Through these beautiful forms our feeling is aesthetically pleased, but through its own higher evolutiony it is merged and rapt in the spirit of Beauty itself. In this matter the thinking of Plato coincides smoothly with the knowledge of philosophy. ( 205 ) One can keep the mind as serene as an undisturbed temple and hence be happier than when amid the mob. We must learn to treasure such moments when we think grandly, and surrender our labored hearts to sublime peace. ( 206 ) He may be as interested in, and as careful about, the forms of art as any other artist could be. Yet he has taken to art not for its own sake but for the Soul's sake. ( 207 ) We write for those who are attracted towards reading about philosophy, as well as for those who have gone further still, and practice it ( 208 ) All men are engaged in the enterprise of finding the Soul, not only the few mystics. most men lack awareness in their questing. ( 209 ) Those who are discerning enough can taste the elixir in true words. ( 210 ) Youth, with its tremendous physical exuberance, is less attracted to, and less fitted for, the practice of meditation than age, with its slowed-down body. (211) Modern man lives in his body for material ends, almost independently of the rest of him. He has run his head into the noose of one-sided life. ( 212 ) We have the illusion that here, in this sensory experience, we touch all of reality. (213) We vaccinate our children against smallpox, but do not trouble to vaccinate ourselves against small minds.

( 214 ) The higher purpose of existence is to advance man until he can live in the awareness of his divine selfhood,

( 215 ) The indifference which is everywhere shown to this subject is both cause and consequence of the ignorance of it.

(216) Is the kneeling religious devotee praying to a God who cannot hear him? Is the squatting mystic meditating on a higher self which is not

( 217 ) "The heaven is here for which we wait,

The life eternal now! - James Rhoades

gailes' two amrol fulitumed seeds dywordT ( 408 ) daid owo ati dauordt tud beaselg vilabitedtaes at timing out in toger bas begrow at it wantitulove to to gailinid and redism sidt al . Meadi viused to To apholword sid diw windroms ashionico otsig · whoosofing ( 205 ) One can keep the mind as serene as an undisturbed temple and hence be happier than when amid time mob. We must learn to treasure such moments when we think grandly, and surrender our labored hearts to sublime peace. 206 ) He may be as interested in, and as careful bluco faits redto yns as fra to amio's edi tuods

ed and sti rol ton tra of nexts and on ter .ed

but for the Soul's sake.

207 ) We write for those who ere attracted tol as Ifew as , phosolide Jucks aniheer abrawot the soitose the thite rentrui pag even one eacht 208 ) All men are engaged in the enterprise of

finding the Soul, not only the few mystics. But most men lack swareness in their questing.

209 ) Those who are discerning enough can taste

the elixit in true words.

SIG ) Youth, with its tramendous physical exaberance, is less attracted to, and less fitted nitw eas ment notistibem to soliose ont erol

. ybod gwob-bowola ati

Lairejam not whoo aid at sevil mam areboll ( IIS ) ends, almost independently to the rest of him. shil bebis-eno to escon editorii beed shi nor esd sid ni ered tad notaulli edd evad eW ( SIS )

sensory experience, we touch all of reality. "Ilame teninga nerblido ino etanionev eW ( SIS seviestuo efanicosv of efduert for oh fud exoc

seainst small minds.

( 214 ) The higher purpose of existence is to to seemen until he can live in the awareness of his divine selfhood.

( 215 ) The indifference which is everywhere shown to this subject is both cause and consec

quence of the ignorance of it.

( 216 ) Is the kneeling religious devotee praying gniffsupa ent al ?mid used formes onw bod a of mystic meditating on a higher self which is not farent

21V ) "The heaven is here for which we wait, The life eternal now!" - James Hnoades

(218) The fragmentary awareness of himself, which is all that man has today, is pitifully poor in contrast to the full awareness the Quest holds out as his spiritual possibility. (219) We can spare plenty of time for the petty, the frivolous, and the surface-matters of life. But we cannot spare any time for the great, the earnest, and the deep matters of life. ( 220 ) We need the comfort and hope, the courage and understanding which follow in the train of these teachings. ( 221 ) The discovery that life has an inner meaning and a higher purpose has not yet been made by these men. ( 222 ) We cannot come to a plain contemplation of life while we allow ourselves to be unduly disturbed by desires and unduly perturbed by disappointments, Mence the need of yoga. 223 What does all this extroverted activity or intellectual agitation mean, after all? It means that the human mind is unable to bear facing itself, looking into itself, being by itself. ( 224 ) The aim of the mystic is to know what he is, apart from his physical body, his lower emotion, his personal ego; it is to know his innermost self. When this aim is successfully realized he knows then with perfect certitude that he is a ray of the divine sun. ( 225 ) These elements must have their place in our lives but it is not a fundamental place. They are only of marginal significance in contrast to the spiritual purpose of human incarnation. ( 226 ) This search after the soul need not wait until death until it successfully ends. To do so would be illogical and in most cases futile. Here on earth and in this very lifetime the grand discovery may be made. ( 227 ) Those who are insensitive to spiritual nuances are mostly those who are obsessed by their immediate activities and local surroundings. ( 228 ) You will not be able to understand the world better than you understand yourself. The lamp which can illumine the world for you, must be

lighted within yourself.
( 229 ) We who are spiritually-minded move against a background which is materialistic and uninspired.

( 218 ) The fragmentary awareness of himself, which is all that man has today, is pitifully poor in contrast to the full awareness the quest holds

out as his spiritual possibility.

(213) We can spare plenty of time for the petty, the frivolous, and the surface-matters of life. But we cannot spare any time for the great, the earnest, and the deep matters of life.

( 220 ) We need the comfort and hope, the courage and understanding which follow in the train of

these teachings.

(221) The discovery that life has an inner mean-

thece men.

( 222 ) We cannot come to a plain contemplation of life while we allow ourselves to be unduly diseturbed by desires and unduly perturbed by disappointments, Mence the need of yogs.

(282 ) White does not the sattered activity or intellectual agitation mean, after all? It means that the human mind is unable to bear facing

oliesti yd gnied itesti oini gnimool itesti
( 224 ) The sim of the mystic is to know what he
is, apart from his physical body, his lower emotion, his personal ego; it is to know his inner-

most self. When this sim is successfully realized he knows then with perfect certifude that he is a ray of the divine sum.

(225) These elements must have their place in our lives but it is not a fundamental place. They are only of marginal significance in contrast to the spiritual purpose of human incarnation.

( 226 ) This search after the soul need not wait until death until it successfully ends. To do so would be illogical and in most cases futile. Here on earth and in this very lifetime the grand discovery may be made.

( 227 ) Those who are insensitive to spiritual nusaces are mostly those who are obsessed by their

immediate sotivities and local surroundings.
( 226 ) You will not be able to understand the world better than you understand yourself. The long which can illumine the world for you, must be

lighted within yourself.

( 229 ) We who are spiritually-minded move against a beckground which is materialistic and uninspired

(230) Your creed is immaterial in mysticism. You may be a philosophic Buddhist or a doctri-

naire Baptist.

(231) In the gravest depths of a man's being he will find, not fouling slime and evil, but cleansing divinity and goodness.

( 232 ) Whilst men can see no reality except in what lies all around them, they are sorry victims

of illusion.

( 233 ) The dilettanti of the towns do not usually

become devotees of the inner Light.

( 234 ) The Tamil poet and same, Tiruvalluvar, calls this sublime state of Yoga, "The vision of the supremely beautiful," reminding us of similar language in Plato.

( 235 ) The toils of yesterday and the troubles of to morrow were alike turned into the thinnest of

thin airs.

( 236 ) There are three signs, among others, of the Soul's presence in a Soul-denying generation. They are: moral conscience, artistic imagination,

and metaphysical speculation.

(237) There are millions of men and women living today whose whole conception of life is so entirely materialistic that they not only do not comprehend a spiritual conception, but do not even want to comprehend it.

( 238 ) Enlighterment ripens into Exhilaration if

its promptings are faithfully followed.

( 239 ) It is then that the transitory nature of all earthly happiness is revealed to them.

( 240 ) Such mystical experiences will open to him

the true meaning of his humanhood.

(241) Meditation is really the mind thinking of the Soul, just as Activity is the mind thinking of the World.

(242) The mystic life depends on no institution, no tradition, no sectarianism. It is an inde-

pendent and individual existence.

( 243 ) Even if, when I put pen to paper, a spiritual belt sometimes seems to drive my mental engines, and even though I have tried to unchain the pen that once served Mammon alone, I still write to fill the pantry!

( 244 ) The subtle magnetism of these poetic murmurs from Clympus may bewitch us from our wonted

way of life.

.maioitaym al Lairetammi al beero ruoY ( 088 )
"interest no painte laidalist or a doctrinaire Baptist.

( 251 ) In the gravest depths of a man's being he will find, not fouling slime and evil, but cleans

ing divinity and goodness.

( 232 ) Whilst men can see no reality except in what lies all around them, they are corry victims of illusion.

(288 ) The dilettenti to the towns of (888 )

become devotees of the inner Light.

( 834 ) The Temil poet and sage, Tiruvalluvar, calls this sublime state of Yoga, "The vision of the supremely beautiful," reminding us of similar language in Plate.

( 235 ) The toils of yesterday and the troubles of

.sais ninj

(236) There are three signs, among others, of the Soul's presence in a Soul-denying generation. They ere: moral conscience, artistic imagination, and metaphysical speculation.

(237) There are millions of men and women living today whose whole conception of life is so entired by materialistic that they not only do not comprehend a spiritual conception, but do not even want to comprehend it.

11 noitsralidad ofni enegir inemetaliles ( 828

.bowollol viluinities are agnifement eti

To erwise vrojianari edd that need ai ti ( 088 )

( 240 ) Such mystical experiences will open to him

the true meaning of his humanhood.

( 241 ) Meditation is really the mind thinking of the Soul, just as Activity is the mind thinking of the World.

( SAS ) The mystic life depends on no institution, no tradition, no sectorismism. It is an inde-

.conejsize Laubivibni bus inobneg

( RAS ) Even if, when I put pen to paper, a spiritual belt cometimes seems to drive my mental engines, and even though I have tried to unchain the pen that once served Mammon alone, I still write to fill the pantry!

-Time obtaine on the magnetism of these postic unit-

way of life.

( 245 ) If you will adjust your receiving set to the proper wave-length, if you will still the mind and listen in, you, too, may find the Soul. ( 246 ) Man's need is twofold: recollection of his divine nature and redemption from his earthly nature ( 247 ) The moments when we plunge into deep meditation bear a rich fruitage. ( 248 ) He who seeks the truth about these matters will discover that it is contrary to current opinion, and therefore he will have to discover it by himself and for himself. ( 249 ) There are essentially two ways of looking at life, from which meny everywhere choose. (250) Life announces its divine intention only in the deepest, most secret, and most silent part of our being. ( 251 ) What wrong is there in seeking sufficient financial resources, sufficient good health, and enough of the pleasant things of this world to make life physically endurable? ( 252 ) Behind this obvious legendry there is a fragment of actual history. ( 253 ) To escape from worldly troubles, to assuage the disappointment of frustrated hopes, mysticism offers a way. ( 254 ) I am quite content to rusticate amid old villages and decaying windmills. ( 255 ) When we turn inwards, we turn in the direction of complete composure. ( 256 ) Those mysterious divine moments are as the sudden arisal of a bridge flung from time into eternity. 257 ) Those hours spent in your own company can provide a rich quarry for the thinker. 258 ) But the world's judgment is not God's. 259 ) The first problem of a man who has reached the years of mental maturity, is himself. ( 260 ) Philosophy will provide the artist with the basis for a truly creative life. ( 261 ) The goal can be reached by using the resources in his own soul. ( 262 ) Has man no other needs than the grossly material? Has he himself, as apart from his body, no needs? ( 263 ) I do not want to turn this into a pulpit preachment.

(245) If you will adjust your receiving set to the proper wave-length, if you will still the mind and listen in, you, too, may find the Soul. (246) Man's need is twofeld; recollection of his divine nature and redemption from his earthly nature.

( 247 ) The moments when we plunge into deep

meditation bear a rich fruitage.

( 248 ) He who seeks the truth about these matters will discover that it is contrary to current opinion, and therefore he will have to discover

. Heamid tol bus Tlanmid wo fi

( SAS ) There are essentially two ways of looking

at life, from which meny everywherey choose, the fife amnounces its divine intention only in the deepest, most scoret, and most silent part

of our being.

theioting seling on there in seeing sufficient for the seling sufficient food health, and enough of the pleasant things of this world to make life physically endurable?

s ai erent yrbnegel emoive aint brides ( 238 )

regment of actual history.

(255) To escape from worldly troubles, to assuage the disappointment of frustrated hopes, mysticism offers a way.

blo blue ejacijaur of juejuco ejiup ma I ( PCS )

villages and decaying windmills.

direction of complete composure.

(256) Those mysterious divine moments are the the sudden arisel of a bridge flung from time into eternity.

257 ) Those hours spent in your own company can

provide a rich quarry for the thinker.

258 ) But the world's judgment is not God's.

the year of mental maturity, is himself.

( 260 ) Philosophy will provide the artist with

261 ) The goal can be reached by using the re-

. Luce nwo wid ai scornos

( 262 ) Has man no other needs than the grosely material? Has he himself, as apart from his body, no needs?

(263) I do not want to turn this into a pulpit

preschment.

( 264 ) The Yogi is not necessarily a melancholy misanthrope. ( 265 ) Amid the fuss and flurry of everyday life we are apt to lose touch with the divine. ( 266 ) Beneath your everyday self lies a giant an unsuspected self of infinite possibilities. ( 267 ) We must put a spiritual purpose into our lives ( 268 ) His task is to discover the presence within himself of a deeper and diviner layer of the mind. ( 269 ) The acceptance of these ideas can only benefit, and not harm, humanity. ( 270 ) Mass stupidity is not, and never can be, a satisfactory substitute for individual intelligence. ( 271 ) That which religion worships as from a distance, mysticism communes with as an intimate. ( 272 ) Mysticism is a mode of feeling which elevates consciousness to its highest self. ( 273 ) He has become conscious of the sacredness of existence. ( 274 ) "That being to whom all returns, from whom all proceeds; who is all and in whom all things are" - Vishnu Purana. ( 275 ) Beethoven's music is not only melodious, which is common, but also charged with thought, which is note ( 276 ) - unflinching intellectual integrity. - need is for a balanced equipoise between 278 ) Men with minds too small to accept any other world-view than materialism, and with hearts too narrow to hold any other aims than solely selfish ones, have no use for mysticism. ( 279 ) In those moods he will journey far from bodily conditions and environmental influences. far from human sins and social strife, to a place of sanctuary, peace, blessing, and love. ( 280 ) The courage it gives you, the peace with which it enfolds you, the understanding it bestows on you, are surely tangible benefits. ( 281 ) All through the modern era mysticism has been continuously in retreat. Now it can advance. ( 282 ) Mysticism is too subtle to live in the general consciousness, too rarefied to permeate popular conceptions. ( 283 ) The value of an ideal is/worth; when put into practice.

( 264 ) The Yogi is not necessarily a melancholy .egozdinesim ( 265 ) Amid the fues and flurry of everyday life we are apt to lose touch with the divine. - See ) Beneath your everyday self lies a giant an unsuspected self of infinite possibilities. Tuo ofni esogrug Lautitics a jug faum eW ( Vas .sevil ( 268 ) His task is to discover the presence within himself of a deeper and diviner layer of the The doeptance of these ideas can only benefit, and not harm, humanity. ( evo ) Mass studietty is not, and never can be, -illejni laubivibni rol ajujijadus grojoslaijsa 271 ) That which religion worships as from a .etamini ne es diw semmeso majoite un constelb ( 878 ) Tysticism is a mode of feeling which ele-.lles faerigin ati of asensucioamoo setsv ( 275 ) He has become conscious of the sacredness of emistence. ( 274 ) "That being to whom all returns, from whose all proceeds; who is all and in whom all things are" - Vienna Purence. ( 275 ) Baethoven's music is not only melodious, which is common, but also charged with thought, .Jon at moinw 276 ) - unflinching intellectual integrity. 277 ) - need is for a balanced equipoise between 278 ) Len with minds too small to accept any treed diw bna emailsireism nad weiv-blrow reato too marrow to hold any other aims than solely sellish ones, have no use for mysticism. ( 279 ) In those moods he will journey far from bodily conditions and environmental influences, for from human sins and social strife, to a place of sanctuary, peace, blessing, and love. ( 280 ) The courage it gives you, the peace with which it enfolds you, the understanding it bestows on you, are surely tangible benefits. ( 231 ) All through the modern era my sticies had been continuously in retreat. Now it can advance end ni evil of elidue out el maioitavi ( 282 ) general consciousness, too rarelied to permeate popular conceptions. 285 ) The value of an ideal is worthy when ent into practice.

(I)

( 284 ) It is a gross mistake to believe that this is a path to worldly misery and material destitution. Says an ancient Sanskrit text: "Whoever turns himself into a jewel-case of philosophic wisdom, perfect devotion, and faultless conduct, to him comes success in all his enterprises, like a woman eager to return to her husband." - (The "Ratna Karanda Sravakachara") Note particularly that the promise is made to those who have travelled the threefold path and also travelled it to its end.

( 285 ) The art of fixing the mind in free choice, of holding thoughts as, and when, one wills, has yet to be valued and practised as it ought to be among us. Overlooked and disregarded as it has been, it is like buried treasure awaiting the

digger and the discoverer.

(286) The box-office success of the cinema film The Razor's Edge is proof that there is a little room for something loftier in the entertainment world. Here is a story of a young war veteran whom Nature has made an individualist and whom experience has made reflective about experience itself. He begins a search for inner peace, which in the story is contrasted with a setting of continental worldliness and Parisian sin.

(287) Nothing can ever exist outside God. There

( 287 ) Nothing can ever exist outside God. Therefore, no man is bereft of the divine presence with in himself. All men have the possibility of discovering this fact. And with it they will discover their real selfhood, their true individuality. ( 288 ) In the middle of the twentieth century, mysticism is in a feeble state and speaks with a faint voice. This is partly because not enough people want it and partly because it lacks inspired leadership.

(289) These practices have long been wrapped in cabbalistic mystery. They do not seem to belong to an era of cynical enlightenment absorbed along with cocktails. To sit immobile, silent, alone, and to repel thoughts as though they were unwelcome burglars, seems archaic, irrational, and

primitive.

( 290 ) The strangeness of mystical thought and the untried nature of mystical exercises keeps many people away from both. mid jad eveiled of edstain caors a ai of ( ASS )

-willes to worldy misery and material destitue tion. Says an ancient Sanskrit text: "Whoever singosoling to esso-level a ofni llesmin smrud wisdom, perfect devotion, and faultless conduct, to him comes success in all his enterprises, like a woman eager to return to her husband." . (The virginolitas stoll ("stadosdavate sbearsk satall" that the promise is made to those who have travof the believert only bus fire biolegral and belie

( ASS ) The art of fixing the mind in free choices, or holding thoughts as, bud when, one wills, has ed of dague di sa belitasro bus beulav ed of te and fi an bebrayerath bus bestoofrevo .as moome ent gnitlawa erussert beirnd edil at ti ameed

dieger and the discoverer.

286 ) The box-office success of the cincown film elitic a el eredi tadi toorq ai 'enda a'roxan entit world. Here is a story of a young wer veteran modw bas jailsublyibai as sham and stujsk modw experience has made reflective about experience doing to begins a search for inner peace, which in the story is contrasted with a setting of continental worldliness and Peristan sin.

eredT .boD sbiajuo jaixe reve nao midiol ( TES ) fore, no man is bereft of the divine presence with in himself. All men have the possibility of disevering this fact. And with it they will discove er their real selfmood, their true individuality. ( 288 ) In the middle of the twentieth century; a ditw amaga bas state aldest a mi ai maiolia um Mayone Jon seneged vitreg ai sinT .solov Jnist people went it and partly because it lacks immoired leadership.

( 489 ) These practices have long been wrapped in eab alietic my stery. They do not seem to belong to an era of cynical enlightenment absorbed along smola simplie estimonities of estimitation with -lowns even thoughts as though they were unwelbns . Isnoijarri . oisnots ampes . erslarud emeo .ovijimiro

has inguodi Ispija of no asengamenta off ( 000 ) to entried nature of mystical exercises keeps

. fitod mort yews elgoed versus

( 291 ) The same possessions which enslave one man may set another free. For where the first uses them to strengthen desires, nourish passions, increase selfishness, and exploit humanity, the second may use them to build character, improve intelligence, foster meditation, and serve humanity. The very things which captivate the first man help to liberate the second one. ( 292 ) There is a Mind in man, immeasurably superior to his ordinary mind. If, in quiet moments and still moods, he will patiently await its promptings and submit to them, he may gain understanding, power, and guidance superior, to his own. ( 293 ) He will know what both the fulness and the fulfilment of life mean only when the consciousness that the Spirit is his own very self, comes to life within him. ( 294 ) It is an effort to make the insight of a few reflect itself in the minds of all who are willing to receive it. It is a pointer towards the root fact which is the ultimate support of every other fact, because it is the support of his very existence, his very life and consciousness, ( 295 ) Many will be irritated by these thoughts but some will be disturbed by them. It is only from the last group that a reconsideration of what they seek in life and how they propose to attain it, is at all likely. ( 296 ) Because he regards the theory and practice of his subject from the inside, the mystic can discuss it with a correctness and authority which most critics do not possess because they are outside it. They are largely in the dark about it - he is actually in the light. ( 297 ) I believe in a higher power behind the universe. Call it God, if you like. I believe in a higher power behind man. Call it the soul, if you like to. Such beliefs do not appeal to the cocktail-soaked cynics and sophisticates of our era-( 298 ) The world teems with different things which have been produced by the hands or developed by the minds of men, just as it teems with different men. (299) He will know only that he stands in the presence of authority and love, truth and power, wisdom and beauty.

( 300 ) Our age is too ready with its cynicism, too sure of its materialism.

( 291 ) The same possessions which enslave one man may set another free. For where the first uses oni earoisasq dairuon eserissb menigneris of menig edf eyimsmud fioloxe bas esendailles essero second may use them to build character, improve -manual evres bas ancitation reject esangilletal ity. The very things which captivate the first .enc bnoose ent etaredil of glen name ( 292 ) There is a Mind in men, immessurably superior to his ordinary mind. If, in quiet momenta afi flaws vijneiter liw on aboom flite bno -rebnu nieg yem of medi of findem bns agaifquorq standing, power, and guidance superior, to his own. end bus sceniur end daod Junw word fliw ell ( 505 fulfilment of life mean only when the consciousness that the Spirit is his own very self, comes .mid middiw ofil of a lo ingiani oni exam of frollo na ai il ( ACS ) ers onw fla to abnim ent ni theati toeffer well and abrawoj reduing a at dI .di evisor of anilliw rieve to troque etamitiu ont at moinw toel toor other fact, because it is the support of his very existence, his very life and consciousness. addyworld esent we bedatirri ed ffiw ymall ( 898 ) wino si il .medi yd bedrutaib ed filw emos jud from the last group that a reconsideration of what minits of emogra year word ban olif at does year .viedit lie de ai edi ( 296 ) Because he regerds the theory and practice of his subject from the inside, the mystic can disouss it with a correctness and suthority which most obigino era yedi esusoed esessor Jon ob acitiro it. They are largely in the dark about it - he id actually in the light. ing odf baided rewood redgid a mi evelled I ( res ) verse. Call it God, if you like. I believe in a nigher power behind man. Call it the soul, if you -Mood off of League for oh aleifed done .of said tail-boshed cynics and sophisticates of our era. ( 298 ) The world teems with different things which have been produced by the hands or developed by the minds of men, just as it teems with different men. on't mi abnesta on tant time word Iliw oH ( 888 ) presence of authority and love, truth and powers

wisdom and beauty.
( 500 ) Our ege is too ready with its cynicism,
too sure of its materialism.

( 301 ) The sage gladly opens to all qualified and eager seekers the mysteries and treasures of his own inner experience, that they may profit by his past struggles and present successo ( 302 ) There are others, however, who are not satisfied with such ignorance and such indifference, who want certain and assured knowledge of the spirit, by penetrating the secrets of their own being. And it is the promise of the satisfaction of this want which attracts them to mysticism. (303) There is a hidden light within man himself. Sometimes its glow appears in his most beautiful art productions, his loftiest religious revelations, his most irreproachable moral decisions. ( 304 ) During my own world wanderings I noticed so many people travelling about, yet arriving nowhere. They were people without any higher aim in life, physically animated but spiritually dead. ( 305 ) We are wealthy in techniques and skills. poor in wisdom and insight. We have too much selfishness, too little goodness. Most of us are caught in a tangled web of activity, but few of us seek release from it. ( 306 ) Although it is true that mysticism is quite often a refuge for cranks and failures, it is also an inspiration for the finest minds and the noblest hearts. ( 307 ) These thoughts are the progeny of fact, strict and scientific. I am no poet, giving to airy nothings a local habitation and a name! ( 308 ) That arrogance which denies heaven to the unorthodoxy does not trouble the mystic. He finds heaven here in this life, now before the transition of death. ( 309 ) If the illumined man is not to keep alight the torch of this divine knowledge, who else, one may venture to inquire, is competent to do so? ( 310 ) The destructiveness of the past few decades was needed to clear the planet for the constructiveness of the next few decades. (311) If philosophy did nothing more than give us these hopeful assurances about human life or death, it would have done enough to justify a welcome. (312) He feels the presence within him of the mysterious entity which is his soul.

( 301 ) The sage gladly opens to all qualified to derugaert bus seivejaya edt eredees regas bus his own inner experience, that they may profit by his pear struggles and present success.

for ers only revewed erecto ers erect ( 502 ) -relibert doue bas comercant doue ditw boileitesto exholword berugas bus mistreo thew only come tiend to eseroes out guitarioned yd , firide out own being. And it is the promise of the satisfaction of this want which attracts them to

-mid nem midity ideal mebbid a si eredT ( 806 ) self. Sometimes its glow appears in his most .iles beautiful art productions, his loftiestreligious

Isrom eldadosorgerri jaom eid emoijalever

decisions.

( 304 ) During my own world wenderings I noticed -on gatvirus for shouts should need the control of where. They were people without any higher sim hash vilautiving but betaming vilaciavely early dead ( 305 ) We are wealthy in techniques and akillas flour oot even ew .ingiani bne mobeiw mi roog ers au to Jack .acomboog effil oof .acomdailles to well jud extivites to dow beigned a ni tagues .ti mori esseler Mess au

si majoitavm tant augt at the thuedtin ( 308 ) oulte often a refuge for cramma and failures, it has abaim Jaenil edt tel noitstiesel as oels el

the noblest hearts.

( 507 ) These thoughts are the progeny of fact, of ankvig , Jeog on me I .ollitnelos bas folute Isman a bna notratidad Iscol a annidion vita

edf of neverd seineb delide consports JadT ( 80% ) unorthodox, does not trouble the mystic. He find meavon here in this life, now before the transition of death.

( 309 ) If the illumined man is not to keep slight the torch of this divine knowledge, who else, one We wenture to inquires is competent to do now ( 310 ) The destructiveness of the past few dee--noo end tol jensio end reele of beheen new sebs structiveness of the next few decades.

evia ment erom aninion bib ydgosoling TI ( IIE ) to shil namud tuoda asonarugaa Integod esodit au death, it would have done enough to justify a . amoo Lew

edf to mid middiw essence within him of the . Luca ald ai nother willne ausiredava

( 313 ) To be poised is not to be petrified: it is activity in repose, ready for use whenever necessary. 314 ) Solitude is often the best society. 315 ) The hermit who feels he has no obligations to society. 316 ) All this shows a one-sidedness. ( 317 ) Either there is complete indifference to the subject or complete misunderstanding of it. ( 318 ) They have yet to explore the ultimate possibilities of their own minds. ( 319 ) Those who left divine forces outside their world-view, have become baffled, confused, and hesitant. ( 320 ) - the impact of philosophy on the everyday conduct of men and women. ( 321 ) The silent magic of its presence may seldom be felt but will always be remembered. ( 322 ) Fright meditation will eliminate wrong and fears from a man's life and it will give him the strength to endure the vicissitudes of modern existence. ( 323 ) Wondrous indeed is that day when we realize the ever-presence of the true Self.

( Section ) ti theilities ed of ten at besieg ed of ( 212 ) is activity in reposes ready for use whenever necessary. Sit ) Solitude is often the best society. Encipagildo on and on alesa onw firmed off to society. All this shows a one-sidedness. of concrellibri ejelomoo al crent rentia ( VIE wil to gailbastarebausim etelemos to desidue said 318 ) They have yet to explore the ultimate . .bmim mwo rient to selfifidieson sied shietuo essasi enivib fiel odw saod ( 818 world-view, have become baffled, comfused, and . jmsjisen -yrave and no ymgosofing to josqui and - ( OSE day conduct of men and women. -les yam senseard et l'o olgen inslie edT ( ISE .beredmener ed avawls likw jud ifel od mob gnorw signification will eliminate wrong mid svin fliw di bas olif e'nem a mori race' bas the strength to endure the vicissitudes of modern existence. -Last ew nedw yeb jadt at beebni suorbnow ( ESE ) ize the ever-presence of the true Beli.

(1) The failures and the ne'er-do-wells. the wild dreamers and half-insane psychics who infest the outer courts of the temple of mysticism, are bad advertisements for it.

2 ) We must recognize the fact that many people take to these fanatic cults, these nonsensical doctrines, out of blind groping reaction against the harsh

prosaic materialism of their times. They clutch & at the first handy rope of spiritual seeking for relief, not caring at the moment in the emotional joy

of help gotten about its quality. This sharp turning of a corner in their life is to be admired, not

deplored.

3 ) It is partly because women are more passive receptive and negative than men that they are more ready to believe in religion and more open to intuit mysticism. But the price they pay is to be less rational, less critical, more gulliblet. Hence their are more easily becoming dupes of charlatanic or absurd cults.

( 4) The refusal of the real adepts to appear publily as such has opened the door for the cupidity and charlatanry of their counterfeits to enter all\*too\* easily.

( 5) The Baroness von Krudener was a mystic who at one time greatly influenced the Czar Alexander I. She gave him the idea of the Holy Alliance of Russia, Prussia and Austria. She undertook missions. Not long before her death however she (fantastic) confessed: "Very often I have taken for the voice of God what was nothing but the fruit of my own pride and imagination.

( 6 ) His receptivity to the truth may be so limited and so egoistic, as to introduce serious errors into it.

(7) Others have not even had the authentic mystical experience but only a faint emotional reflex

of it.

(8) It is a region of half-knowledge and partial truth. It has all the special dangers and attractions, all the deceptions and obscurities of twilight.

(9) Some have succeeded in getting a hazy intuition of the soul but they are very far from getting a vivid realization of it.

( 10 ) The mistake is to take their unconscious interpretation of truth for the truth itself.

, allew-ob-reten end the serulis? off ( the wild dreament and half-insane prychics who infest had era ,maiolitaym lo elemet ent lo atroco retto ent advertisements for it. of 2) We must recognize the fact that many people take to these fematic oults, these nonsensical doctrines, out of blind groping reaction against the harsh prosalo materialism of their times. They oluteh

at the first handy rope of spiritual seeking for relief, not earling at the moment in the emotional joy of help gotten about its quality. This sharp turning of a corner in their life is to be admired, not

.berolceb

3 ) It is partly because women are more passive receptive and negative then man that they are more ready to believe in religion and more open to intuit imysticism. But the price they pay is to be less rational, less critical, more guiliblet. Hence thetr are more enaily becoming duper of chariatenic or abanged cults.

4 )The refusal of the real adepts to appear publily as such has opened the door for the oupldity and charlatenry of their counterfeits to enter all #200+ easily.

( 5 ) The Baroness von Krudener was a mystic who at one time greatly influenced the Ozar Alexander I. She gave him the idea of the Holy Alliance of Russia. Prussia and Austria. She undertook missions. Not lon before her death however she (tantastin) confessed: "Very often I have taken for the voice of God what was nothing but the first of my own pride and imagination.

dimit os ed yem direct ent of virtigeoer ail ( 6 ) ed and so empires entroduce serious or bus be into it.

-evm oitnedtua ent bad move ton evan amento ( ? ) reffer famoifome inist a vino jud someiregre Isoid

Isiting bus embelword-Tind to noiser a si JI (8) -partis bas eremans laiosce off the and fl . directions, all the decentions and obscurities of . drin i Liwi

"inthi year a gniftes ni bebeecous evan emot ( 0 ) tion of the soul but they are very far from getting .ji le moijszilset biviv s

10 ) The mistake is to take their unconscious . Heat's divit and tol divit lo decisatergratal (11) Some see lightning flash across the eyes, others feel a glowing point within the heart. These are not the Overself but the human and psychic reactions to the experience of it.

(12) Just as a stained-glass window color's every ray of light which enters a church through it, so an egoistic mentality imposes its own conceptions on the spiritual truths which enter a

man through it.

(13) The guidance comes in part from the divine centre of his being and in part from the human surface of it. Even if he feels that he cannot live up to this ideal himself, he should recognize its value and need.

( 14 ) We must separate the universally true message from its locally-made wrapping, discriminate authentic divine insight from its fallible human

counterpart.

(15) Let us not mistake the folly of man for the wisdom of God. nor the impulse of man for the will of God. Let us not accept the perversion of truth for the purity of truth.

( 16 ) They are imperfect earthen vessels for

perfect divine offerings.

( 17 ) The mistake occurs not in the revelation

itself but in their reception of it.

(18) Too many people use New Thought to deceive themselves, to evade their responsibilities, and to shirk their duties. This is because they think it promises them something for nothing, results

without working for them.

(19) We must remember that the truth, although itself perfect, often reveals itself through an imperfect channel. Its own validity still remains however much it may be mixed up with discredited thoughts. Inspiration is still a living reality in the prophet's heart even though his ego limits or interferes with its messages.

(20) It is easy to parade incompetence and inefficiency as mystical superiority above mere earthly life, and thus deceive both oneself and others. It is hard to take oneself uncompromisingly in hand and triumph over these defects of

one's very virtues.

(21) If only they would give to the infinite being of God the faith they give to the finite and faulty being of some charlatan, how quickly they would progress! (II)

teres ent ecoros desil guintagil ees omos (II)

treed ent minim treed political est erento

treed ent the Overeel but the human and over

chic reactions to the experience of it.

(12) Just as a stained-glass window cologies every ray of light which enters a church through it, so an egoistic mentality imposes its own conceptions on the spiritual truths which enter a man through it.

ontitie of his being and in part from the divine centre of his being and in part from the human surface of it. Even if he feels that he cannot live up to this ideal himself, he should recognize its

value and need.

(14) We must separate the universally true megsage from its locally-made wrapping, discriminate authentic divine insight from its fallible human

counterpart.

(15) Let us not mistake the folly of men for the will wisdom of God, nor the impulse of man for the will of God. Let us not accept the perversion of truth for the purity of truth.

( 16 ) They are imperfect earthen vessels for

perfect divine offerings.

( L7 ) The mistake occurs not in the revelation

.Ji to noisgeoor rient ni Jud lleeti

(18) Too many people use New Thought to deceive themselves, to evade their responsibilities, and to shirk their duties. This is because they think it promises them something for nothing, results

.ment working for them.

(19) We must remember that the truth, although an itself perfect, often reveals itself through an imperfect channel. Its own validity still remains however much it may be mixed up with discredited thoughts. Inspiration is still a living reality in the prophet's heart even though his ego limits or interferes with its messages.

( 20 ) It is easy to parade incompetence and inefficiency as mystical superiority above mere
earthly life, and thus deceive both oneself and
others. It is hard to take oneself uncompromisingly in hand and triumph over these defects of

one's very virtues.

(21) If only they would give to the infinite being of God the faith they give to the finite and faulty being of some charlatan, how quickly they would progress!

( 22 ) The true adept does not sell either the secrets of his knowledge nor the use of his powers. There are several reasons for this. The most important is that he would harm himself for he would lose the link with the very source of his knowledge and power. He does not possess them in himself but by virtue of being possessed by the Higher Self. From the moment that he attempted to make them a means of worldly profit, It would gradually begin to desert him. Another reason is that he would lose his privileged position to speak the pure truth. To the extent that he had to rely upon purchasers of it, to that extent he would have to shape it or conform it to their tastes and prejudices; otherwise they would refuse to have it. He would have to use his powers to please them. He would have to accommodate his knowledge to their weaknesses. He could succeed in the profession of teaching truth only by failing in his own duty of realizing truth. For the truth being the one thing he got without price, is the one thing which he must give without price. This is the law governing its distribution. Anyone who violates it proves by this very violation that he does not possess truth in all its shining purity. ( 23 ) When it is said that the mystic's own mental construction is responsible for the visions he sees, whether these be of a living guru distant

tal construction is responsible for the visions he sees, whether these be of a living guru distant in space or a dead one distant in time, or a scriptural God, it is not meant that such construction is a voluntary activity. On the contrary, it is both involuntary and subconscious. This is the psychological explanation of such phenomena but what is the metaphysical one? This is that the mystic, not having evolved to an understanding of the formless, timeless, matterless character of true being, nor to the capacity to concentrate on it, is given a spaced-timed-shaped image on which to concentrate. What gives him this image? It

is his own Overself.

(24) Why did Sri Ramakrishna see God as the Mother, Kali, during his numerous mystical experiences? The answer must be traced back to his boyhood history. He was then a young priest serving in a temple dedicated to Kali. He performed his ceremonies with intense faith and devotion. The power of involuntary and subconscious autosuggestion explains the rest.

sait reside the son sech tooks earl edT ( 22 ) -woo sid to eau saf ron embelword aid to atersee ers. There are several reasons for this. The most important is that he would harm himself for he would lose the link with the very source of his knowledge and power. He does not possess them only wi beasesson guise of being possessed by the Higher Self. From the moment that he attempted to bluow il differ verification to casem a ment extension at nosser redtona .mid tresch of mined viloubern of nellicog begeliving aid each bluow of Jant bad and their pure truth. To the extent that a suge ed fuerte tant of the areasiorus mogu viet of ried; of it mrotuop to it easie of evad bluow tastes and prejudices; otherwise they would refuse of erewog aid ear of even bluow oll . it even of sid ejahommooos of evad bluow ell .medf esselu becouse bluce eH .sessendsew ried; of egbelword in the profession of teaching truth only by failing in his own duty of realizing truth. For the truth being the one thing he got without prices is the one thing which he must give without -uditieis atl gainvevog wal ent at atal .ootro tion. Anyone who violates it proves by this very Lis ni diert assagor for soob of fadt notisioiv . vjimum aminima aji

-new mwo a olitave out that the my stic's own mental construction is responsible for the visions he sees, whether these be of a living guru distant

a ro comit ai instalb and back a ro soaga ai surjence doug tail traem for at it . bol laretgires tion is a voluntary activity. On the contrary, it in both involuntary and subconscious. This is the psychological explanation of such phanomena but ond fand at sid! Your Labis wingjom and at fanw nystic, not having evolved to an understanding of to rejearance eastrettam , assismit , eseimon and true being, nor to the capacity to concentrate on tio is no egami begans-benit-becaus a nevin al , ti to concentrate. What gives him this image? It is his own Overself.

24 ) Why did Bri Ramakriahna see God as the Mother, Kalis during his numerous mystical experichoes? The answer must be traced back to his boygaivies jacing gaucy a neal asw off . vrotaid book in a temple dedicated to Kali. He performed his ceremonies with intense faith and devotion. The power of involuntary and subconscious auto-

(11)
(25) Legends like this grow around the person
of an Oriental recluse or ascetic faster than he
himself knows. He could only slow the pace of
this growth and not stop it even if he wanted to.
And this whilst he is yet alive - how wildly will
it progress after he is no longer alive to check
it. How baseless the miracles that will pass
from mouth to mouth.

(26) The ordinary mystic ordinarily mixes up his own personal thoughts and feelings with the impersonal 'thing' which he is experiencing and so spoils his view of it. The philosophic-mystic, on the other hand, sees the 'thing' as it really

is in all its purity.

( 27 ) There are countless thousands who, weak in faith and lacking in intuition, must perforce seek amid external things for proof of the soul. Spiritualism claims to give this proof. There are, of course, those who believe that the spiritualists

have misinterpreted their experiences.

(28) If we follow them too closely, leaving behind our critical facult and penetrative powers, in too many cases we meet eventually with disillusionment and sometimes disgust. "Things are not so easy of comprehension or explanation as people would have us believe," wrote the German poet Rilke. Beware of those who tell you that they can see the secret works of the universe as easily as one can see through a glass window. If they are sincere, the likelihood is that their knowledge is hastily or prematurely promulgated; if they are deluding themselves or deceiving others they are worse guides than none at all. Creation still remains a great riddle.

(29) Many mystics in East and West tried to live in their ivory towers of contemplation, disdainful of the noisy violence and bustling activity of the crowd. But the war broke even into their isolation and administered such tremendous shocks that secluded living and peaceful meditation became almost impossible. Thus Nature tried to teach them this same truth of inter-dependence, albeit in a sterner way. Could they have but comprehended it, the war was their magnificent opportunity to express in action whatever they had realized in

contemplation.

(25) Legends like this grow around the person of an Oriental recluse or sacetic faster than he himself knows. He could only slow the pace of this growth and not stop it even if he wanted to. And this whilst he is yet alive - how wildly will it progress after he is no longer alive to check it. How bessies the miracles that will pass from mouth to mouth.

( 26 ) The ordinary mystic ordinarily mixes up his own personal thoughts and feelings with the impersonal 'thing' which he is experiencing and so spoils his view of it. The philosophic-mystic on the other hand, sees the 'thing' as it really

is in all its purity.

( 27 ) There are countless thousands who, wesk in faith and lacking in intuition, must perforce seel and dexternal things for proof of the soul. Spiritualism claims to give this proof. There are, of course, those who believe that the spiritualists have misinterpreted their experiences.

( 28 ) If we follow them too closely, leaving be-

hind our oritical faculty and penetrative powers, in too many cases we meet eventually with disilating too many and sometimes disgust. Things are not so easy of comprehension or explanation as people

would have us believe," wrote the German poet Gilke. Beware of those who tell you that they can see the secret works of the universe as easily as one can see through a glass window. If they are sincere, the likelihood is that their knowledge is hestily or prematurely promulgated; if they are deluding themselves or deceiving others they are worse guides than none at all. Greation still

remains a great riddle.

( 29 ) Many mystics in Hast and West tried to live in their ivory towers of contemplation, disdainful of the noisy violence and bustling activity of the crowd. But the war broke even into their isolation and administered such tremendous shocks that the secluded living and peaceful meditation became elact impossible. Thus Nature tried to teach them this same truth of inter-dependence, albeit in a storner way. Gould they have but comprehended storner way. Gould they have but comprehended it. the war was their magnificent opportunity to express in action whatever they had realized in

enoitalemet noo

(II)

(30) The excessive self-centredness of ascetic mysticism, its passive emmity to an integral human life, its unworthy praise of pious indolence, its oyster-like indifference to human interests, its narrow disparagement of the married state unfit it to become a perfect ideal suited to our own times. What modern intelligence can accept and what modern heart can approve such an attitude? Asceticism is an important phase but it is not everything.

(31) Not by moving further and further away from reality, blindly and obstinately, can the seeker discover truth. He must face the facts of common life before he can unveil those of the uncommon

life.

(32) The question therefore arises: To what cause is such a situation to be attributed? For if the professions of esoteric wisdom and claims to extraordinary power made by the cults are true, then both their leaders and followers have failed miserably in implementing such declarations, whilst if they are untrue then many seekers after truth

are being misled.

(33) Both these conclusions are unpalatable to the purblind enthusiasts among such seekers and therefore, when they subconsciously recognize the dilemma they prefer to quell the revolt of reason and look the other way. They have neither the courage to be starkly realistic and descend from their clouds, nor the capacity to be impartially reasonable and perceive aright what is happening beneath their noses.

through the spectacles of narrow intellectual preconception and biaszed emotional belief. They
suffer from mental sleeping sickness, a dangerous
lethargy from which they rarely awake, but when
they do it is only because the pain of repeated
bitter disappointments and the ache of constant
ugly disillusionments have become completely intolerable. A persistent capacity for throwing a
romantic veil over ugly facts merely reveals an
equivalent incapacity to review instructive events. In short, they lack the intelligence to
recognize their errors and the courage to learn
from them even when recognized.

(III)

( 30 ) The excessive self-centredness of ascetic mysticism, its passive emmity to an integral human life, its unworthy praise of pious indolence, its oyster-like indifference to human interasts, its narrow disparagement of the married state unfit it to become a perfect ideal suited to our own times. What modern intelligence can accept and what modern eart can approve such an attitude? Ascetier olsm is an important phase but it is not everything.

( 31 ) Not by moving further and further away from reality, blindly and obstinately, can the seeker discover truth. He must face the facts of common life before he can unveil those of the uncommon

.elife.

(52) The question therefore arises: To what cause is such a situation to be attributed? Nor if the professions of esoteric wisdom and claims to extraordinary power made by the cults are true, then both their leaders and followers have failed miserably in implementing such declarations, whilst if they are untrue then many seekers after truth

.belula galed era

(33) Both these conclusions are unpalatable to the purblind enthusiasts among such seekers and therefore, when they subconsciously recognize the dilemma they prefer to quell the revolt of reason and look the other way. They have neither the courage to be starkly realistic and descend from their clouds, nor the capacity to be impartially reasonable and perceive aright what is happening

beneath their noses.

(34) Everything is seen, on the contrary.

through the spectacles of narrow intellectual preconception and biassed emotional belief. They
suffer from mental sleeping sickness, a dangerous
letter from which they rerely awake, but when
they do it is only because the pain of repeated
of ther disappointments and the sche of constant
ugly disillusionments have become completely intolerable. A persistent capacity for throwing a
romantic veil over ugly facts merely reveals an
equivalent incapacity to review instructive eequivalent incapacity to review instructive events. In short, they lack the intelligence to
recognize their errors and the courage to learn
from them even when recognized.

(TT) ( 35 ) It is at the sight of such a melancholy spectacle that we bless those earlier days which were spent in editorial work. For all editors tend to develop a touch of cynicism, to price everything but value nothing. Thus they are less easily fooled than most people, and less easily fool themselves. They will not so readily evade unpleasant facts nor avoid unpleasant deductions based on these facts. And they understand too, that if we find in the work people of different mentalities, there are faccordingly different views to suit them. ( 36 ) We could not fail to behold that the abysmal depth of these cult-leaders' failure is in inverse ratio to the preposterous height of their extravagant claims to wisdom and power. Of what outstanding value have they been to their fellow men and women? We are entitled to ask for the visible fruits of all this verbal commotion and general mystery-mongering. What proof have they given that there is anything substantial behind their claims? They can show no practical achievement nor productive effort that has made a deep mark in any sphere of contemporary history nor even revealed that they possess any capacity to make it. They have not brought to the concrete problems which confront mankind any better counsel than the non-illuminati have brought - unless the utterance of abstract nouns be such. The final demonstration of their futility is given by the personal failures of their followers in consequence of such unprofitable influence and hollow teaching. Hardly any have developed and balanced the trinity of head, heart, and hand, the harmony of brain, feeling, and will. Few possess the ambition which works hard for what it wants, but almost all dream of great good fortune coming effortlessly to them through some divine grace, auspicious planet, invisible adept's working, or other miraculous means. In short, the personal live's of a large proportion of these believers are stamped with frustration and failure as the public lives of their leaders are stamped with utter inability to accomplish any marked positive

benefit for mankind. It is as comical as it is tragical to contemplate how ineffectively they drift through the years as mere dreamers lacking

power but ever talking of it.

(MORE)

(11) It is at the sight of such a melancholy

apertacie that we blass those earlier days which were spent in editorial work. For all editors were spent in editorial work. For all editors tend to develop a touch of cynicism, to price everything but value nothing. Thus they are less easily fooled than most people, and less easily fool themselves. They will not so readily evade unpleasant facts for avoid unpleasant deductions based on those facts. And they understand too, that if we find in the work people of different mentalities, there are accordingly different

morked views to suit thems -ayds odd tand bloded of fish fon bluce eW ( 36 ) and no si erufiel 'srebsel-tlue esent to direct lam verse ratio to the preparerous height of their extraverent claims to wisdom and power. Of what outstanding value have they been to their fellow end tol Mas of beliline ers eW framow bas nom visible fruits of all this verbal commotion and general myetery-mometing. What proof have they baided Laitmetedue anidityms si eredt tadt nevig their claims? They can show no practical achievement nor productive effort that has made a deep mark in any sphere of contemporary history nor even revealed that they possess any capacity to sjeronce end of Jaguerd for syad gody .it exem problems which confront mankind any better counsel edf eseinu - idauord ovad idanimulli-don edf dadf utterance of abstract nouns be such. The final end yd mewin at whilitul riedt to meitsrianemen personal failures of their followers in consewolled bas somewithi eldstiteranu dows to someup tesching. Hardly any have developed and balanced the trinity of head, heart, and hand, the harmony of brain, feeling, and will. Few possess the amand esteem it term not bran allrow doing noitid animos enutrol boog tserg to meent ile tacals cours enivib emon dynords mould of glassific te auspicious planet, invisible adept's working, or other wireculous means. In short, the personal lives of a large proportion of these believers end as erufish bus notterfourt driw because ers Afiw begmada era arebael mient to sevil oildun witter inability to accomplish any marked positive ai ji as lacimoo as ei ji .bnidnam rol jilaneo traffical to contemplate how ineffectively they drift through the years as more dreamers lacking .Ji to gnizhed teve tud tewood (MORE)

( 36 Cont.) Even when their miseries and sufferings impel them eventually to some reflection they apportion the blame everywhere except in the right place. It is God's will, or adverse stars, or evil spirits, or unavoidable karma, or a spiritual test, but it is never the harvest of the gullibility which they have sown, of the intellectual exaggerations to which they have yielded, of the one-sided, unbalanced, and negligent view of life which they have been taught, nor of the self-deception which permits them to take so many illusions for realities.

(37) Whoever gazes around the ocean of contemporary, occult-mystic, public life in the rest of the world and anxiously scans its horizon for an outstanding figure will find that none has yet

appeared in sight.

( 38 ) We do not criticize such men and such practices for any other reason than the protection of earnest seekers, and we may not desist from doing so because their path is beset with psychological dangers, fantastic experiences, worldly harm, and grotesque beliefs. An unhealthy inner life is often the consequence, one filled with strange phantasmagoria. From all this they may be saved by wise guidance, just as they may be plunged into it by the pseudo-guidance which they usually find. So far as we are aware - and we have travelled the wide world - all the available guidance which such seekers are likely to obtain will lead them to everything else except the one thing that really matters, namely, fulfilling the real purpose of our human existence here on earth, and not an illusory one. Where such guidance is honest, sincere, and unselfish - which is rare indeed - it is likely to be imperfect, inadequate, and incomplete. In the written statements of these blind leaders of the blind as in their uttered rayings, the sage can quickly discern by such signs as the terminology and syntax used, how unregulated and how unbalanced is their course of thought and experience. We set ourselves seriously to ponder the question? "How can these earnest seekers avoid the abundant dangers and satanic deceptions to which they are exposed?" Hence our published and private warnings,

56 Cont.) Even when their miseries and suffernoitoelier emes of vilsuineve medt legal cani

they apportion the blame everywhere except in the right place. It is God's will, or adverse stars, -iliga a to samual eldabiovanu to satiriga live to tunl test, but it is never the harvest of the enality which they have sown, of the intellecto beblety evan year doing of anotheregene Leut to weiv inegiface and negligent view of life which they have been taught, nor of the selfvnam on exat of ment simmed doling noitgeous

.asifilser for anotautti

-metros to meeoo edf bours esses reveouW ( 88 ) porary, occult-mystic, public life in the rest of ns tol mostrod edi ansos vissoixus bas birow edi toy and enon tant buil file causil paidesterso

appeared in sight.

( 58 ) We do not oriticiffe such men and such practo noitoetorg ent ment nesser tento you tol seeit griob morl faiseb for yam aw bus carelees feenges so because their path is beset with paychological dangers, fantastic experiences, worldly harms and ai elif tenni ydifeednu na .aleifed sugaeters ognatia diw bellit eno consupesnoo ent netto phantamagoria. From all this they may be saved by wise guidance, just as they may be plunged into it by the pseudo-guidance which they usually find. ent bellevart even ew has - eraws era ew as rat of wide world - all the available guidance which such seekers are likely to obtain will lead them to everything else except the one thing that really metters, namely, fulfilling the real purpose of our human existence here on earth; and not an illusory one. Where such guidence is honest, sixcere, and unselfish - which is rare indeed - it is likely to be imperfect, inadequate, and incomplete erebsel build esent to einemetate nettire and al ages off tannivar berettu riest ni as build out to can quickly discern by such signs as the termin--nu/ won bas bejsingernu won beau majaye bas woofo someirecae bus inquest to estudo rieds at become fed We set ourselves seriously to ponder the question: "How can these carnest seckers avoid the abundant ers yell doinw of amoidgeseb sinetes bus eregmed exposed?" Hence our published and private warnsann'i

( 39 ) It is a great pity, therefore, that such an excellent discipline should, during the course of ages, have fallen into disrepute through having fallen into the hands of those who despised civilized, self-respecting society for primitive, halfanimal existence, rejected the earning of an honest livelihood for undignified begging, exiled the faculty of intellect for unthinking adherence to absurd superstitions, did violence to natural functions of the body by atrocious ascetism and traded on the gullibility of the masses by pretending to marvellous powers. (40) What harm will it do the mystically-inclined if they desist from shallow and unsystematic thinking? And how much good will it surely do them if they begin to deepen and systematize their thoughts! What lessening of their devotion to the Divine will result if they critically base it upon the pure truth about the Divine instead of blindly revelling in personal imaginations about it? And how far are they better off with their glorification of intellectual poverty? (41) Because critical, rational thinking has to be transcended during certain phases of this quest, we should not over-value it. But let us noty thereforey fall into the opposite error and under-value it. Even if it could do nothing more than keep us from stumbling, it would be worth while. But it can do much more than that. ( 42 ) The initial impetus and dynamic force of all these mystical phenomena come from the Overself, whereas the forms taken in consciousness by them are the ego's own manufacture. When the ego receives the impact from the Overself, it visualizes a face or figure, an event or scene, according to its habitual trend of thinking and experiential familiarity. In this natural but limited way it gives expression to the Formless in the world of forms. The wisdom of this process is that the ego naturally supplies a form with which it is familiar and, therefore, which is comprehensible to it. This explains why, for example, a mystical message is always couched in the same language as that spoken by its recipient. But it also explains why the very intellectual and experiential limitations of the ego are so often and so unfortunately mistaken for divine revelations!

ms down jadj erorered , wild jest a at il ( 08 ) excellent discipline should, during the course of gaived deports stude disrepute through having -Livio besigned one egon't to about odt ofni mellat ized, self-respecting society for primitive, halfand no to gaintse out betoejer coonstains Ismine ent belixe enringed beilingibnu rol boomilevil tae of someredbe animinishing roll for interest to viluoes Isruran of concloiv bib anoititeroque brueds bus malteons aucicorts yd yhod and to ancitonua traded on the gullibility of the masses by pretending to mervellous nowers. -ni-vilsoliaws out ob it file med jadw ( 04 ) -mejsyanu bas wollade mort faireb year li benilo vierus ji fikw boom doum word ban ?gmidmid oits oritameteye bas accord to deepen and systematize noitoveb riedy to galacacol tadw ferdyword rieds to the Divine will result if they critically base to bestani enivid edt tuode dintri e rug edt mogu ti blindly revelling in personal imaginations about mieds dilw the rested year ers wer bon 951 Tytravog Lautoelletai to noitsoiliroly of and animain's factional thinking has to be transcended during certain phases of this quest, we should not over-value it. But let us bus rorre edisoggo end cini Ilal Xerolerend Xton under-value it. Even if it could do nothing more than iceop us from stumbling, it would be worth while. But it can do much more than that. ( 42 ) The initial impetus and dynamic force of all these mystical phenomena come from the Overself, whereas the forms taken in consciousness by them ere the ego's own manufacture. When the ego receives the impact from the Overself, it visualizes a face or figure, an event or scene, according to Isituslinence bus guinking to buert Isutided att it yow bedimit bud Larutan aidt al . witrailiant to blrow sit ni seelerol oit of noiseergae sevin forms. The wisdom of this process is that the ego -Limel at it doing with which it is famil-.Ji of eldianedergmos ai doidw .erolered .bms Tal This explains why, for example, a mystical message is always couched in the same language as that spoken by its recipient. But it also explains why amoitatimil faitneirocke bus Lauteelletni vrev ent

-sim vietanutrolnu os bas metlo os ers oge ent lo

lanoidalever emivib for medati

( 43 ) It is open to a philosopher to speak differently in different capacities and in the "Statesman" article I spoke as a critic of yoga, deliberately stressing its demerits, because I had written too much in its praise and people were apt to get a one-sided andy therefore incorrect picture of it. And I spoke as a critic of the yogis too because the reports of other peoples' experience and the confirmation of my own revealed that there was far too much disastrous exploitation of gullibility and far too much social parasitism among them. Many readers came to think wrongly that because I supported the positive beneficial aspects of yoga and praised the concentrative powers of the few genuine yogis, Ix therefore, also supported the negative, harmful, queer, and questionable aspects of yoga and endorsed the numerous exploiters, idlers, idiots, and fanatics in the ranks of yogis. Nevertheless the "Statesman" article did not express my considered judgment not did it represent my complete attitude. ( 44) DAVID DEVANT: "Secrets of Magic." An amusing account is given of Sir Oliver Lodge's superstitious awe in face of the performance known as "Translucidation." Members of the audience were asked to write on small cards, which were placed in envelopes, sealed, marked, and placed in a bag held by Miss Devant who was seated on the platform: "My sister would simply take an envelope out and put it on her forehead and then read the contents. This was duly carried out with the six envelopes. Each one, after it had been read, was handed over the footlights immediately, and passe on to the person who claimed it. It seemed impossible and inexplicable; so much so that one day Sir Oliver Lodge came to the performance armed with a specially-sealed envelope, which he challenged my sister to read. She read it with the rest, and he was so surprised that he got up from his seat in the stalls and made a short speech to the audience. He said he could not understand by what means this marvel had been accomplished as he knew nothing in science could account for it. The book itself explains how the trick was worked it involved a trap-door, two accomplices, and a powerful electric lamp - a simple mechanism but not so simple as the mentality of this great man of science - the High Priest of Spiritualism.

"The design of redgesoling a of mage at il ( 44 ) ferently in different capacities and in the "Statesmen" article I spoke as a critic of yoga, deliberately stressing its demorits, because I had written too much in its praise and people were apr to get a one-sided andy thereforey incorrect pictime of it. And I spoke as a critic of the yorks too because the reports of other peoples' experience and the confirmation of my own revealed that to noitatiofere enortaseib form oot tol sew erent malfiarrag Islove form out ter bus willidillan smong them. Many readers came to think wrongly that because I supported the positive beneficial supercts of yogs and praised the concentrative powers of the few genuine yogis, Iy thereforey also supported the negative, harmful, queer, and -un add bestobne bus agov to adosees aldaucideoup merous exploiters, idlers, idiotes, and fanation in the ranks of yogie. Mavertheless the "Statesman" article did not express up considered judgment not did it represent my complete attitude. east navig payage "Sacrete of Mario." An summ ing account is given of Sir Oliver Lodge's supered thous awe in face of the performance known as "Trenslucidation." Manbers of the audience were asked to write on small cards, which were placed in envelopes, sealed, marked, and placed in a bag held by Miss Devent who was seated on the platform: "Hy sister would simply take an envelope out and put it on her forehead and then read the contents. This was duly corried out with the sin envelopes. Mach one, after it had been read, were pagag has the footlights lumedistoly; and pagag -mi bemees il .il bemisto onw nosweq eni ot no possible and inexplicable; so much so that one da Sir Oliver Lodge came to the performance armed with a specially-sealed envelope, which he challenged my sister to read. She read it with the rest, and he was so surprised that he got up from his west in the stalls and made a short speech to the sudience. He said he could not understand of what means this marvel had been secomplished as ine knew mathing in selence could secount for it. The book itself explains how the trick was worked it involved a trap-door, two accomplices, and a powerful electric lamp - a simple mechanism but not so single as the mentality of this great men

(II) ( 45 ) They hold the curious belief that to be spiritual one must be a simpleton, that the path to wisdom goes through foolishness and that the advocacy of delusions is the enlightenment of mankind.

(46) It is not the original revelation of the Overself which they communicate or transmit but the impact of the revelation upon their own mentality. A prism does not transmit the pure white light which strikes against it but only the several colors of the spectrum into which it breaks that light. The mystic's mentality is like a prism and breaks the pure being of the Overself into the egoistic colors of ideas and beliefs. ( 47 ) His belief that God wishes him to offer up his analytical thinking and critical reasoning

powers as a sacrifice, is a foolish one.

(48) These explanations of mystic experience are not intended to explain it away altogether. We must not discount either its reality or its value merely because it may not be quite what the mystic himself sincerely believes it to be. We must not dismiss it as worthless phantasy. We must comprehend that it is the way in which a genuine transcendental existence necessarily expresses itself to the human mind at a certain stage of the latter's development.

( 49 ) The external segregation of spiritual aspirants for a whole lifetime is impracticable today. It is also undesirable. The ashram ideal suited a primitive society, but does not suit our complex one. What is really needed now is the establishment of "Houses of Retreat" where men of the world may pass a week-end, a week, or even a month, in a holy atmosphere under the helpful guidance of an experienced spiritual director.

(50) I had a yogi friend who told me that in his younger days, twenty years earlier, he had gone to the Himalayas to live in a cave and get illumina-

tion. Instead he got rheumatism:
(51) If we compare his state with the state of the crass materialist, his is certainly the better one. It is good that he feels that only when he gives himself up to meditation does he live at all. But it cannot be for this alone that his spirit was made flesh, his being brought down to earth. Life must certainly be large enough to include meditation but it cannot end with it.

(45) They hold the curious belief that to be spiritual one must be a simpleton, that the path to wisdom goes through foolishness and that the sdroczey of delusions is the emlighterment of man-

(46) It is not the original revelation of the Gverself which they commanicate or transmit but the impact of the revolation upon their own mentality. A priom does not transmit the pure white light which strikes spainst it but only the several colors of the spectrum into which it breaks that that light. The mystic's mentality is like a prism and breaks the pure being of the Overself into the egoistic colors of ideas and beliefs.

(47) His belief that God wishes him to offer up his analytical thinking and critical reasoning nowers as a secrifice, is a feelish one.

(48) These explanations of westic experience are not intended to explain it away altogether. We must not discount either its reality or its value merely because it may not be quite/ what the mystic himself sincerely believes it to be. We must not dismiss it as worthless phantasy. We must comprehend that it is the way in which a genuine transcondental existence necessarily expresses itself to the human wind at a certain

stage of the latter's development.

(49) The external segregation of spiritual aspirants for a shole lifetime is impracticable today. It is also undesirable. The sabram ideal
suited a primitive society, but does not suit our
complex one. What is really needed now is the establishment of "Houses of Metrest" where men of
the world may pass a week-end, a week, or even a
month, in a holy stmosphere under the helpful
guidance of an experienced aprintual director.

( 50 ) I had a yogi friend who told me that in his younger days, twenty years earlier, he had gone to the Himaleysa to live in a cave and get illumine.

tion. Instead he got rheumatient

(bi) If we compare his state with the state of the drass materialist, his is certainly the better one. It is good that he feels that only when he gives himself up to meditation does he live at all. But it cannot be for this alone that his epirit was made flesh, his being brought down to earth. Life must certainly be large enquel, to include meditation but it cannot end with it.

( 52 ) This self-centred secluded and ivory tower existence was well suited to normal peace-time, hardly suited to crisis peace-time, but quite unsuited to crisis wartime. It was either forcibly smashed to an end by events or somehow continued by paying the price of an enormous self-deception, (53) The monastic cloister and the mystical ashram are not necessarily the homes of spirituality. They may be the homes of a disguised or unconscious worldliness. ( 54 ) Plato correctly compared such mystical hermits who flee society and practise selfcentred individualism in cloisters or ashrams, to shell-fish! ( 55 ) Life in a monastery can never constitute a satisfactory or honograble end in itself. We may use these retreats for temporary refreshment of heart and renewal of mind, only to throw ourselve more powerfully into the world-struggle again. ( 56 ) The world will not be overcome by running away from it nor by shutting our eyes to it, but by comprehending its significance and bringing it into covoperative, side-by-side association with our spiritual quest. ( 57 ) These ashrams are places for old people to retire to, for the death-waiters. They are not

retire to, for the death-waiters. They are not centers of inspiration for the young people who still have many years of life shead of them.

(58) But after all, the advice to withdraw

from the burdens and pleasures of society is impracticable today and that is the best argument

against it.

(59) Another danger of these monastic retreats is the danger of falling into a pious lethargy of supposed remunciation which is as futile for the mystic as it is sterile for mankind.

(60) In the apparently safe seclusion of Eastern Ashram or Western monastery, he may consolo himself with a superiority complex for the inferiority complex which the world gave him.

(61) Those who have become afraid of life, who shirk its trying struggles and hard experiences,

may find the peace they seek in ashrams.

(62) Error will creep into his finite approhension of the infinite truth if he has not previously made himself ready, pure, balanced, and mature.

(II) ( 52 ) This self-centred secluded, and ivory tower emis-ease fammen of befine Liew asw conetaine, hardly suited to crisis peace-time, but quite unsuited to crisis wartime. It was either forcibly smashed to an end by events or somehow continued by paying the price of an enormous self-deception Leoidaym and thus rejaiole oldeanom odf ( 53 )

subring to comed and wiresesson ton ors mordes sality. They may be the homes of a disguised or

unconscious worldiness.

( 54 ) Plate correctly compared such mystical -lies saideard bus vietoca sell odw atimesiaof tamendes to exercise at meliantividual bertheo tenit-field

( 55 ) Life in a monactery can never constitute a satisfactory or homowrable and in itself. We may to inemineries variouset tol siseries sand or Meant and renewal of wind, only to throw ourself more powerfully into the world-struggle again. ( 56 ) The world will not be overcome by running away from it nor by chutting our eyes to it, but by comprehending its significance and bringing it into cof operative, side-by-side association with Josto Danielina muo

( 57 ) These estrant are places for old people to metire to, for the death-weiters. They are not centers of inspiration for the young people who still have many years of life sheed of them.

( 58 ) But after oll, the edvice to withdraw and all describes to converge one and morting in inprescripte today and that is the best engument

.if Justeus

39 ) Amobier danger of these monastic refrents is the danger of falling into a pious letheren of supposed remandistion which is as futile for the mystic as it is sterile for mankind.

( 60 ) In the apperently safe section of Eastern Askrem or Western monastery, he may console with a superiority complex for the in-

feriority complex which the world gave him. ( 63 ) Those who have become afraid of life; who

may find the peace they seek in ashreme. ( 68 ) Mrror will creep into his finite approhension of the infinite truth if he has not pre-

viously made himself ready, pure, balanced, and

(63) Those who are filled with repressions and inhibitions, emotional complexes and inferiority sentiments, may find themselves at home in ashrems. (64) The old methods of segregating a special class into ashrems and monasteries is unsuited to twentieth century conditions.

(65) Because a mystic is sincere and good, the deliverances of his meditation or trance are not,

therefore, guaranteed infallible.

(66) The notion that spiritual life must be sought only in the cloisters is a wrong one.
(67) Instead of segregating his disciples and followers into monasteries, the Persian prophet Bahaullah told them that they ought to disperse themselves throughout the world and help to enlighten others.

(68) Philosophy is neither an escape mechanism for those who cannot cope with the tasks confronting them, nor a subtle means of transferring interests to, and projecting desires on, an imaginary

world for those dissatisfied with this one.

(65) Those who are filled with repressions and inhibitions, emotioned complexes and inferiority sentiments, may find themselves at home in schreme (64) The old methods of segregating a special class into schreme and monasteries is unsuited to trentieth century conditions.

(65) Because a mystic is sincere and good, the

therefore, guaranteed infallible.

( 66 ) The notion that spiritual life must be sought only in the electers is a wrong one. ( 67 ) Instead of segregating his disciples and collowers into monusteries, the Persian prophet temporalish told them that they ought to disperse themselves throughout the world and help to en-

lighten others.

( 66 ) Philosophy is neither an escape mechanism for those who cannot cope with the tasks confronting them, nor a subtle means of transferring interests to, and projecting desires on, an imaginary world for those disabilatied with this one.

1 ) Only by searching critically his own heart and actions, can he hope to expose one part of the ego 's

operations.

2 ) The doctrine of grace may easily lead to a supine fatalism if unclearly understood but it will lead to intense self-humbling prayer if clearly understood.

( 3 ) The doctrine of non-resistance, as taught by Tolstoy and practiced by Gandhi, seems noble and lofty but is actually founded on misunderstanding and misinterpretation of the true doctrine. What its modern exponents have done is to make it mean non-resistance to human evil: what its ancient advocates meant was non-resistance of the human ego to the divine Self. Its most philosophical advocates always taught that we should put aside our personal will and our personal desires and sacrifice them to the higher being, the higher Self, unresistingly. They taught a wise passivity not a foolish one, a self-surrender to the divine power not to the diabolic power.

(4) Here amid all the tangles and oscillations of your life there is still your Higher Self, the witness. You are not forgotten. It is waiting for you. It is your only accessible God and your true guru. Why not plead persistently for its Grace? This may sound like a kindergarten religion but as you have sufficient understanding of these matters, it is not. With your unusual character you could go far on this path

and later render so much service.

( 5 ) Lift up your eyes from the ground to the sun of a justified hope. We have it on the authority of Jesus that there is mercy or forgiveness for the worst sinners if they set about obtaining it in the right way. And as you don't come anywhere near that category, surely there is some hope and some help for you too.

( 6 ) From these great writings he will receive impulses of spiritual renewal. From these strong paragraphs and lovely words he will receive incitement to make himself better than he is. Their every page will carry a message to him; indeed, they will seem to be written for himo

ons treed awo sid vilsoffire enidorses gd vino ( actions, can he hope to expose one part of the ego 's operations.

e ) The doctrine of grace may easily lead to a Billy it ind bootsrehmu virselong it mailstat enique lead to intense self-humbling prayer if clearly understood.

(3) The doctrine of non-resistance, as taught by Tolstoy and practiced by Sandhi, seems noble -rebnumium no bebnuol vileutos at Jud vilof bus -sob suri and to noitatergreiniaim has gailmate ai enob evad ainencome niebom ail jadw to make it mean don-resistance to human evil; what its ancient advocates meant was non-registance of the human ogo to the divine Self. Its tail thaust eyswis setsooves isoldgosoling from Two bas Liw Lancared two obias Jun bluede ew personal desires and sacrifice them to the higher being, the higher Self, unresistingly. They taught a wise passivity not a foolish one, a edf of for rewor enivib edf of rebrerrue-fles diabolic power.

encitallions bus selgned end lie bims ereH ( 4 ) of your life there is still your Higher Self, the withess. You are not forgotten. It is waiting

for you. It is your only accessible God and your true guru. Why not plead persistently for its Grace? This may sound like a kindergarten -hasterebru treiciffus even nov as tud noigiler ing of these matters, it is not. With your unusual character you could go far on this path end later render so much service.

edt of bourg odf mort aeve mov ou flid ( ? ) sum of a justified hope. We have it on the -rot to yoursm ai erent that there is mercy or forgiveness for the worst sinners if they set about obtaining it in the right way. And as you don't come anywhere near that category, surely there is some hope and some help for you too.

eviscer Liew of agaiting thoug seedt mora ( 6 ) impulses of spiritual renewal. From these strong paragraphs and lovely words he will receive incitement to make himself better than he is. Their every page will carry a message to him; indeed, they will seem to be written for · mircl

(IV)

(7) Even if the disciple has no startling attainments to show for all his efforts, even if his advance is so slow as to seem disappointing, at least he has this gratification, that his face is turned in the right direction and that his feet are already on the way to salvation.

are already on the way to salvation.

(8) When we remember how so many mothers suffer in giving birth to a physical child, we need not be surprised that so many aspirants have to suffer severely in giving birth to a spiritual child -

their higher consciousness.

(9) Practice is the first requisite. Day efter day one must dig into one's mind. One cannot learn swimming from a printed book alone, nor can one learn to know the Overself merely by reading about it.

(10) You will make fate and freewill find a fortunate conjunction if you are determined to do your utmost and yet to yield to the Overself.

(11 ) Defeat is only an alarm clock calling you to

get up and get going once more.

(12) Do not put your aspirations into cold storage. Do not stop trying because something-orother that is either very pleasant or else very

unpleasant has happened.

(13 ) It seems a tiring and endless task this, of tracking down the ego and struggling with it in its own lair. No sconer have we given curselves the satisfaction of believing that we have reached its last lair and fought the last struggle than it reappears once again, and we have to begin once more. Can we never hope to finish this task? Is the satisfaction of victory always to be a premature one? When such a mood of powerlessness overwhelms us utterly, we beging at lasty to cast all further hope for victory upon grace alone. know that we cannot save ourselves and we look to the higher power. We realize that self-effort is absolutely necessary to our salvation, but we discover later that it is not enough for our salvation. We have to be humbled to the ground in humility and helplessness before grace will appear and itself finish the work which we have started.

(IV) Even if the disciple has no startling

attainments to show for all his efforts, even if his advance is so slow as to seem disappointing, at least he has this gratification, that his feet is turned in the right direction and that his feet are already on the way to salvation.

(6) When we remember how so many methers suffer in giving birth to a physical child; we need not be surprised that so many aspirents have to suffer severely in giving birth to a spiritual child.

their higher consciousness.

(9) Practice is the first requisite. Buy after day one must dig into one's mind. One cannot learn swimming from the printed book alone, nor can one learn to know the Overself merely by rending about it.

(10) You will make fate and freewill find a fortunate conjunction if you are determined to do your utmost and you to yield to the Overself.

(11 ) Defeat is only an alarm olock calling you

get up and get going once more.

age. Do not stop trying because something-or-

unpleasant has happened.

to weight want ameliane bus weight a ameea il ( EL) tracking down the enc and struckling with it in its own lair. No scorer have we given ourselves the satisfaction of believing that we have reached it ment elaguete test ent thement bne riel jast eti recopears once again, and we have to begin once more. Can we never hope to finish this task? Is -erg s ed of evamue victory to molicalita and mature one? When such a mood of powerlessness overwhelms us utterly, we beginy at lasty to cast all further hope for victory upon grace alone. inow that we commot save ourselves and we look to the higher power. We realine that self-effort is and and indistries to of yrecesson yistuineds esvice that it is not enough for our salvetion. We have to be lambled to the ground in humility and helplesaness before grace will appear and itself finish the work which we have started.

( 14 ) Once he grasps that the higher part of his being not only knows immeasurably more than he what is good for him, but also possesses infinitely more power than he does to bring it about, he is ready to enter upon the surrendered life. He will no longer complacently assume that his imperfect mentality is wise enough to guide him. or his faltering ego strong enough to support him. He will no longer predetermine his decisions or his doings. He realizes that other forces are now beginning to enter into his life and mind, and his part is not to obstruct them but to let them do their work. The more his own passivity meets their activity, the better will this work be done. (15) Because the ultimate issue lies with the grace of the Overself, the aspirant is not to prejudge the results of his Quest. He is to let them take care of themselves. This has one benefit, that it saves him from falling into the extremes of undue discouragementy on the one hand, and undue elation on the other. It tells him that even though he may not be able, in this incarnation, to attain the goal of union with the Overself by destroying the ego, he can certainly make some progress towards his goal by weakening the ego. Such a weakening does not depend upon grace: it is perfectly within the bounds of his own competence. his own capacity.

(16) During the early stages of his Quest, the neophyte will have to take some protective measures against the mental suras, the emotional influences, and the psychic magnetisms of other people whose character or conduct may have an obstructive effect upon his Quest or a disturbing effect upon his mind. The total avoidance of such people or at least a reduction in the number of contacts with them, is one such measure; a special vigilance, when he is with them, over his thoughts and feelings so as to discriminate those which come from them and those which are really his own.

is another measure.

(17) He may fall into mistakes during his early years of seeking which he will be too prudent to fall into during his maturer ones.

(18) He should find the path for which he himself is temperamentally suited.

aid to tree readeld ent that agency ed sono ( MI ) being not only knows immeasurably more than he what is good for him, but also possesses infiniteest should it maind of sech ad mail tewor stom vi is ready to enter upon the surrendered life. He will no longer complecently assume that his imperfect mentality is wise enough to Audde him. or his faltering ego strong enough to sungert him. To emplayed aid enigreciaborg remnol on file ell his doings. He realises that other forces are now beginning to enter into his life and mind, and his nart is not to ebstruct them but to let them do their work. The more his own passivity meets enob ed arow aids Ifiw rested eds evilvices rieds ent diby seil encet stemitin edi esussed ( El ) ere of the Overself, the espirant is not to prejudge the results of his Quest. He is to let them take care of themselves. This has one benefit, semertre ent ofai anillet mort min seves ti tant of undre discouragementy on the one hand, and undue clation on the other. It tells him that ever though he may not be able, in this incarnation, to attain the goal of union with the Overself by destroying the ego, he can certainly make some one off gainesless of Loop aid abrawed acorpora Such a medicaning does not depend upon graces it is perfectly within the bounds of his own competence. his own capacity. ( 16 ) During the early stages of his Quest, the

mondayte will have to take some protective measures against the mental sures, the emotional influences, and the psychic magnetisms of other peonde whose character or conduct may have an obanidrusaib a to jeen aid moon joelle evijoutte effect upon his mind. The total avoldance of such To redum ent al heitouber a teael ja to electe contacts with them, is one each measure; a special vigilance, when he is with them, over his thoughts and feelings so as to disoriminate those which

come from them and those which are really his own,

is another measure.

( 17 ) He may fall into mistakes during his early years of seeking which he will be too prudent to .meno rerutam atd pairub ofni ffal

( 13 ) He should find time noth for which he himbeding wilsdmems remed at ties

( 19 ) He needs to retire from time to time, be it for an hour or a month, to strengthen his forces and concentrate his feelings on the Quest. In these retreats he needs solitude to create his own mental atmosphere, freedom to obey the inner promptings of the Spirit Nature, to relax, purify; and ennoble his feelings.

( 20 ) Growth is to be measured in terms of consciousness and understanding, character and intelligence, intuition and balance, in their totality, and not in terms of any single one of these

alone.

(21) He must put down the lower emotions every time they rear their heads. The ordinary unquesting man may allow resentment, jealousy, anger, lust, hate, and greed to appear and act without restraint on the scene of his life, but the disciple cannot. Self-purification is both his need and his duty.

( 22 ) Against the pessimistic mean that the leopard cannot change his spots, there is the optimistic teaching of Socrates that "Virtue can be learned." Against the worldling's sneer that the quest sets itself an impossible task, there is the encouragement of every religious prophet and seer

history has known.

( 23 ) His Overself leads him to seek and find another man who shall be its intermediary with him its representative to him, its image for him.

( 24 ) His serenity will be tested whether it can remain uncorroded by whatever cares and pressures the day may bring him.

( 25 ) He has to become serenely detached without

becoming a walking murmy.

( 26 ) What he feels during those moments he has

to become during the years that follow.

( 27 ) The principle which makes union with the Overself possible is always the same, albeit on different levels. Whether it appears as humility in prayer, passivity to intuition, stillness in meditation, or serenity despite untoward circumstances, these attitudes temporarily weaken the ego and lessen its domination. They temporarily silence the ego and give the Overself the opportunity to touch us or work through us. So long as the ego dominates us, we are outside its reach, and separated from its help. the Oversoll

(VI)

(19) He needs to retire from time to time, be it for an hour or a month, to strengthen his forces and concentrate his feelings on the (ment. In these retreats he needs solitude to create his own mental atmosphere, freedom to obey the inner promptings of the Spirit Nature, to relaw, purify, and emoble his feelings.

colourness and underphanding, churacter and intelligence, intuition and balance, in their totality, and not in terms of any single one of those

.ono La

( R1 ) He must put down the lower emotions every time they rear their heads. The ordinary unquesting man may allow resouthent, jealousy, anger, itust, hate, and greed to appear and act without restraint on the scene of his life, but the disciple cannot. Self-purification is both his need

and his duty.

( SS ) Against the pessimistic ween that the leopestd cannot change his spots, there is the optimistic teaching of Scorates that "Virtue can be learned." Against the worldling's sneer that the quest sets itself an impossible task, there is the cacouragement of every religious prophet and sear history has known.

first been to be its intermediary with him another wan who shall be its intermediary with him its representative to him, its image for him.

( 24 ) His nerenity will be tested whether it con remain uncorroded by wintever cares and pressures the day may bring him.

( 25 ) He hag to become serenely detached without

becoming a walking mummy.

( 26 ) What he feels during those moments he has

(27) The principle which makes union with the Overself possible is always the same, albeit on different levels. Whether it appears as humility in prayer, passivity to intuition, stillness in meditation, or seremity despite untoward circumstances, these attitudes temporarily weaken the ego and lessen its domination. They temporarily silence the ego and give the Overself the opportunity to touch us or work through us. So long as the ego dominates us, we are outside its reach and severeted from its bely.

the Outline

(IV)

(28) Let him be vigilant about the way in which he reacts to experiences and circumstances, to men and women. Let him be on guard against the attractions and repulsions which they engender, the emotions which they excite, and the desires which they arouse.

( 29 ) Few disciples have a record of uninterrupted progress to show. Because most have to struggle so hard against tendencies which grew up during many lives of the past, most have a record of rise and fall, of success and failure, of struggle and reversal, to show. The knowledge of this fact and the hope it should give him should support every individual aspirant during this period of discouragement.

(30) He will have to learn the art of standing aside from himself; of observing his actions and analyzing his motives as though they belonged to some other person. He may cease to practice this art only when his actions reflect the calm wisdom of the Overself and when his motives reflect its

detached impersonality.

( 31 ) The readiness to surrender his lower nature to the higher one, to give up his own will in obedience to God's will, to put aside the ego for the sake of the Overself, puts a man far in advance of his fellows, but it also puts him into certain dangers and misconceptions of its own. The first danger is that he has given up his own will only to obey other men's wills, surrendered his own ego only to fall under the influence of other men's egos. The first misconception is to take lesser voices for God's voice. The second danger is to fall into personal idleness under the illusion that it is mystical passivity. The second misconception is to forget that although selfefforts are not enough of themselves to guarantee the oncoming of Grace, still they are necessary pre requisites to that oncoming. His intellectual, emotional, and moral disciplines are as needed to attract that Grace as his aspirations, yearnings, and prayers for it. He cannot expect God to do for him work which should be done by himself.

(VI)

(28) Let him be vigilant about the way in which he reacts to experiences and circumstances, to men and wesen. Let him be on guard against the attractions and regulations which they engender, the emotions which they excite, and the desires which

chey srouse.

(29) Fow disciples have a record of uninterrupted progress to show. Because most have to struggle so hard against tendencies which grew up during many lives of the past, most have a record of
rise and fall, of success and failure, of struggle
and reversal, to show. The knowledge of this fact
and the hope it should give him should support
every individual aspirant during this period of
discouragement.

( 50 ) He will have to learn the art of standing aside from himself, of observing his actions and analyzing his motives as though they belonged to some other person. He may ocase to practice this art only when his actions reflect the calm wisdom of the Overself and when his motives reflect its

detected impersonality.

( 51 ) The readiness to surreader his lower nature to the higher one, to give up his own will in obedience to God's will, to put aside theego for the sake of the Overself, puts a man for in advance of his fellows, but it also puts him into .nwo ail to encidesonoseim hos stemmeb mistres The first danger is that he has given up his own will only to obey other men's wills, surrendered his own ego only to fall under the influence of other men's egos. The first miscenception is to take leaser voices for God's voice. The second danger is to fall into personal idlenoss under the illusion that it is mystical passivity. The secthe nguesties tend degret of al noiseemeets bno offorts are not enough, of themselves, to guarantee the oncoming of drace, still they are necessay pregratics to that encoming, His intellectual, emotional, and moral disciplines erique aid se esert that drace as his sapire tions, yearnings, and prayers for it. He cannot expect God to do for him work which should be done by himself.

( 32 ) The aspirant discovers after several years that Mature is still resistant, that the leopard spots are too deeply dyed to change easily, and that his character keeps its weaknesses despite all his efforts to dislodge them. Then the hopes with which he began the quest begin to fade in this grey dawn. He realizes that they were overexultant and over-optimistic. He despairs of ever remaking himself successfully. He even has thoughts of abandoning the quest entirely. But does this discovery really call for such defeatism and such despondency? No, it calls for a resigned acceptance of the situation as it is, for a realistic measurement of what can be done within the limits of a single lifetime, for a recognition of the wisdom of nature in providing him with numerous future reincarnations in which to achieve his purpose. He must refuse to follow the common error and identify himself with his physical body. Rather, he must identify himself with his mental being, and feel this as something immortal, something reappearing on earth time after time and coming closer and closer with each appearance, to the goal. He must believe in the truth of evolution, even while he perceives that it takes time, plenty of time, for such evolution to become a fact. And finally, he must admit that he is not left without signs by the way, nor without glimpses to inspire him, or tokens to encourage him. ( 33 ) He who seeks to gain truth in the quickest way must combine the search within himself with revelation from outside himself. ( 34 ) It will be hard to ferret out the blunders into which his own egoism will lead him, for it will deceive itself as it will deceive him, by using the guises of virtuous feeling or logical thinking. His supposedly selfless motives may be,

in reality, other than what they seem. His superficially sound reasoning may be an attempt on the part of his ego to retain its hold upon him by plausible self-justification.

( 35 ) The setting of rules and the chalking out of a path are only for beginners. When a man has made sufficient advance to become aware of inner promptings from his higher self, he should allow them to become active in guiding him and should let them take him freely on his spiritual life course.

(AI)

steey forever refle ereverally frankes edf ( 55 ) bingoel end that; theisters frite at equiek that apote are too deeply dyed to change easily, and that his character keeps its weaknesses despite segon ont ment . ment embolish of strolle aid fis with which he began the cuest begin to fade in this grey dama. He realized that they were overexultant and over-optimistic. He despairs of ever remaining bimself successfully. He even has tud . vioritue teams and animobasda to etdament does this discovery really call for such defection bergiosi a rol ufiso di com Tyonabaqqeb soue bas acceptance of the mitmation as it is, for a realedt miditw ench ed mue Jank le tmemerussem elisi limits of a single lifetime, for a recognition of the wisdom of nature in providing him with numerous future reinformations in which to achieve his memmoo end wellet of earlier farm of .esequion error and identify bimeelt with his physical body. Rether, he must identify himself with his mental being, and feel this as something immortaly somebne emid rette emid direc no gniracquer gnidt coming closer and closer with each appearance, to while your and the truth of evelue tion, even while he perceives that it takes time, s emood of notinieve for not remit to vinefe for at of tand timbs damm of sufferft bna . Jou't left without signs by the way, nor without glimpses to inspire him, or tokens to encourage him. ( 33 ) He who seeks to gain truth in the quickest wey must combine the search, within himself with revelation from outside himself. amahmuld end two serres of fram ed film tl ( && ) the which his own egoien will lead him ount

( %4 ) It will be hard to forret out the blunders into which his own egoiem will lead him, for it will deceive him, for it will deceive him, by will deceive him, by will deceive him, by waing the cuises of virtuous feeling or logical thinking. His supposedly selfless motives may be in reality, other than what they seem. His superficially bound reasoning may be an attempt on the part of his ego to retain its hold upon him by

plausible self-justification.
(35) The setting of rules and the chalking out of a path are only for beginners. When a man has made sufficient advance to become aware of inner promptings from his higher self, he should allow

them to become active in guiding him and should let them take him freely on his apiritual life course.

( 36 ) The achievements of such personal selfsufficiency, of such detachment from the world of agitations and desires, is, you will say, something entirely superhuman. "Why ask frail mortals to look at such unclimbable peaks, such unattainable summits?" Philosophy answers, "Yes, the peaks are high, the summits do cause us to strain our necks upwards. But you are wrong in saying that they are unclimbable. There is a way of climbing them, little by little, under competent guidance, and that way is called the Quest. True, it involves certain disciplines, but then, what is there in life worth getting which can be got without paying some price in self-discipline for it? The aim of these disciplines is to secure a better controlled mind, a more virtuous life, and a more reverent fundamental mood." ( 37 ) Even if he believes that he is striving

(37) Even if he believes that he is striving for an unattainable goal, at least he is striving in the right direction. Even if it is beyond his reach to become morally perfect, he will be none the worse for striving to become morally better.

(38) However much a man may wish to free himself from the tyranny of the ego, he finds that
wishing alone does not do it for him, aspiration
alone cannot achieve it for him. It is because
of this weakness of human nature, due to the ageold character of the ego's life, that the training and discipline and practices of the Quest
have been instituted. Through them he may be able
to achieve what wishing alone is unable to
accomplish.

(39) To give up the ego is to refuse to accept its dominance or to acquiesce in its thought. It is to regard the ego as the shadow masquerading as the light. But the mere holding of such a view does not result in the dismissal of the ego. For that, a long course of preparation and training and labour and discipline is required. This course is what we know as the Quest. To give up the ego one must begin by hating it, one must go on through an incessant struggle against it, and one must end by overcoming it.

(40) The will is the hammer in the brain. All our thinking and planning counts for little until this hammer comes down with a bang! Then there is action.

(17)

(36) The achievements of such personal selfsufficiency, of such detachment from the world of
agitations and desires, is, you will say, fomething entirely superheman, "Why ask frail mortal

agrications and desires, is, you will say, something entirely superhuman. "Why cak frail mortals
to look at such unclimbable peaks, each unattainable summited" Philosophy enguers, "yes, the
peaks are high, the summite de cause us to atrain
our needs upwards. But you are wrong in saying
that they are unclimbable. There is a way of a train
olimbing them, little by little, under competent
outdance, and that way is called the quest. True,
suidance, and that way is called the quest. True,
to involves certain disciplines, but then, what is
there in life worth getting which can be get without paying some price in self-discipline for it?
The aim of these disciplines is to secure a better
controlled mind, a more virtnesse life, and a more

reverent fundamental meced."

(37) Even if he believes that he is striving for an unsticianble goal, at least he is striving in the right direction. Even if it is beyond his reach to become morally perfect, he will be none the worse for striving to become morally better.

(38) However much a man may wish to free him self from the tyrangy of the ego, he finds that wishing slous does not do it for him, sapiration alone cannot achieve it for him, aspiration of this weakness of human mature, due to the ege old character of the ego's life, that the train old character of the ego's life, that the train to see hear fastituted. Through them he may be able to achieve what wishing slows is unable to

(39) To give up the ege is to refuse to scept its dominance or to acquiesce in its thought. It is to regard the ege as the shadow masquerading as the light. But the mere helding of such a vies does not result in the dismissal of the ege. For that, a long course of properation and training and labour and discipline is required. This and labour as the Guest. To give up the ege one must begin by hating it, one must go on through an incessant struggle against it, and one must end by overcosing it.

(40) The will is the hammer in the brain. All our thinking and planming counts for little until this hammer comes down with a bang! Then there is sotion.

( 41 ) It is asked, "How long a time will it take to follow this Quest until the goal is attained?" The answer can only be so long as the Higher Self is only an idea, not known and not experienced every moment of the day, awake or asleep, so long must the Quest be followed. To measure this period on a scale of years must necessarily vary with different individuals. They all start from different starting points, from different levels of their present condition.

( 42 ) Anyone who is willing to make an earnest endeavour may arrive by his own intelligence, helped if he wishes, by the writings of those who have more leisure and more capacity for it, at a worth-while understanding of these abstract subjects. The intermittent study of these writings, the regular reading of these books will help him to keep his thinking close to true principles. will get inspiration from their pages, comfort from their phrases, and peace from their ideas. These statements spark the kinetic mental energy of a responsive few and inspire them to make something worth while of their lives. What it writes in their minds is eventually written into their activities.

(43) The aspirant for illumination must first lift himself out of the quagmire of desire, passion, selfishness, and materialism in which he is sunk. To achieve this purpose, he must undergo a purificatory discipline. It is true that some individuals blessed by grace or karma spontaneously receive illumination without having to undergo such a discipline. But these individuals are few. Most of us have to toil hard to extricate ourselves from the depths of the lower nature before we can see the sky shining overhead.

( 44 ) No one else can do for a man what nature is tutoring him to do for himself, that is, to surrender the ego to the higher self. Without such surrender no man can attain the consciousness of that higher self. It is useless for him to look to a master to make this tremendous change-over within himself for him. No master could do it. The proper way and the only way is to give up this pathetic clinging to his own power, to his own to littleness, and his own limitations. To turn so completely against himself demands from a man an extreme emotional effort of the rarest kind and the ego is to cruelly it.

(IV) It is asked, "How long a time will it take

to follow this Quest until the goal is attained?

The answer can only be so long as the Higher Self is only an idea, not known and not experienced every moment of the day, awake or seleep, so long must the Quest be followed. To measure this period on a scale of years must necessarily vary with different individuals. They all start from different starting points, from different levels of

their present condition.

(48) Anyone who is willing to make an earnest endeavour may arrive by his own intelligence; and early for it, come have more leieure and more capacity for it, at a worth-while understanding of these abstract subjects. The intermittent study of these abstract subthe regular reading of these books will help him to keep his thinking close to true principles. He will get inspiration from their pages, comfort from their phrases; and pages from their ideas. The responsive few and inspire them to make someth a responsive few and inspire them to make someth their minds is eventually written interm while of their lives. What it writes in their minds is eventually written into their minds is eventually written into their

the sapirant for the minimulation man first part of the guagaire of depire, year lift bis out of the quagaire of depire, year sion, solfishness, and amberialism in which is easier. To solfishe this purpose, he must undergo a purificatory discipline. It is true that some individuals blessed by grace or kuras spontaneously opened to undergo a limitation without having to undergo.

guen a discipline. But these individuals are few. Most of us laye to toil hard to extricate our selves from the depths of the lower nature before

selves from the depths of the lower nature belone

tutoring him to do for himself, that is, to surtutoring him to do for himself, that is, to surrender the ego to the higher self. Without such
surrender no man can attain the consciousness of
that higher self. It is useless for him to lock te
a master to make this tremendous change-over within himself for him. No master could do it. The
proper way and the only way is to give up this
pathetic climging to his own power, to his own
littleness, and his own limitations. To turn so
completely seminat himself demands from a man
antimed and the effort of the rarest kind and
the ego is to the stort of the rarest kind and
the ego is to the stort of the rarest kind and

0

( 45 ) There is a weapon which we can place in our hands that will render us independent of external patronage and make us master of circumstance's ebb and flow. This is the power of persistent will. ( 46 ) We must direct all our desire along this channel of a high aspiration, as the artilleryman directs all the force of an explosive between the steel walls of a gun, concentrating it into

( 47 ) Its chief enemy is indecision. The world is packed with people who suffer from this fault. So our greatest dramatist took this as his theme for his wonderful play, "Hamlet." A little more decision on the part of the Prince of Denmark and the series of tragedies which close the play would have been averted. But in that case the play would not have carried the lesson Shakespeare wanted it to give; how Hamlet was tortured by his own indecisiveness. Wise Faith wins. The fool of to-day is the wise man of to-morrow - if he lets his mistakes teach him. Not what you can do, but what you do do, matters. The bird of victory finally perches on the shoulders of the man who dares.

( 48 ) Results come, in the end, to the persistent. Opportunity will go out of its way to take hold of the hand of the man who sticks. Many begin - but few know how to stick. This is true enough in material affairs. How much truer in the Spiritual. ( 49 ) If some men succeed spiritually because they

are destined to, most men do because they are determined to.

( 50 ) Only by consecutive and consistent efforts

can we conquer.

conquering potency.

( 51 ) He should not be discouraged because others have gone ahead on the path more quickly than he, any more than he should be gratified because some have gone ahead more slowly than he, for the fact is that the goal he seeks is already within his grasp. He is the Overself that he seeks to unite with, and the time it seems to take to realize this is itself an illusion of the mind. Let him, therefore, go forward at his own rate and within the limits of his own strength, leaving the result in the hands of God.

( 52 ) "Only that day dawns to which you are awake" - Thoreau.

(45) There is a weapon which we can place in car
hands that will render us independent of external
patronage and make us master of circumstance's obl
and flow. This is the power of persistent will.
(46) We make direct all our desire along this
channel of a high aspiration, as the artilleryman
directs all the ferce of an emplosive abetween

the steel walls of a gun, concentrating it into conquering potency.

(47) Its chief enemy is indecision. The world is packed with people who suffer from this fault. So our greatest dramatist took this as his theme for his wonderful play, "Hamlet." A little more decision on the part of the Frince of Demark and the series of tragedles which close the play would have been averted. But in that case the play would not have carried the leason Shakespeare wanted it to give; now hamlet was tortured by his own traged it aliveness. Wise faith wins. The fool of to-day distrements the wise man of to-morrow - if he lets his mistakes teach him. Not what you can do, but what you do do, mutters. The bird of victory finally you do do, mutters. The bird of victory finally you do do, mutters of the man who dares.

(48) Hesults come, in the end, to the percistent Oppertunity will go out of its way to take hold of the man who sticks. Many begin 4 but

few know how to stick. This is true enough in material affairs. How much truer in the Spiritual. ( 49 ) If some men succeed spiritually because the

ers year second ob men jame to because tra

determined to.

( 50 ) Only by consecutive and consistent efforts

can we conquer.

(51) He should not be discouraged because others have gone shoed on the path more quickly than he any more than he should be gratified because some have gone abead more slowly than he, for the fact is that the goal he seeks is already within his grasp. He is the Overself that he seeks to unite with, and the time it seems to take to realize this is itself as illusion of the mind. Let him, therefore, so forward at his own rate and within the limits of his own strength, leaving the result in the hands of God.

( 52 ) "Only that day dawns to which you are awake"

( 53 ) A STORY OF A MOTOR - If you think all the time that you cannot do things, well, you won't, for you will never make a start, but if you think you can, you are a long way on the road to doing

This line of thought always reminds me of the old story of the motor which, faced by a steep hill, funked it at first, its engine jerking out a stac-cato cry of, "I can't, I can't."

Urged thereto by the driver, it attempted the gradient, and although difficult, found it was making progress, and so climbed steadily upward, gently purring all the time, "I think I can, I think I can, " until at last it reached the top, and with a triumphant clank of the engine, bounded forward with the cry of, "I knew it, I knew it." 54 ) "Let us rather be insulted, whilst we are insultable. " - Emerson.

55 ) This truth must become living within our souls. Until then it remains a cold philosophic

? tenet, impotent to movild our lives.

( 56 ) The ego does not give itself up without undergoing extreme pain and extreme suffering. It is placed upon a cross from whence it can never be resurrected again, if it is truly to be merged in the Overself. Inner crucifixion is therefore a terrible and tremendous actuality in the life of every attained mystic. His destiny may not call for outer martyrdom but it cannot prevent his inner martyrdom. Hence the Christ self speaking through Jesus told his disciples, "If any man will come after me let him deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow mee"

( 57 ) The affirmations of the true self made by some creeds are as useful contributions as the denials of the false self made by other creeds. Both are on the same plane, the intellectual plane, andy thereforey both have only a limited usefulness as one-sided contributions only. They do not solve the problem of eliminating that false self or of uniting with the true self. Only the Quest in all its integral man-sided nature can do that. It uses every function of the psyche in the effort to change the pattern of the mind - not the imagination alone, nor the intellect alone, nor the intuition alone, nor the will alone, nor the emotions alone, but all of them combined.

( 55 ) A STORY OF A MOTOR - If you think all the time that you cannot do things, well, you won't, for you will never make a start, but if you think you can, you care a long way on the road to doing them.

This all to end thought a wast a land of the story of the motor which, faced by a story hill, funked it at first, its engine jerking out a star-

dato ory of, "I can't, I can't."

Urged thereto by the driver, it attempted the gradient, and although difficult, found it was gradient, and although difficult, found it was making progress, and so climbed steadily upward, gently purring all the time, "I think I can, I can, I think I can, I the top, think I can, " until at last it reached the top, and with a triumphant clank of the engine, bounded forward with the cry of, "I knew it, I knew it." ( D4 ) "Let us rather be insulted, whilet we are insultedle." - Emerson.

ouls. Until then it remains a cold philosophic

tenet; impotent to morald our liver.

( DG ) The ogo does not give itself up without undergoing extreme prin and extreme suffering. It is placed upon a cross from whence it can never be resurrected again, if it is truly to be merged in the Overself. Inner crucifixion is therefore, a terrible and tremendous actuality in the life of every attained mystic. His destiny may not call for outer martyrdom but it cannot prevent his inner nertyrdom. Hence the Christ self speaking tanor mertyrdom. Hence the Christ self speaking come after me let him demy himself and take up his come after me let him demy himself and take up his cross daily and follow me."

( 57 ) The efficient of the true self made by some croseds are as useful contributions as the denials of the false self made by other creeds. Soth are on the same plane, the intellectful plane andy therefore the same plane, only a limited usefulness as one-sided contributions only. They do not solve the problem of eliminating that false self or of uniting with the true self. Only the Quest in all its integral man sided nature can do that. It uses every function of the payche in the effect to change the pattern of the mind - not the imagination alone, nor the intellect alone, nor the intellect alone, nor the discussions alone, but all of them combined.

( 58 ) If, on the inward journey from ego to Overself, a man has to give up everything, on the outward journey he may pick up everything again. If he has to become a little child in order to enter the kingdom of heaven, he will return from that kingdom and become a man again, yet without losing all that was worthy in the child-like faith. Whatever the aspirant has sacrificed for the sake of finding God, God may restore to him afterwards. ( 59 ) The vain man, the stupid man, or the lustful man cannot enter the kingdom of heaven. He must first be humble enough to silence the ego. intuitive enough to expose its deception, and strong enough to overcome its desires. ( 60 ) The aspirant enters on the Quest of the heavenly kingdom from the first moment that he becomes willing to try to give up his ego. It does not matter that it will engage his whole lifetime, that success may only be found in some future incarnation. From that first moment he becomes a disciple of the Overself, and a candidate for the kingdom of heaven. ( 61 ) Any aspirant who looks to a personal attachment or earthly love for a durable and ultimate happiness will find that sooner or later his illusion will be removed and his mistake corrected by the painful tutorship of experience. If good fortune brings it to him he may enjoy it but only if he can enjoy it inside his Quest and not outside of it. If it separates him from his ideals and lowers his values, then he cannot keep to it and to the Quest too - then in his hour of need it will

be lost by him or it will turn from him. (62) All men are engaged upon little quests which have trivial or serious objects as their goal; only the disciple is engaged on the Grand Quest which has nothing less than God's purpose for man as its goal.

(63) If a man has been following the Quest, but subsequently deserts it, he will lose whatever control he has over his personal welfare until he returns to the path again. The more he refuses to heed the sacred call, the more will he move to his own destruction. His only hope of mending his fortunes is to return to the path which he has desertedo

(64) Not to be continually wanting to get things but to be released from wanting them, is the way towards real peace of mind.

(IV) (158 ) If, on the inward journey from ego to Over-

self, a man has to give up everything, on the outward journey he may pick up everything again. If he has to become a little child in order to enter the kingdom of theaven, he will return from that

Mingdom and become a men again, yet without losing all that was worthy in the child-like faith.

Whatever the approint has coordined for the cake of finding God, God mey restore to him afterwards. ( 59 ) The vain man, the stupid man, or the lust-ful men cannot enter the kingdom of heaven. He

in men commot enter one ringded of meaven. me must first be hundle enough to silonce the ego; intuitive enough to expose its deception, and

strong enough to overcome its desires.

( 60 ) The aspirant enters on the Quest of the hoseverly hingdom from the first moment that he becomes willing to try to give up his ego. It does not matter that it will engage his whole lifetime, that success may only be found in some future indescripte of the Overself, and a candidate for the hingdom of heaven.

(61) Any amplicant who looks to a personal attack ment or cartialy love for a durable and altimate happiness will find that sooner or later his illusion will be removed and his mistake corrected by the painful tutorship of experience. If good forture brings it to him he may onjoy it but only if he can enjoy it fabide his (need and not outside he can enjoy it fabide his (need and not outside it. If it separates him from his ideals and lowers his values, then he cannot keep to it and to the quest too - then in his hour of need it will be look by him or it will turn from him.

( 62 ) All men are ongaged upon little quests which have trivitl or serious objects as their / gool, only the disbiple is engaged on the Grand Quest which has nothing less than God's purpose

for man as its goal.

(65) If a man has been fellowing the Quest, but subsequently deserts it, he will lose whatever control he has over his personal welfere until he returns to the path again. The more he refuses to he acred the sacred call, the more will he move to his own destruction. His only hope of mending his fortunes is to return to the path which he has deserted.

tog of pridaw vilaunitaco of of tow ( 10 )

(65) It is entirely for the seeker to set his own rate of progress. Even the man who is interested only in theoretical discussion, thereby, and to that extent, promotes his own good. If through inclination or circumstances he prefers to let his aspirations remain only at the level of reading and discussion, that at least is better than being entirely uninterested in them. It will be for him to decide whether to endeavour to obtain the fullest realization of his aspirations in practical life. There is room for both classes on this

(66) We make growth only by degrees because we separate ourselves from the ego only by degrees. The notion that any man can annihilate the ego overnight is an illusory one. He only seems to do so. What actually happens in such a case is that the annihilation is the final culminating event of a long, hidden process, hidden, that is to say, in former incarnations and abruptly pushing its way into the surface consciousness of the present reincarnation. No man flies to such Himalayan altitudes; he can only climb to them.

(67) Keep the heart free. For that, too, is a desire that binds, a longing that torments you, like all longings, unnecessarily. Being bound brings disappointment, brings pain. You must renounce the desire to live in any particular place. as you have renounced other cherished desires. Then, your happiness will not depend on its satisfaction. Nor will you lose inner peace at its

non-realization.

Quest.

(68) But those who feel they lack the strength for such hard discipline, need not also feel discouraged.

( 69 ) Alas! his inspirations are evanescent and

go allatoc-quickly.

(70) These glorious moments must be appraised for what they are, and not received with just casual enjoyment. They are gifts from heaven.
(71) Thus a long preparation is needed before the momentary exaltation can be lengthened into a lasting illumination. Its length may discourage some persons. Without patience, therefore, there can be no treading of this path.

(VI)

( 05 ) It is entirely for the sector to set his own rate of progress. Even the man who is interested only in theoretical discussion, thereby, and to that extent, promotes his own good. If through inclination or elrematances he prefers to let his aspirations remain only at the level of reading and discussion, that at leastly is better than because ontirely uninterested in them. It will be for him to decide whether to endeavour to obtain the fullest realization of his sepirations in practical life. There is room for both classes on this stife.

( 66 ) We make growth only by degrees because we separate ourselves from the ego only by degrees. The notion that any man cen annihilate the ego overnight is an illusory one. He only seems to de so. What actually happens in such a case is that the annihilation is the final culminating event of a long, hidden process, hidden, that is to say, in former incarnations and abruptly pushing its way into the surface consciousness of the present resincarnation. He man flies to such himslay an altimograption.

tudes; he can only climb to them.

(67) Heep the heart free. For that, too, is a desire that binds, a longing that terments you, like all longings, unnecessarily. Being bound brings disappointment, brings pain. You must renounce the desire to live in any particular place, as you have renounced other cherished desires. Then, your happiness will not depend on its satisfaction. Nor will you lose inner posce at its non-realization.

( 66 ) But those who feel they lack the strength for such hard discipline, need not also feel dis-

.homeruco

( 69 ) Alzel his inspirations are evanescent and

go all too quightly.

( 70 ) Those glorious moments must be appraised for what they are, and not received with just casual enjoyment. They are gifts from heaven.
( 71 ) Thus a long preparation is needed before the momentary exaltation can be lengthened into a lasting illumination. Its length may discourage some persons. Without petience, therefore, there can be no treading of this path.

(72) There is a moment in the career of the seeker when he may have to face the problem of joining some special organization. Here we can deal only with the general question itself. For most beginners, association with such an organization may be quite helpful, but for most intermediates it will be less so, and for all proficients it will be definitely detrimental. Sooner or later the seeker will discover that in accepting the advantages of such association he has also to accept the disadvantages, and that the price of serving its interests is partnership in its evils. He discovers in time that the institution which was to help him reach a certain end, becomes itself that end. Thus the true goal is shut out of sight, and a false one substituted for it. He can keep his membership in the organization only by giving up something of his individual wholeness of mind and personal integrity of character. organization tends to tyrannize over his thoughts and conduct, to weaken his power of correct judgment, and to destroy a fresh, spontaneous inner life. He will come in timey to refuse to take any organization at its own valuation, for he will see that it is not the history behind it but the service it renders that really matters. ( 73 ) Despite these criticisms, however, he sees also how organizational life was helpful to his early efforts and guided his early steps. He knows that there is a place for it, but he also knows that that place is a preliminary one. If the final work of a seeker is to be done for and upon himself, that does not displace the necessity of an institution in assisting him to do the preparatory work. Therefore, even the advanced mystic, who has no need of its services, cannot; in principley be hostile to an institution. readily admits its necessity and denies only its all-sufficiency. ( 74 ) The foundation of this work is a fine character. He who is without such moral development will be without personal control of the powers of the mind when they appear as a result of this training; instead those powers will be under

the control of his ego. Sooner or later he will

injure himself or harm others. The philosophic discipline acts as a safeguard against these dangers.

ent to reerso ent ni tnemom a si erent ( SV ) seeker when he may have to face the problem of joining some special organization. Here we cam deal only with the general question itself. For warinagto as doue fit w noitalooses erensized deom tion may be quite helpful, but for most intermediates it will be less so, and for all profies cients it will be definitely detrimental. Scener -igeoos ni tadi revocato ilim redesa edi retai te ing the advantages of such association he has also to soing off that the genetares and that the price of elive eji ni ginerenjisa si sjecrejni oji gniviso do the moltutitent and tant owid ni arevocalb of was to help him resch a certain end, becomes itto two tode at face east out amel . bus teld ties eight, and a felse one substituted for it. He can keep his memberchin in the organization only by giving up something of his individual wholeness en'l responsed to velracini fencaust bus buint to organization tends to tyrammize over his thoughts and conduct, to weaken his newer of correct judge ment, and to destroy a fresh, spontaneous inner life. He will comey in timey to refuse to take any organization of its own valuation, for he will sed that it is not the history bedieved it but the erestan vilset that arebuer it estyres ( % ) Despite these criticisms, however, he sees also how organizational life was helpful to his ell .coeis virse aid behing bus sieps. He knows that there is a place for it, but he also Minews that that place is a preliminary one. If and tol ench of of ai remove s to brow famil ont upon himself, that does not displace the necessity and ob od min anistines ni noisediseni na Te preparatory work. Therefore, even the advanced mystic, who has no need of its services, cannoty in priscipley be hostile to an institution. He readily admits its necessity and denies only its . You to titus - fie enil a ai mow aids to noitabnest and ( AV ) character. He who is without such moral develop-

character. He who is without such moral development will be without personal control of the
powers of the mind when they appear as a result of
this training; instead these powers will be under
the control of his ego. Seener or later he will
injure himself or harm others. The philosophic
discipline sots as a safeguard against these
dangers.

(75) His long-range work is to lift the disciples to his own level, but his short-range work is necessarily concerned with theirs.

(76) Few men find their way to the real prayer for grace before they find their hearts broken,

their minds contrite.

(77) Not all persons come into this desirable state thru formal methods of meditation and regular practice of them. Some attain it thru adopting a higher attitude to the happenings, situations, impressions, and emotions which each day's course presents to them.

( 78 ) Let it not be thought that all this can be achieved without true humility pervading the

endeavor at each step forward.

(79) If the struggle to earn a livelihood, or to support a family, or to realize an ambition is not to overwhelm his thought and energy and leave him bereft of spiritual aspiration, he should detach himself, from time to time, and take note of what it is doing to him. If the gathering of necessary possessions is turned into the gathering of superfluous ones, he will harass himself with new desires and seduce his spiritual pursuits in consequence.

(80) He who suffers the dark night, finds himself poised unhappily between the two worlds; the lower not wanted, the higher not wanting him.

(81) He must beware amid all this progress, that the very fact of progress does not open his heart to spiritual pride and vanity. For if it does it will also shut his eyes to probationary pitfalls and traps.

(82) These experiences if taken aright will lead him not to spiritual pride but to spiritual

humbleness.

(83) The tests show whether he has become sufficiently strong to translate his ideals into action, whether he has conquered his passions and ruled his emotions at the bidding of those ideals, whether he will be willing to take the path of self-denial when the lower nature seeks to lure him away from the path.

(84) The ancient belief of asceticism that delight is delusion, is neither wholly wrong nor

wholly right.

(VI) His long-range work is to lift the disciples to his own level, but his short-range work
ts necessarily concerned with theirs, londer,
(V6) New men flud their way to the real prayer
for grace before they find their hearts broken,
their minds contrite.

destribed the come come to the desirable of state that the come of the compenings, situations, impressions, and emotions which each day's

course presents to them.

(78) Let it not be thought that all this can be solieved without true humility perveding the endeavon of each step forward.

to support a family, or to realize an ambition is
to support a family, or to realize an ambition is
not to oversholm his thought and energy and leave
ledm bereft of spiritual aspiration, he should
detach himself, from time to time, and take note
of what it is doing to him. If the gathering of
necessary possessions is turned into the gathering
of superfluous ones, he will harass himself with
new desires and seduce his spiritual oursuits in

consequence. (80 ) He who suffers the derk night, finds himself poised unhappily between the two worlds; the lower not wanted, the higher not wanting him.

(81) He must beware amid all this progress, that the very fact of progress does not open his heart to spiritual pride and venity. Nor if it does it will also shot his eyes to probationary pitialls and traps.

deal like aright to be t

.ccene Idamil

(86) The tests show whether he has become sufficiently strong to translate his ideals into action, whether he has conquered his passions and ruled his emotions at the bidding of those ideals, whether he will be willing to take the path of colf-demial when the lower meture seeks to lure him away from the path.

that mainteen to relied the another that to leading the delight is delugion, is neither wholly wrong nor wholly right.

( 85 ) If men tell you that the path is a mere figment of the imagination, they are welcome to their belief. I, who have seen many men enter it and a few finish it, declare that the difference between the beginning and the end of the path is difference between a slave and a master. ('86 ) If a man cannot make the right decision in a time of stress, if he feels bewildered in a time of crisis, this is not sufficient justification for him to expect a master to make his decisions for him. For his blindness and bewilderment measure the depth to which he is sunk in his personal self and lower nature. He would have seen his way clearer had he kept his will clear from their domination. For a master to make his decisions for him during such a critical time is not really to help him but to injure him. For it would prevent the struggle within himself continuing until it could give birth to a higher point of view, to a stronger character. ( 87 ) Just as sunrise and sunset are especially auspicious moments for prayer and meditation, so there are special times of the year, special seasons when the aspirant has opportunities for easier communion and quicker advancement than he has at other times. These seasons were known to the ancient religions of America, of Europe, of Africa, and of Asia. Hence they are universal dates and universally kept in the annals of mysticism. It is because of knowledge, although somewhat obscure, of this, that the religious festivals and sacred seasons like Christmas and Easter have been made part of various religions, both pagan and modern. The mystics of Jewry and Greece, of Egypt and Rome, observed them. These mystically auspicious times were the new moon days following the opening of each of the seasonal equinoxes. That is, the first new moon after March the 21st, June 21st, September 21st, and December 21st. At such times the disciple should make a special effort to purify himself; to fast, pray, worship, and meditate

(88) He has first to find out what it is that keeps him from the higher self. And, this known, he will see the need and value of the philosophic

because it is easier then to achieve the result

discipline as a means of eliminating these obstacles.

sought.

(VI)

(85) If men tell you that the path is a mere figment of the imagination, they are welcome to their belief. I, who have seen many men enter it and a few finish it, declare that the difference between the between a slave and a master.

('86) If a man cannot make the right decision in a time of strees, if he feels bewildered in a time of crisis, this is not sufficient justification for him to expect a master to make his decision for him. For his blindness and bewilderment neasure the depth to which he is much in his personal self and lower nature. He would have seen his way clearer had he kept his will clear from their domination. For a master to make his decisions for him during such a critical time is not really to help him but to injure him. For it would prevent the atruggle within hisself continuing until it could give birth to a higher point of view, to a stronger character.

(87) Just as summise and sumset are especially auspicious members for prayer and meditation, so there are special times of the year, special senseons when the aspirant has opportunities for easiest communion and quicker advancement than he has at other times. These seasons were known to the aucient religions of America, of Surope, of Africa, and of Asia. Hence they are universal dates and universally kept in the samula of speciens. It

is because of knowledge, although somewhat obscure, of this the religious festivals and sacred seasons like Christman and Mester have been made part of various religions, both pagen and modern. The myetics of Jewry and Graces, of Meypt and Rome, observed them. These mystically auspicious times were the new moon days following the opening of each of the seesonal equinomes. That has his first new moon after March the Riet, June Elst; deptember Alst, and December Elst, and December Elst, the disciple should make a special effort to purite the disciple should make a special effort to purite because it is casier them to achieve the result.

(88) He has first to find out what it is that known, knops him from the higher self. And, this known, he will see the need and value of the philosophic

discipline as a means of climinating these

( 89 ) Between the clear-cut solidity of the outer life in the sense-world and the impalpable delicacy of the inner life in the divine spirit, there is a region which all aspirants have to cross, but which few succeed in crossing. This is a region of illusion, fantasy, and psychism, where the ego uses its most cunning devices to entrap his emotions and entangle his passions, weaves its most specious flattery to seduce his intellect and imagination. On this part of his journey sensuality assumes the subtlest forms, fancy weaves the strangest occult experiences. Vanity receives the greatest encouragement through oracular or missionbestowing messages, and unbalance is heightened to the pitch of neuroticism, hysteria, or even insanity. In this psychical stage of his development where error masquerades as truth, he will unconsciously impose upon the world of reality x forms which properly belong to the world of sense. Here visions and messages, experiences and phenomena, things seen, heard, or touched by the imagination will constitute a subtle materialism designed to lead him astray. He must protect himself by drawing upon a strong, impartial self-criticism and self-denial, a strong impersonal intelligence, and by accepting the counsel of a competent guide. ( 90 ) He has to continue a resolute and ceaseless war against the forces of greed and lust, the manias of hate and wrath, the eruptions of resentment and envy.

( 91 ) The only real satisfaction is in finding the Overself. Every other kind is tainted by imperfection, spoiled by brevity, or not, after attainment, what it seemed before attainment.

( 92 ) He will have to correct and complete the materialistic evidence of his senses as he will have to discipline and overcome their animalistic outgoing tendency.

( 93 ) The philosophical seeker must practice as fervid a devotion towards this higher Being as the sectarian missionary practices towards a narrower concept of God.

( 94 ) He must meet the demands of his whole psyche if he is to have the proper equipment with which to

find the whole truth.

( 95 ) The goodness which must come into his willing is not separate nor separable from the truth which must come into his thinking.

teino ent lo withitos insersele ent meswiel ( 08 ) -soilsb eldeglagmi ent bas biro -esnes ent ai elicacy of the inner life in the divine spirit, there is a region which all aspigants have to cross, but which few succeed in crossing. This is a region of illusion, fantasy, and paychism, where the ego -ome aid merine of sectiveh animumo Jeom eti sesu teem ati saysaw (encloses aid elamatno bas encit emi has toelletn't sid soubse of western aucioens \*Henenes yournot aid to Just sids to .moissnips ty assumes the subtlest forms, fancy weares the off actions vilas .sessalreame fivoos Jasanardo prostest encouragement through eracular or missionbestowing messages, and unbalance is heightened to the witch of neuroticism, hysteria, or even insome ity. In this paychient stage of his development where error masquerades as bruth, he will unconsciously impose upon the world of reality forms which properly belong to the world of sense. Here visions and messages, emperiences and phenomena. things seen, heard, or touched by the imerination of benginsh mailsinstem efform a efficience Iliw -warta of liesaid toetong team all .wartas mid bael bus misifire-fies Initraqui anoria a noqu pai self-denial, a ctrong impersonal intelligence, and by socepting the counsel of a competent guide. ( 90 ) He has to continue a resolute and ceaseless war against the forces of greed and lust, the manias of hate and wrath, the eruptions of resentment

anibalt at at noisestation Lear vine out ( 10 ) -mi vo betming al brid tempo grave .liegravo och reflection, spoiled by brevity, or not offer attainment, what it seemed before ettelument. ( 92 ) He will have to correct and complete the Materialistic evidence of his senses as he will have to discipline and overcome their animaliable outwoing tendency.

as solioury Jama reseas Isoingosolide out ( 80 ) tervid a devotion towards this higher Being as the sectarian missionery practices towards a nerrower composit of God.

( 94 ) He must meet the demands of his whole payone of delive dile the proper soul past with which to . Mind the whole truth.

95 ) The goodness which must come into his willing is not separate nor separable from the truth

(96) It is in the very nature of things that the good should ultimately triumph over the bad, that the true should dissolve the false. This understanding should bring him patience. ( 97 ) A Kabalist adept: "The neophyte who enters the portals becomes at once a victim of the malicious attention of Shaitans (demons) who plague him with a multitude of temptations and work on his mind. Rare is he who does not succumb." ( 98 ) Whoever puts a moral purpose into life automatically lifts himself above the physical level of mere animality. For him begins a struggle between the slavery of sense and the freedom of enlightenment, between blind emotion and deliberate will, between inward weakness and inward strength. Henceforth, he seeks happiness rather than pleasure, the calm of a satisfied mind rather than the excitement of satisfied senses. If this is a stoic ideal, it is a necessary one, for he must conquer himself. He hates himself, and no man can live in peace with what he hates. ( 99 ) The aspirant seeks to feel in his own life the same inner state which illuminated men have described as being in theirs. (100 ) Being what it is, a compound of higher and lower attributes which are perpetually in conflict; the ego has no assured future other than that of total collapse. The Bible sentence, "A Kingdom divided against itself cannot stand" is very applicable to it: this is why the aspirant must take heart that one day his goal will be reached, even if there were no law of evolution to confirm it - as there is. (101 ) To deny eneself is to refuse to accept, enee self as one is at present. It is to become keenly aware that he is spiritually blind, deaf, and dumb and to be intensely eager to gain sight, hearing, and speech. It is to realize that nearly all men complacently mistake this inner paralysis for active existence. It is restlessly to seek the higher state, the nobler character, a more concentrated mind: it is to be willing to withdraw from all that accumulation of memories and desires which ordinarily constitute the ego. (102 ) When a man who is still in his pupilage deems himself to be wiser than his master, he is being led astray by the cunning flattery of his ego.

(95) It is in the very nature of things that the good should ultimately triumph over the bad, that the frue should dissolve the false. This understanding should bring him patience.

(97) A Mabalist shout: "The neophyte who enters the pertals becomes at once a victim of the maist closs attention of Shaitans (demons) who plague this with a multitude of temptations and work on

his mind. Mare is he who does not succumb."

(98) Whosver puts a moral purpose into lifey automatically lifts himself above the physical automatically lifts himself above the physical level of more animality. Nor him begins a struggle between the alavery of sense and the freedom of enlightenment, between blind emotion and deliberate will, between inward weakness and inward strength. Henceforth, he seeks happiness rather than pleasure, the calm of a satisfied mind rather than the excitement of satisfied senses. If this is a stoic ideal, it is a necessary one, for he must conquer himself, it is a necessary one, for he must conquer himself, it is batter himself, and no

man can live in peace with what he hates. ( 99 ) The aspirant seeks to feel in his own life the same inner state which illuminated men have

described as being in bloires.

(100 ) Boing what it is, a compound of higher and lower attributes which are perpetually in conflict the ego has no assured future other than that of the ego has no assured future other than that of divided against itself cannot stand" is very applicable to it: this is why the aspirant must take heart that one day his goal will be reached, even if there were no law of evolution to continut on there is.

(101) To demy enesent is to refuse to socept ence sealf as come is at present. It is to become meenly aware that he is a piritually blind, deaf, and dumb and to be intensely eager to gain sight, hearing, and speech. It is to realize that nearly all men complecently mistake this inner paralysis for active existence. It is restlessly to seek the higher state, the mobiler character, a more contented mind: it is to be willing to withdrew from all that accumulation of memories and desires

which ordinarily constitute the ego. (102) When a man who is still in his pupilage deems himself to be wiser than his master, he is

being led astray by the curning flattery of his

( 103 ) The illusions of sense produce the errors of mind. The attachments of flesh and the assertions of ego produce sins of the will. Hence, the philosophic discipline is prescribed to enable a man to overcome his errors, to turn away from the senses, to rise above his egoism, and to free himself from the lower feelings. ( 104 ) The grim illusions of a man's dreaming nightmare cause him trouble and suffering so long as he accepts them as real. If he arouses himself and awakes, they are seen for the hallucinations they are. The disciple's long-drawn endeavours at self-arousal thru, the quest, meet with success when he knows and feels that waking life itself is like a dream, is after ally only a thought that is taken up again and again. ( 105 ) There are those who believe that the mystical surrender to God's will means that they are to sit with folded hands, inert and lethargic. They believe also that to coxoperate with Nature; to alter or to interfere with it, is blasphemous. It is not for them to try to make other men better; although they do try to make themselves better. Because they see that they can do little in every direction, they decide to do nothing ... The humility behind this view must be appreciated, but the rationality which it lacks may not. ( 106 ) The aspirant needs, and must find, a steadiness of purpose which will carry him through all the wavering moods of emotion, through all the gloomy periods of discouragement. ( 107 ) Smoking is a falsification of the natural instinct of the body to preserve its own inner cleanliness as well as an insult to its sensibility to irritating odours. If smoking is actually enjoyed as a pleasure, that merely shows how false have become the habits imposed on the body's natural instinct. He who desires to rid himself of the smoking habit musty therefore restore the operation of this instinct. Among the various techniques that he will have to adopt, one is that of fasting. Short but regular fasts will help to purify him and give back what he has lost

- the true instinct of the body and the senses. When this instinct is restored, the desire for smoking will begin to fall away of itself, and

indeedy an aversion to it will replace it.

(VI)

(103) The illusions of sense produce the errors of mind. The attachments of flesh and the acceptations of the will. Hence, the philosophic discipline is prescribed to enable a man to overcome his errors, to turn away from the access, to rise above his egoism, and to free himself from the lower feelings.

( 104 ) The grim illusions of a men's dreaming adjoinance cause him trouble and suffering so long as he accepts them as real. If he wromes himeself and awakes, they are seem for the hallucinations they are. The disciple's long-drawn endeavelons at self-encuesal than the quest, meet with success when he knows and feels that waking life itself is like a dream; is after ally only a thought that is taken up again and again.

( 105 ) There are those who believe that the myse-

tical surrender to God's will means that they ere
to sit with folded hands, inert and lethergic.
They believe also that to compresse with Nature,
to alter or to interfere with it, is blasphemous.
It is not for them to try to make other men better
although they do try to make themselves better.
Because they see that they can do little in every
direction, they decide to do nothing ... The hamility behind this view must be appreciated, but
the retionality which it lacks may not.

( 106 ) The aspirant moods, and must find, a steadiness of purpose which will carry him through all the wavering moods of emotion, through all the gloomy periods of discouragement.

Larutan out to noitecitieler a ai gaidean ( VOI round nwo all evrecers of whod end to Jonitemi wilidenes at the an inequite to its sensities is ty to irritating odours. If smolting is sotually emioyed up a pleasure, that werely shows how fales have become the habits imposed on the body's nutarel instinct. He who desired to rid himself of the smoking habit musty thereforey restore the operation of this instinct, Among the various techniques that he will have to adopt some it Iliw ajest teleget tud from .gnidest to tent tool and and tenty hoad evin bas min thinto of gled - the true instinct of the body and the senses. When this instinct is restored, the desire for when will begin to fall away of itself; and ti coniger iliw il ed moisteve na vicebni

( 108 ) Men who are still searching for Reality should not be expected to show a strength and discipline which only men who have already found it, can show. ( 109 ) The real meaning of these constant injunctions to practice selflessness is not moral but metaphysical and mystical. It is to give up the lower order of living and thinking so as to be able to climb to a higher one.

( 110 ) Man's search for truth cannot be properly carried on unless he has full freedom in it. Where is the religious or religio-mystical institution which is willing to grant that to him? Is there a single one which lets him start out without being hampered by authoritarian dogmas, taboos, limitations, and traditions which it would impose upon him?

( 111 ) Another purpose of these glimpses is to show him how ignorant of truth he really is, and showing to stimulate his effort to get rid of this ignorance. For they will light up the fanciful or opinionative nature of so much that he hitherto

took to be true. These glimpses (112) What does spiritual progress mean? Does it mean to have more and more visions, raptures, or strange happenings? No! It means that every month a man shall feel more control of himself, more improvement in his character, more watchful ofx and obedient to his intuitions, more devoted to his higher self.

( 113 ) It is a real necessity to be away from people and alone with Nature from time to time. ( 114 ) Truth is not only to be known with all one's mind but also to be loved with all one's

heart. ( 115 ) Upon those who are sensitive to truth at a high level, these statements have a strong and peculiar effect. There is deep awe, as if standing before a mystic shrine, reverential joy, as if beholding new Mosaic tablets. There is, indeed, a feeling of being about to receive staggering revelations.

( 116 ) If he makes himself worthy of grace, he need not worry about whether he will ever receive it. His earnest strivings will sooner or later merit it. And this is the best way to render its bestowal a likely happening.

(108) Hen who are still searching for Reality/
should not be expected to show a strength and diecipline which only men who have already found it,
can show.

(109) The real meaning of these constant injunctions to practice selflessness is not moral but metaphysical and mystical. It is to give up the lower order of living and thinking so as to be able to climb to a higher one.

(110) Man's search for truth cannot be properly carried on unless he has full freedom in it. Where is the religious or religio-mystical institution which is willing to grant that to him? Is there a single one which lets him start out without being hompered by sutheritarian dogmas, taboos, limitstions, and traditions which it would impose upon bim?

show him how ignorant of truth he really is, and show him how ignorant of truth he really is, and showing, to stimulate his effort to get rid of this ignorance. For they will light up the fanciful or opinionative nature of so much that he hitherto took to be true.

(112) What does spiritual progress mean? Does it mean to have more and more visions, raptures, or strange happenings? No! It means that every month a man shall feel more control of himself, more improvement in his character, more watchful of, and obedient to his intuitions, more devoted to his higher self.

(115) It is a real necessity to be every from people and clone with Mature from time to time.
(114) Truth is not only to be known with all one's

.imeni

(115) Upon those who are sensitive to truth at a high level, these statements have a strong and peculiar effect. There is deep awe, as if standing before a mystic shrine, reverential joy, as if beholding new mosaic tablete. There is, indeed, a feeling of being about to receive staggering revelections.

ed .commy to volume of the makes him ever cover of the sound will ever two fill ever to be a state of the sound that at the beat way to render its beat of the beat way to render its beatowal a likely happening.

( 117 ) Whereas the conventional good man seeks to leave behind only the gross and flagrant forms of sin, the philosophic disciple is much more scrupulous. Whereas the one is content to moderate the strength of his lower nature, the other tries to subjugate it altogether. ( 118 ) Dark Night. He feels absolutely alone, cut off from all help, forced to stand entirely on his own feet. ( 119 ) The Interior Word revealed itself in Socrates as his daimon. ( 120 ) Ignoble attitudes and selfish resistances will no longer be congenial to his habit of thought. ( 121 ) He will become deeply dissatisfied with his past years and somewhat unhappy about their faults and errors. ( 122 ) He needs to have the willingness and preparedness to withdraw every day from his worldly

(122) He needs to have the willingness and preparedness to withdraw every day from his worldly and intellectual life utterly, and then to have the humility to open his heart in fervent supplication and loving adoration of the higher power.

( 123 ) There are as many ways to union with the Overself as there are human beings. The orthodox, the conventional, and the traditional ways can claim exclusiveness or monopoly only by imperilling truth.

(124) All this growth will most of the time come about simply and naturally, not dramatically and mysteriously. But sometimes, after long intervals of years, it may also happen in the latter way. (125) If he seeks truth with his whole being, then it must enter into his whole being. Hence, if through inborn disposition, he felt his way with the emotions, toward it in the past, rather than knew it with the understanding, he will, one day, become aware of the need of adding an intellectual basis to his life. That which leads him into this awareness /S his own higher self.

( 126 ) It is no easy nor quick task, this disciplining of ancient human impulses. A whole lifetime may be needed and may not be enough.

(127) If happiness is to depend on the caprice, the whim, or the desire of some other human being, it will not escape having uncertainty at the core. (128) If the dominant trends of his thought are bad, evil, or negative, let him counteract them by repeatedly, persistently, and intensely dwelling on their opposites.

of also nam boog fencianovance est aseres ( VII ) to este to see and flagrant forms of leave being only the gross and flagrant forms acrupus ain, the philosophic disciple is much more acrupus lous. Whereas the one is content to moderate the circuit of list lower nature, the circuit of list lower nature, the circuit of list lower nature.

subjugate it altogether.
( 118 ) Dark Might. He feels absolutely alene, out eff from all help, forced to stand entirely on his

own feets

119 ) The Interior Word revealed theelf in Score-

tes as his daimon.

seonataleer daities bun aconstitus eldong (OSI) tagued to fidad aid of laimegnoo ed regnol on Iliw aid divide beliaitaaaib ylgach emocad liiw SH (ISI) tagle tagle

(122) He meda to have the willingness and preparedness to withdraw every day from his worldly and intellectual life utterly, and then to have the heart in ferrent supplication and loving adoration of the higher newer.

(185) There are an many ways to union with the overhoder, Overself on there are homen beings. The orthoder, the conventional, and the traditional ways can claim exclusiveness or menomoly only by imperilling

illund

come about cimply and naturally, not dramatically come about cimply and naturally, not dramatically come about cimply and naturally, not dramatically can and my steriously. Set sometimes, after long intervals of rears, it may also imapped in the the latter way. [185] If he seeks truth with his whole being, Hence, it has the chord into his whole being, Hence, it has the calotions toward it in the pact, rether than the underecteding, he will one day, they it with the underecteding, he will one day, become aware of the med of adding as intellectual basis to his life. That which leads him into this agent, and into this agent, and into this agent, and into this sections and into this sections and the countries and into this sections and the countries and in the can his best agent.

(126 ) It is no easy not palek tasks this disciplining of anolent human impulses. A whole lifetime key be needed and may not be enough.

( 187 ) If happinous is to depend on the caprice, the whim, or the desire of some other human being, it will not escape having uncertainty at the core. ( 188 ) If the deminant trands of his thought are bad, evil, or negative, let him counteract them by reseatedly, persistently, and intensely dwelling

.zetisoggo Tiend no

(129) Until he has become conscious of his shortcomings, his ignorance, and his sinfulness, a man
will rest in smug complacency and receive no spur
to self-improvement, no impetus to enter the quest.
Humility is another name for such consciousness.
Hence, its importance is such as to be rated the
first of a disciple's qualifications.
(130) It is true that grace is something which
must be given to a man from a source higher and
other than himself. But it is also true that
certain efforts made by him may attract this gift
sooner than it would otherwise have come. Those
efforts are: constant prayer, periodical fasting.
(131) The aspirant who indulges in emotional

the very obstacles he has to overcome.

(129) Until he has become conscious of his shortcomings, his ignorance, and his sinfulness, a man
will rest in many completent to enter the quest,
be self-improvement, no impetus to enter the quest,
limility is another mane for such as to be rated the
lemility is another mane for such as to be rated the
flance, its importance is such as to be rated the
flance, its importance is such as to be rated the
flance, its importance is such as to be rated the
flance, its importance is such as to be rated the
clips of a disciple's qualifications

aust be given to a man from a source higher and
other than himself. But it is also true that
certain efforts made by him may stirset this gift
scomer than it would otherwise have come. Those
efforts are: constant who indulges in emotional esting,
celf-pity thereby nearishes his ego and strongthess

the very obstacles he has to overcome,

( ) Propaganda knows only two shades -- black and white. Truth knows all the range of colors in between ) The result of a solely intellectual outlook devoid of religious faith or mystical intuition, is failure to offer mental peace or cherish moral goodness.

(3 )Right thinking is not only an intellectual

quality; it is almost a moral virtue.

(4) People turn from metaphysics as from a dry and forbidding subject. Yet for those to whom it is a pathway to Truth, its statements carry the attractiveness of a good novel; its books possess

the readability of a good biography. (5) When a partial truth claims to be the whole

truth, sooner or later those who expound it will be sidetracked and led astray from their path. (6) Every kind of material appears nowadays upon the printed page, from utter nonsense to lofty wisdom. An editor may place impartially on the same page of his newspaper or magazine the inspired utterance of a new prophet alongside of the reported description of an ephemeral triviality. Indeed, the triviality may be given the greatest prominence, whereas the inspired truth may be tucked away at the bottom of a column!

(7) The mystery will become plain only if we find

a fresh point of views

(8) Such muddy writing means only that there is uncertainty, obscurity, illogicality, or even error behind it.

(9) We have lived, if we have lived the half century from 1890 to 1940, to see science change

its basic themes.

(10) Men, ignorant of metaphysics and insensitive to its earnest reflections, naturally find themselves able to live comfortably without it. (11) When man's thinking first stirs vigorously it may embrace the materialist conception of life. But when it enters the stage of maturity, it must abandon such a superficial conception. (12) Few people ever recognize that the language they use, and hence the thoughts they think, is filled with unexamined assumptions, with uncriticized suggestions from outside, with untested inheritances from other peoples' past.

) Propaganda knows only two shades -- black and white. Truth knows all the range of colors in between ) The result of a solely intellectual outlook al , nollingal lastisym to dita' austrical intuition, is -boog farom dafreds to essed fatness refte of enulish landsolfest as also ton at galantat tagin( quality; it is almost a moral virtue. (4) Poople turn from metaphysics as from a dry and forbidding subject. Yet for those to whom it is a pathway to Truth, its statements carry the accesson amood att plevon boom a To acenevitonatia the readability of a good Diography. truth, sconer or later those who expound it will be cidetrecked and led astray from their path. (6) Every kind of material appears noweders upon the printed page, from utter nonzense to lefty wisdom. An editor may place impartially on the ont out oningene to requirement aid to energenes suit to obligate redgery were a to congretty berige reported description of an ephemoral triviality. Indeed, the triviality may be given the greatest prominence, whereas the inspired truth may be immuleo a to motiod out to gawa bedout bail ow hi wino misig amooed Iliv yrotaym only (V) a freeh point of view. at erest dady whiting means only that there is uncertainty, obscurity, illogicality, or even .it buided force (2) We have lived, if we have lived the half century from 1890 to 1940, to see science change its besic themes. (10) Men, ignorant of metaphysics and insensitive to its earnest reflections, naturally find themselves able to live comfortably without it. visuoroniv erije jerif naiminint e'nem nonk (II) to moidreonce tailalretam saft concertion of life. But when it enters the stage of maturity, it must abandon such a superficial conception.

life. But when it enters the stage of maturity, it must abandon such a superficial conception. (12) Few people over recognize that the language they use, and hence the thoughts they think, is filled with unexamined assumptions, with uncertificised suggestions from outside, with untested inheritances from other peoples past.

(13) In no matters short of ultra-mystic experience need he discard reason and reject scientific knowledge at the bidding of any book, however sound its other instruction may be. He may remain equally unenthusiastic over theological fancies which once provided serious occupation to bored individuals who, having deserted the world, had somehow to fill their time. He need waste no time over metaphysical sophistries and logical hair-splittings which agitated dreamers who, having lost their firm footing on a toiling and suffering earth, became aviators before aeroplanes were invented.

(14) Language evolved in response to the needs of

the thinking process. Its own limitations prevent it from serving with the same adequacy what the thinking process itself serves to conceal - the silent depths of the Mind behind the mind. (15) There are numerous "Gods" existing in the minds of different people, although all are denominated by this single term. Now if the primal instrument in this question of truth is thinking and if every thought must needs find words in which to express itself, it is essential for us to begin by defining every important term which we use, as and when we first use it. Definition must precede explanation; otherwise confusion will reign in the mental relationship between reader and writer. No instruction can be given, no discussion can take place effectively unless both first combine to define their terms and to state their positions. I cannot incur the danger of using a word with one significance given to it by my own mind and another given to it by a reader. We must both beware of the habit of inexact expression.

(16) Only a little over three hundred years ago, however, did scientists begin to understand the language of the story. Since that time, the age of Galileo and Newton, the reading has proceeded rapidly. Techniques of investigation, systematic methods of finding and following clews, have been developed. The discovery and use of scientific reasoning by Galileo was one of the most important achievements in the history of human thought, and marks the real beginning of physics. This discovery taught us that intuitive conclusions based on immediate observation are not always to be trusted for they sometimes lead to the wrong clews.

-freque ofte un-ertfu to frode erestem on al (Sf) ence mead he discord reason and reject scientific knowledge at the bidding of any book, however sound its other instruction may be. He may remain equality unenthusiastic over theological famcies which once provided serious occupation to bored individuals who, having deserted the worlds and somehow to first their time. He need waste no the over metaphysical soundstries and lorical ward today areseard betating addidy agolittliga-wise The bas entited a so entroof will clear tool and fering earth, became aviators before acroplanes .bojnevai otew la absence of the response to the needs of the thinking process. Its own limitations prevent ed term serving with the same adoquecy what the ent - Laconco of sevice ligati escopio acidminis shrim out brided brill said to anigeb inelia off at anistine "choos" enorman ere event (df) winds of different people, although all are down

nominated by this simule term. Now if the primar unidated at digit to moideous aid at decompagnia ni ebrow bail abood same disuctio vreve li bun which to express itself, it is essential for us to begin by defining every important term which we use, as and when we first use it. Definition must Precede explanation; obnorwise confusion will rebest neswied gidencifoler foinem ent ni maior and writer. No instruction can be given, no disdiscion can take place effectively unless both state of has ammed wheat their of the of eniones devil to remash and ruced tomaco I .amoidleon ried unding a word with one significance given to it by my own mind and another given to it by a reader. We must both beware of the habit of inexact ex-\*Doissein

tope areay berhaud berild revo elittle a vino (81) howevers did solentists begin to understand the lenguage of the story. Gince that time, the age bebesoong and gribser only encount bus celifed to regidly. Techniques of investigation, systematic mediade of finding and following close, have been developed. The discovery and use of scientific reaccains by Galifeo was one of the most important schievements is the history of hunen thought, and merks the real beginning of physics. This discovory taught us that intuitive conclusions based on

immediate observation are not always to be trusted for they sometimes lead to the wrong clews.

(VII) (17) Human thought creates an ever-changing picture of the universe. Galileo's contribution was to destroy the intuitive view and replace it by a new one. This is the significance of Galileo's discovery. Science, connecting theory and experiment, really began with the work of Galileo. (18) Anatole France: "Just reasoning demands a rigorous syntax, and exact vocabulary. I cannot but think that the foremost people of the world will be found in possession of the best syntax. It often happens that men cut each other's throats for the sake of words not understood. Did they understand one another they would fall on each other's necks. Nothing advances the spirit of humanity more than a good dictionary such as Littre, which explains everything." (19) It frees him from the need of thinking. (20) Animals, birds, fish, and insects can all enjoy gross physical pleasures but cannot enjoy subtle spiritual pleasures, whether intellectual, aesthetic, or divine. That is the exclusive human privilege. (21) The intellect may think about the meaning of the word 'Overself' and eventually define it. But no intellectual definition can really contain the significance of what goes so far beyond the intellect itself as to belong to a different order of existence altogether. (22) If he were humble enough, he would see and

(22) If he were humble enough, he would see and admit that so defective is his understanding of this term, so large his ignorance of its meaning, that its very use in so common and frequent a

manner, amounts to a self-deception.

(23) Metaphysical books are best studied when alone. The concentration they need and the abstraction they lead to, are only hindered or even destroyed by the presence of others.

(24) The farther science has rushed ahead during the past half-century, the nearer has it come to

the philosophic world-view.

(25) The continual and untiring quest of truth is what distinguishes the philosophic attitude towards life. The intellectual discipline which this involves is irksome to the ordinary mind. For it demands the scrutiny of facts, the unveiling of assumptions, the examination of reasoning processes leading to conclusions, and the probing of standpoints to their ultimate ground.

(III) (17) Hamen thought creates an ever-changing pioture of the universe. Galileo's contribution was a ve the energy bas welv swiftental and yourseb of a'oslilad to conspilingis said al sinf .eno wen discovery. Science, connecting theory and experiment, really began with the work of Galileo. (18) Anatole France: "Just reasoning demands a rigorous syntax, and emert vecebulary. I damot birow odd to sinese jeomerol odd jadd Maidd Jud will be found in possession of the best syntams adsords a rento dose two new tally asserded retto II for the sake of words not understood. Did they done no first blow went tentene one bantareban to fries odd seemsybs anidtoll .asoon s'realto as done vrancifold boom a mad stom vinamus Littere, which explains everything." .national to been edd mout mid separt of (01) (20) Animals, birds, fish, and lascots can all enjoy grees physical pleasures but cannot enjoy enotic spiritual pleasures; whether intellectual; swinning out al Jan't .onivib to coliedtess human ngivileme. to animaem and twede Anima you toalleinl and (IS) the word 'Overself' and eventually define it. But ed intellectual definition osa really contain the and and broyed rat on seen jady to conspilingle rebro inerellib a of anoise of as liesti tosilet . redistroils consists to (SS) If he were humble enough, he would see and to anibusjerebne wid al evidesteb on jadi ilmbs this term, so large his ignorance of its meaning, a drauperl bas neggies on mi eau yrev adi danit monner, amounts to a self-deception. nedw beibuts faed ers esleed facingsquared (ES) alone. The concentration they need and the abstraction they lend to, are only hindered or even .avanto to esmeasing out be vortesh (24) The farther actence has runhed ahead during the past half-century, the nearer has it come to the philosophic world-view. al divid to deem guiridau bas Leumidaco edT (da) what distinguishes the philosophic attitude tewards life. The intellectual discipline which this involves is inknown to the ordinary mind. For it demends the soruting of facts, the unveiling of -org animonast to noidenimente end .amoidenussa

ceeses leading to conclusions, and the probing of

.bauory etemitly riedt of einiorbaste

(VII) (26) Truth demands the severest accuracy of thinking, the intellectual penetration of illusion, and the destruction of all erroneous beliefs if it is to be attained. (27) When the sage does indulge in the luxury of a conversation with an inquirer or spiritual aspirant he usually adopts the Socratic method. There is probably no more powerful or effective method of compelling a man to think, to exercise his own reason, instead of repeating parrot-like phrases, than this of thrusting question after question at him. (28) When logic fails men often betake themselves to occult, mystic, and even primitive paths. (29) we of the 20th century must seek truth in our stand on the point of a meedle does not interest the modern mentality. Twentieth This (30) We need a criterion because we need something whereby we can judge the truth and test it if it be true. (31) Where else can philosophy get its proper start except in experienced data? (32) The intellect is cradled in selfishness but runs the evolutionary track into reason where it will one day finish at the winning-post of selflessness. (33) Science has increasingly become and will remain the most powerful factor in the outlook of educated men to-day. (34) Reason must assert its rights. (35) Philosophy must build her structure with unimpeachable facts which means that she must build it with scientifically-verified facts. (36) When science begins to stammer it is time for it to turn for help to philosophy. (37) A training in logic may guard us against transgressing the rules of right thinking but it cannot guard us against ignorance. (38) Time and thought, experience and experiment, study and practice, initiation and instruction are all needed to teach a man how to distinguish between the final truth and its countless counterfeits. With growing enlightemment and increasing confidence, he becomes more expert. (39) Most inner guidance is rarely purely intuitive but more often a mixture of genuine intuition with wishful thinking. Hence it is right in parts and wrong in others.

"firth's to vocusos tecroves shi abnameh distril" (83) ans anotaulit to moltarioned Lauteelleini edi . Bul the destruction of all erroneous beliefs if it is .benisita sd of (27) When the cage does induled in the lummry of as isuffries to retirent as dity addassevers a shoulden oldsrood out sigobs vilewes of dustic evideelle to Inliewon erom on videdory at erent

method of compelling a man to think, to emercise his own reason, instead of repeating parrot-like mirenes, then this of thrusting question after amid is moiteeup

(33) When logic fails men often betake themselves to occult, mystic, and even primitive paths, to (29) - of the soul century must seek truth in we can familion. The question of how many angels on the stand on the point of a section does not interest the modern mentality. Cuestisty was seed a criterion because we need something whereby we can judge the truth and test it if it

require slac com philosofing mos sale smenty (18) - Paras beenciroums hi Jusome Junta

tud saemmerates ni befaets at tosfietni ent (SE) rums the evolutionary track into reseas where it -lies to deog- minniw and to matril you one fliw Lessmessa

(33) Science has increasingly become and will re-To Moofine and the rejent fulrewood from sold minus

> educated men to-day. eddnin adi dressa dama menael (45)

(35) Philosophy must build her structure with meimpeschable facts which means that she must build .atosi beilizev-vilaslitasios atiw ji

(36) When science begins to staumer it is time for . velgosolide of gled to't aret of fi

fanishe ou brown was circle ni aninists A (VS) ti tud antimidt that To color out anicoermont .comeronyi jemiaga nu brang jonnac

(38) Time and thought, exectionee and experiments ses noifourtant bas noitsifint colfore bas vents -ed daluguitaib of word mem a doset of hebesa fis testape aneithmos ati bas divit lent's and meaw rettes. With growing enlightenment and thornester confidence, he becomes more expert.

(39) Most inner guidence is rerely purely intuitive but more often a minture of semine intaition

.azedfo ni prew bas ajzse

(40) Much as they may dislike the trend, scientists are being forced more and more to mould their most important reflections by metaphysical

concepts.

(41) We may think about these tremendous problems and yet, if we are sincere enough and thorough enough, never arrive at any definite end or conclusive issue to our thinking.

(42) The mystics may scorn science. But it is science which has forced the different peoples of this earth to recognize their inter-dependence and

to admit the need of brotherhood.

(43) The kind of thinking which it prescribes is rational but is not confined to rationality.

(44) He must not rest satisfied with accepting a teaching merely because it is given authoritatively but must try to verify or refute its statements.

(45) It is hard, perhaps impossible, to give absolute proof of any statement or any fact, but a reasonable proof may be given. Life is too short to wait for the one so we have often to accept the other.

(46) Intellect is most useful as a servant but most tyrannical as a master. It may hinder progress or accelerate it. Hence although the philosopher thinks as keenly as any other man, he does not allow his whole self to be submerged in the think-

ing process. (47) When the critical attitude becomes the habitual normal attitude of a man, when it utterly obsesses his mind and corrodes his feeling, it is overdone and he becomes quite unbalanced. The result is that he becomes unfit to grasp the very truth to obtain which he adopted such an attitude

in the beginning.

(48) In the human body the cerebral nervous system, with which man's mental faculties are associated, does not develop until long after all the other chief organs have developed. This is symbolic of its evolutionary importance. In the human life, the thinking power does not attain full maturity until long after all the chief decisions, such as the choice of occupation, marriage-partnership, and religious affiliation have already been made. How much human error and consequent misery must therefore arise from the lateness of this development. (49) He will not forget, in being reasonable, to

(EIV) (40) Much as they may distine the trands solenbluom of erom bas erom beero't anied era ejeit their most important reflections by metaphysical concepts

campidore anchemora check inche anthis year ow (14) agnorodd has aguene ersonia ers ow it stev bas -moo to bee estateb was as evitas reven disnone

clusive issue to our thinking.

(42) The mestics may score actence. Int it is ncience which has forced the different peoples of this carth to recognize their inter-demendence and . booksenford to been sub finhs of

(43) the kind of thinking which it prescribes is

. Tilenoises of bonfines for al jud lanoises a muliquoon ditw bolleties teer for Jemm of (44) Cachine wordy because it to given authoritetive As her winds try to verify or results lts statements (45) It is hard, perhaps impossible, to give about . s jud greet or any statement or any deet, but a trode oof at elil . gevin od yam loomy eldanouser to wait for the one so we have often to hopen the

teem tod insvrea a as foleau taom at toelleinl (86) ty remnical as a master. It may hinder progress or accolerate it. Hence although the philosopher thinks as keenly as any other asm, he does not wining whole self to be submerged in the think-

ing process.

(44) When the critical attitude becomes the habitawdo virejan it menin , man a to shudidte intron isu sesses his will and corrodes his feeling, it is adl .heonalednu etino semocod en bus emobrevo result is that he becomes um'it to grasp the very bruth to obtain which he edepted cuch an attitude in the beginning.

(63) In the inumen body the corebral nervous systems with which man's mental faculties are associated, mondo ent fia metta gool litten coleved for sech objer organa have developed. This is symbolic of its evolutionary impertance. In the human life, the thinking power does not attain full maturity until long after all the chief decisions, such as has equiderentrage equitrien enolthqueso to eciche end religious affiliation have already been made. How much humen error and consequent misery must therefore arise from the lateness of this development. (40) He will not forgot, in being remonable; to

(50) All knowledge is beneficial to man in varying degrees. The knowledge of his own soul, being the highest degree of human knowledge, offers the greatest degree of benefit upon man.

(51) There is a mystery in our own mere existence, let alone in the world's existence. No man who really feels or deeply thinks can fail to recognize its presence. The materialist evades it. The

mystic explores it.

intelligence.

(52) Unfortunately, although there are hundreds of books on metaphysics to instruct the novice, they are also there to confuse him. For where, as in most cases, they are not certified by the sublime experience of insight, they tell him what is, after all, but reasoned guesswork. And the guesses are naturally numerous, different, contradictors.

dictory.

(53) Although we have to begin our metaphysical life by doubting accepted values, we cannot end there; we cannot live forever in an atmosphere of suspended judgment. The process of active living demands that sooner or later we commit ourselves to a definite, if tentative, standpoint, even without reaching absolute certainty. Doubt, therefore, is a provisional and not a permanent attitude.

(54) A compelling inner conviction or intuition need not necessarily collide with cold reason. But as an assumed intuition which may be merely a bit of wishful thinking or emotional bias, it is always needful to check or confirm or discipline it by reasoning. The two can work together, even

ways needful to check or confirm or discipline it by reasoning. The two can work together, even whilst recognizing and accepting each other's peculiar characteristics and different methods of approach. Hence all intuitively-formed projects and plans should be examined under this duplex light. The contribution of fact by reason should be candidly and calmly brought up against the contribution of inward rightness made by 'intuition'. We must not hesitate to scrap intuitively-formed plans if they prove unworkable or unreasonable. (55) The power to discriminate between the false and the true, to decide between the right and the wrong, to judge uses all the varied factors which present themselves to the senses, is the power of

(50) All knowledge is beneficial to man in varying degrees. The knowledge of his own soul, being the highest degree of human knowledge, offers the greatest degree of benefit was man.

(51) There is a mystery in our own mere existence, let alone in the world's existence. No man who really feels or deeply thinks can fail to recogning out of the materialist evades it. The

.fi secolgre olieva

(52) Unfortunately, although there are hundreds of books on metaphysics to instruct the novice, they are also there to confuce him. For where, as in most cases, they are not certified by the cublise experience of insight, they tell him what is, after all, but responed guesswork. And the guessed are naturally numerous, different, contra-

dictory. (55) Although we have to begin our metaphysical

life by doubting accepted values, we cannot end to stadesoute me at reverel evil Jonase ew teredt suspended judgment. The process of active living demands that sooner or later we comment ourselves to a definite, if tentative, standpoint, even without reaching absolute certainty. Noubt, therefore, .chujija inemammen a jon bna Innoislyord a (34) A compelling inner conviction or intuition med not necessarily collide with cold reason. But itd a vieram ed wan Maidw moifiuini bemmes na se "Is at it . said farctions to maintain fulfate to ways meeding to check or confirm or discipline it meve . redicagof from mes out ent . Animosmer you n'tedjo dese maijqeesa bas mainingees jalida to aboutem justallib bus unlightetostado railucem afactore hemrol-viewithwith fir conell . doscrees meluub aidi rehnu benimaxe ed biuoda anaid bas light. The contribution of fact by reason should be candidly and calmly brought up against the comtroblight we obes aconshipt brawni to notinging bemrol-viewidiudmi marce of odediesed for dense eW .oldenoesernu ro eldakrownu evore vedi li anake (35) The power to discriminate between the false and the true, to decide between the right and the wrong, to judge was all the varied factors which bresent themselves to the senses, is the sewer of intelligence.

(VII)
(56) The scientists as such cannot set foot in a region as that of pure Mind. They must rise above their scientific limitations and convert themselves into mystical philosephers first. (57) When we understand that reason and intuition must work with and for each other; when we can comprehend that they are not irreconcilables; and when we cease to regard their alliance as incongruous, we shall be the gainers in every way. (58) The first use of general principles, the first worth of general theories is to economize thought and thus to avoid going over the same ground again and again. (59) Science has enriched industry with its astonishing results. (60) Doubt has a legitimate use in the world of thought. Without it, we should be at the mercy of every charlatan, every fool, every exploiter, and every false doctrine. We need not be ashamed therefore to avail ourselves of it at times. Doubt tears the veil off deceit and exposes humbug hidden beneath benevolence. (61) We must begin to think with our own minds. (62) When we purify our diction in this way, we arrive at greater intellectual clarity. (63) Our chemical magicians wave their wands over a heap of tar and lol it is transformed into fragrant perfumes, brilliant dyes, and valuable drugs (64) It is ill-understood partly because it is ill-defined. (65) The proper method of overcoming the evils of a materialistic intellectualism is not to escape back into a pre-intellectual attitude but to let it grow side by side and in proper balance with the spiritual attitude, not to refuse to look at the problems it raises but to try to solve them through such an integral endeavor. (66) This capacity to take compassionate thought for other creatures, to feel for and with them, separates man from, and elevates him above, the animal.

(67) The religious devotee loses nothing worth keeping when he passes his faith through the sieve of scientific enquiry and metaphysical sanction. If the result is dropping out of useless superstition and unfactual dogma, his religion will be all the stronger, all the more

triumphant.

(EET) a al Jool des Jonaso some as atalineles est (06) region want that of pure Mind. They must rise above -medd fravuos bas anoisasimil ollisasion riadi .jaril ersdeapolide feetteym offit sevice soldlutni bas mosser tadt basterebau ew ment (FE) and ow medw tredto fore tol ban ditw wrow farm comprehend that they are not irreconcilebles; and when we cease to regard their alliance as incomgranous, we shall be the gainers in every way. off seeigioning foremen to one teril off (88) first worth of general theories is to sconomise thought and thus to evoid going over the came erione again and again. (59) Bolence has sariched industry with its .estiment maidaimosas to birow add as osu etamitizel a and towell (68) thought, Without it, we should be at the mercy of every charlaten, every fool, every exploiter, and every false doctrine. We need not be schmidt therefore to svall ourselves of it at times. Doubt andwind second bis flood for they end erest hidden benesth benevolence. (61) We must begin to think with our own minds. ow your aids at noisolb muo withou ow medw (88) arrive at arester intellectual clarity. revo shasw rieds evew ansicians fectated reo (88) a hear of ter and lot it is transforded into fraarrant portumes, brilliant dyes, and valuable drug of it sampose viruse bookershau-fit at il (48) .hemileb-IIi (65) The proper method of overcoutes the evils of equous of for at mailsufpeliant offeifefretam a back into a pre-intellectual attitude but to let it grow side by side and in proper belance with the spiritual attitude, not to refuse to look at ment evice of yet of the accist it ameldome ent through such an integral endeavor. (66) This capacity to take compassionate thought for other creatures, to feel for and with them. separatos min aparele bna .mort nam apprarene · ismins (67) The religious devotes loses nothing worth seeping when he passes his faith through the sleve of scientific enquiry and motaphysical sanction. If the result is Adropping out of useless engerstition and unfactual dogma, his reli-.onedqueroza

(68) Its incisive attitude commands it to the thinker; its architectural form to the orderly

thinker.

(69) If and when the scientist who observes phenomena and tabulates facts tries to sink a shaft deep down through them, he will strike the stratum of metaphysics. He may despise it, he may withdraw in disgust, but if he continues to push his shaft he will not be able to escape having to investigate his phenomena and facts in the way that the metaphysician investigates them. Nor will he be able to stop even there. If first thought makes a common man into a scientist, and second thought into a metaphysician, third thought will make him into a philosopher.

(70) The ordinary man who is used to dealing only with concrete things his eyes can see and his hands can touch, quite pardonably feels, when he is asked to deal with abstract conceptions, that

he is at once out of his depth.

(71) Behind the seemingly intellectualistic statements of the metaphysics of truth, there lie hidden the profound ultramystic experiences whence

they spring.

(72) The old attitude of the East towards intellectual enquiry was fitly phrased by a Turkish controf last century, one Imaum Ali Zade, to a friend of Sir Henry Layard, the archaeologist. Zade had listened patiently to a long dissertation about astronomy and when it was over he calmly replied: "Seek not after the things which concern thee not. Thou hast spoken many words and there is no harm done, for the speaker is one and the listener is another. After the fashion of thy people thou hast wandered from one place to another until thou art happy and content in none. Listen. Of my son. There is no wisdom equal unto the be-lief in God. He created the world and shall we liken ourselves unto Him in seeking to penetrate into the mysteries of His creation? Shall we say, Behold this star spinneth round that star, and this other star with a

goeth and cometh in so many years. Let it go. He from whose hand it came will guide and direct it. I praise God that I seek not that which I require not. Thou art learned in the things I care not for; and as for that which thou has seen, I defile it. Wilt thou seek peradise with thine eyes?

edf of il abanemos shuffita sylmini atl (68) vinebro ent of mrot Larutoetinoza att questaldi thinkers

asvisado onw faitneisa ent nenw bas II (08) s Mnis of selff stoof setsfulat Dns smemomeng shaft deep down through them, he will strike the stratum of metaphysics. He may despise it, he may wishdray in disgust, but if he continues to much his shaft he will not be able to escape having to investigate his phenomena and facts in the way the the metaphy atcien investigates them. Nor will be o able to stop even there. If first thought andes a common man into a scientist, and second they three a matering third thought will . merle caciffor a cont mid caler

(70) The ordinary was who is used to dealing only with conorete things his even can see and his hands can touch, culte pardonably feels, when he is asked to deal with ebstract conceptions; that

adjust aid to due come as al of

(71) Behind the seemingly intellectualistic statements of the metaphysics of truth, there lie hidden the profound ultrangatio coneriones whence

they spring.

-ni abrawof test out to ebutition bio sait (ST) deligned a ve became vittle and versuous fautcelled the of the last century; one impute Ali Rade, to a friend of Sir Menry Layard, the archaeologist, Zade had listened patiently to a long dissertation about astronomy and when it was over he calmiy -mos Maldw eynids add redin ton Meek" theilgen cern thee not. Thou hest spoken many words and Bna ano al redsens ent rol , ench mrad on al erent the Matener is amother. After the fashion of the percent of comin one mora berehasw test work elected until thou set happy and content in none. Listen, of my non. There is no wisdom equal unto the be-Lief in God. He created the world and shall we liken ourselves unto Min in seeking to penetrate into the mysteries of His creation? Shall we say, Bahold this ster spinneth round that ster; and this s nither star with a

goeth and cometh in so many years. Let it go. He from whose hand it came will maide and direct it. not. Thou art learned in the things I care not

out as for that which thou has seen; I delied

(72) (CONT.) Such was the ancient Eastern attitude, now beginning to yield before the remorseless impact of facts, the resistless impact of Western ways, and the pressure of economic necessity. We of today will still reverence Deity and learn how to maintain that reverence while studying astronomy and increasing our knowledge in many ways. God and Reason will not cancel each other, but rather complement each other, (73) Another important difference between the mind of man and that of animals is moral conscience. (74) It is not enough to look to a writer's logic, We must look also to his premises, for even perfect logic becomes worthless logic if the premises themselves are worthless. (75) The mystic may sneer at reason but, when he wants to justify his mysticism, either to himself

or to others, he has to fall back on reason to do

50.

(76) It must never be forgotten that such intellectual conceptions of Reality are mere photographs taken by the camera of imagination or diagrams drawn by the reason. They are not the

object itself.

(77) The metaphysical system may be only a reflected image of the Truth, but still it is as faithful an image as present-day human intellect can show. Therefore, it is most helpful to the seeker who is groping his difficult way and needs all the guidance he can get.

(78) Without the knowledge of this metaphysical system, he is like a traveller in a strange land, who is ignorant of his whereabouts, unprovided

with a map, and unguided by a native.

(79) Modern man is being led to spiritual truth by a new path, by reason's discoveries rather than by revelation's dogmas.

(80) By what criterion is he to test their truth?

(81) The reading of metaphysical books requires a continual exercise of reason, a constant effort to concentrate thought, and a keen probing into the precise meaning of its words.

-itts metest incione out asw done (.TWOD) (SV)

tude, now beginning to yield before the remorseless impact of facts, the resistless impact of Western ways, and the pressure of economic necessity: We of today will still reverence Delty and learn how to maintain that reverence while studying astronomy and increasing our knowledge in many wayt. God and heason will not cancel each other, but retion complement each other. (73) Another important difference between the

science.
('4) It is not enough to leek to a writer's loste
We must look also to his premises, for even perfect losis becomes worthless losis if the ere-

misse themselves are worthless.

(75) The nystic may energe of reason but, when he wants to justify his mysticism, either to himself or to others, he has to fall beek on reason to do

(76) It must never be forgetten that such intellaectual conceptions of Reality are more photographs taken by the camera of imagination or diagrams drawn by the reason. They are not the

. Menti topido

The metaphysical system may be only a reflected image of the Truth; but still it is as
flected image of the Truth; but still it is as
faithful on image so present-day immun intellect
on show. Therefore, it is most halpful to the
seeker who is groping him difficult way and
needs all the guidance he can get.

(78) Without the knowledge of this metaphysical average land, average in a strange land, who is ignorant of his whereaboute, unprovided with a man, and unsuided by a native.

(79) Modern man is being led to spiritual truth by a best path, by reason's discoveries rather

than by revelation's degrae.
(80) By what critorion is he to test their truth?
(81) The reading of metaphysical books requires a constant effort to constant effort to consentrate thought, and a keen probing into the precise meaning of its words.

(82) The contemplation of metaphysical truth chastens the feelings and elevates the thoughts. This study causes man to forget himself, to turn aside from his little ego, and thus help to clear a path to discovery of his Overself.
(83) We may reject reason's ideas about Divinity but in the end it is reason we have to rely on to support the ideas which authority, tradition, emotion, or faith put forward.

(62) The contemplation of metaphysical truth chartens the feelings and elevates the thoughts. This study causes man to forget himself, to turn saide from his little ego, and thus help to clear a path to discovery of his Overself.

(83) We may reject reason's ideas about Divinity but in the end it is reason we have to rely on to but in the odd it is reason we have to rely on to support the ideas which authority, tradition, emotion, or faith put forward.

(1) The adept not only knows when asleep that (VIII.) his dream-world is only mental, but he also knows when awake that his wakeful-world is also mental.

(2) "I would that thou hadst passed right through thyself as one who dreams in sleep yet sleepless." Vol. 2 "Thrice

Greatest Hermes Segret Sermon on Mountain."

(3) What is this magic that hides in sleep? The founder of Alcoholics Anonymous, an organization of redeemed inebriates for helping men master the liquor habit, felt he had reached the end of his tether through drink. The habit was beyond his power to overcome, its results proving too dangerous and disgusting even for him to tolerate any more. Suicide seemed the only way out. He uttered a last prayer to God to help him and fell into a long deep sleep. He awoke cured:

(4) The trance experience brought about another change viz.sleep thereafter became a state of half-wakefulness or awareness during which he was filled with pure ectasy. Sometimes, at dead of night, a friend would pay him a surprise visit. Although Ramdas was in the trance state, he could know the friend approacheven when he was yet a furlong from the cave. " -- Swami Ramdas

(5) Thus we have moved in thought from the circumference to the center, from all things in the universe to their source in the self. The universe is something which, spiritually, exists within except. He and the world are verily in-

separable. Space is only an idea.

(6) What did Jesus mean when he said: "Before Abraham was, I am."? He meant that in identifying himself with the Christ self, his higher Self, his eternal Self, he identified himself with something that ever was and ever would be, with timeless and deathless being. He meant that those who could only personalize him, who could think of him only as the human Jesus immersed in time, could not understand and did not know him. Fand dying with the potr

(7) To sense the timeless whilst in the very

midst of time.

(8) Telepathy is possible not because thought can travel in space but because space is actually in thought.

(.Ilit) lent queles gard award visc der iques off (I) herw aword onts od tud latem wino at blow-maeth and swake that his weleful-world is also mental.

Heaven daucadt idata bessen tabed word tant bloom I' (S) sornd" S .lov ".sseldeels tev deels pi amperb'odw eno as Greatent Mermer Somret Sermon on Mountain."

Tebnuc's and treefs at sebil tend offen stat at dan't (F) -of bomerber to moisesina, to de amonymora coifodock to ed the little tought and retarm mentalist and the land to be being the tought and the contract of the contract and remoted the sad of his betier through drink. The habit was bryond his nower to oversome, its results proving too enem one equalor of ate to neve gridenself has anoteened Subjete esemed the only may only. He uttered a last prayer to God to help him and fall into a long deep steep. He theauen colows

agricula reddina ducta idiciona considerana somes out (a) scentificates flor to state a oraged todicerout quals, siv companies with the service of the parties and the parties are yaq alwas basiri s.frigin to book da aesilsend. verific the a second and all though demand the transport a state

state, he could know the friend appropriate then he une vet a furtone from the nave, " -- swami Ramdea

ede mort samuont his hevon west, or and (4) ni manist lia mori recinco ent os conservimentio and .lies out hi forme thad of serevine out. cicine . villarinine edelib entricence al ecrevia, within - moif. He and the world are vorily in-

erored this on mene meen amon his sent (a) williant at fout forem of 9" me I case mederal ing himself with the Christ self, his higher Self, his evernal Bolf, he identified himself ed bluow rove bas saw rove test paidtemes att dunem ell . which accidiose bas assignt fit he that thide who could only personalize him, who could think of him only as the human Joses his bus busderebur Jon binee penid ut becrewei

not know wint. Soun order with the born ton

went to tehin

district entropy for eldiston at widereter (8) -uros at comes senseed and couge at fewer and .trimucalt at value

(VIII) (9) The relativity theory brings space and time together as having no existence independent of each other. Mentalism explains why this is so. They are both inherent in one and the same thing imagination; they are two ways in which the creative aspect of mind functions simultaneously. (10) The sun and the clock make time move for us, but the mind can beat it into utter stillness. (11) ... the quest of the Timeless. 12) Time's wheel keeps on turning. (13) He lives in this fixity of consciousness deep within his heart, a fixity which makes the passage of time seem illusory and which makes the happenings of time seem appearances. (14) The common idea of time makes it a continuon, and pictures it under the form of a straight line, coming from the past, running through the present, and continuing into the future. The correct idea of time is a relativity and the correct picture of it is the circle. In a circle there is no absolute past, no absolute present, no absolute future: they will be entirely relative to the point which you take as the beginning of your circle. Again, a circle has no absolute beginning and no absolute ending; it is as relative as time is relative. (15) Is it not a strange thing that after a night's dreaming sleep when we may become some other person, some other character during our dreams, we yet wake up with the old identity that we had before the dream? And is it not equally strange that after a night's sweet, deep, dreamless slumber when we actually forget utterly that same previous identity, we are able to pick it up once more on awakening? What is the explanation of these strange facts? It is that we have never left our true self-hood, whether in dreams or deep slumber, never been other than we really were in essence, and that the only change that has taken place has been a change of the state of our consciousness, not of the consciousness itself. (16) A dream can condense the events of a whole day into a few minutes. Where has the change taken place? The mind that experiences both wakeful and dream events has changed its condition, and with that its sense of time.

(9) The relativity theory brings apace and time to describer as having as tenience independent of each other. Mentalism explains why this is se. They are both inherent in one and the same thing imagination; they are two ways in which the creative aspect of mind functions simultaneously. (10) The sum and the clock make time move for us, out the mind can beat it into etter stillness. (11) ... the quest of the Timelego. (12) Time's wheel keeps on turning. (13) He lives in this Timity of consciousness deep within his heart, a fixity which makes the passage of time seem illusory and which makes the appendings of time seem appendent (14) The common idea of time select it a continuum, and pictures it under the form of a straight lines coming from the past, running through the present, and continuing into the future. The correct idea of time is a relativity and the correct picture of it is the circle. In a circle there is no absolute past, no absolute present, no absolute futures they will be entirely relative to the noting which you take as the beginning of your circle. Agains a circle has no absolute beginning paid as ovideios as al di paribno edulouda on bas .ovidslot ai (15) Is it not a excange thing that after a night's dremming sleep when we may become some other person, some other pharacter during our dreams, we yet wake up with the old identity that we had before the dream and is it not equally strange that after a might's steet, deeps dreamless simeber when we actually forget utterly that same prerious identity, we are able to pick it up once more on audiening? That is the explanation of there strange facte? It is that we have never to amount our true self-hood, whether in dreams or deep clumber, never been other than we really were in essence; and that the only change that has tuo to state off to ognatio a meet dan coaly metat consciousment, not of the consciousment itself. elong a to expense the events of a whole day into a few minutes. Where has the chance taken place? The mind that experiences both wakeamoidibnoo sai bernade and edneve asoub bes ful .ouit to summe wit jadd driv bea

(17) We can experience in a dream all that we can experience in the waking state. We can live and enjoy, suffer and die as much there as we can here. (18) A dangerous situation in which we become involved while dreaming may so frighten us as to cause us to awaken with a start. Now the situation is entirely imaginary yet it is enough of itself to shock us out of the whole sequence of imaginary situations which constitute the dream life, into the relative reality of waking life. In the same way, the sufferings of earthly life, although ultimately just as illusory as the rest of that life, awaken us to search for reality that transcends it too. (19) In the state of deep sleep the things of the world are put far from us and we emerge refreshed, calm, and happy. Let dreams, with their confused memories of the world which has been left behind,

enter into this sleep and at once it loses some of its peace. Does anyone ever trouble to put the two together in connection, the absence of the worldly life and the presence of a happy mind?

(17) We can experience in a dream all that we can experience in the waking state. We can live and enjoy, suffer and die as much there as we can here (18) A dangerous situation in which we bocome involved while dreaming may so frighten us as to cause us to awaken with a start. Now the situation is entirely imaginary yet it is enough of itself to chook us out of the whole sequence of imaginary situations which constitute the dream life, into the relative remisty of waking life. In the some way, the sufferings of earthly life, although ultimately just as illusory as the rest that transcends it bec.

(19) In the state of deep sleep the things of the world are put far from us and we emerge refreshed, calm, and happy. Let dreshe, with their confused mamories of the world which has been left behind, enter into this sleep and at once it loses some of its peace. Does anyone ever trouble to put the two together in connection, the absence of the worldly life and the presence of a happy mind?

(1) When, as in the past decade, the trend (XVI.) The of civilization is more and more towards emphasis on the lower emotions, more and more towards strife and division, anger and hatred, violence and lust, the future of civilization will be correspondingly imperilled.

(2) The flimsy moral codes of so many contemporaries, their shallow pleasures and opportunist principles

(3) Evil men and dangerous forces thrive today as they did in Nazi days.

(4) Crisis has succeeded crisis but no end is in sight.

(5) The lost hopes and corrosive discontents of Europe.

(6) The world-wide unbalance is a result too of most people not recognizing that although being physically mature, they are emotionally intellectually and spiritually immature.

(7) The mistake is to be so affected by the evils as not to see the good, so eager to estroy what is wrong that the

right is destroyed tos along with it too.

(8) Unless those men who are blocking the forward path develop a better sense of time values, unless they acknowledge the truth and then apply it, they and their institutions will be punished by karma.

(9) Civilization will be terribly wounded but not mortally wounded. The larger cities will suffer destruction but

here and there a remnant of people will remain.

(10) These are questions no longer for those alone who are interested in religion and theology. They are questions for all mankind, whose existence and future have become so uncertain and so imperilled.

(11) Humanity has mostly failed to pick up the spiritual

challenge of these events.

(12) If such a superior arrangement is beyond our reach in the present state of human character, and if we cannot change that character, then we must put up with and suffer the consequences of, the inferior arrangement which now serves us. (13) The age permits and demands heterodex independent thought given out with courageous grankness. It has forced us to face represed or half-repressed thoughts and instincts and, so to speak, we have to come to terms with them. It has seen through the hollow mummery of much so-called religion.

(1) migen, as in the pest decade, the trend (1) of an inequality of the of elvistration is more and more towards atrife and division, anger and hatred, violence and lust, the Cuture of civilitation will be decreased only imperiled.

(8) The Climay many edge of so many contemporaries,

entgianting tathubracae has servessing wollads whole

(a) but teen and dangerous forces theire today as they (a)

(b) Crisic has suppended orists but no end is in alghi.

(5) The lost topes and companie discontents of Surope.

(6) The world-wide unbelance is a result too of east paper and recognizing that although boing physically mature, they are employedly intellectually and spiritually tempture.

(7) The misbake is to be so affected by the svilt as not to see the good, so eager to detroy that is wrong that the

. ood it date gunda sad bevordsch at tolete

(6) Unless those men who are blocking the forward path develop a better sense of the rables, unless they schow ladge the truth and then apply 11, they and that the time tions will be punished by barse.

(9) Civilization will be terribly wounded but not mortally wounded. The larger cities will suffer destruction but here and there a remain of people will remain.

(10) these are questions no longer for those stone who are interested in religion and theology. They are questions for all mentind, whose existence and luture have become so uncertain and so imperilled.

(11) Edmontty has mostly falled to plot up the spiritual

enallence of these events.

(12) If such a superior arrangement is beyond our roach in the present state of huser character, and if we cannot change that character, then must put up with, and suffer the entsequences of, the inferior arrangement which new serves us.

(15) Whe aga penalts and comands belovedex independent thought given out with courageous independent thought given out with courageous frankmens. It has forced us to face represed or half-represed thoughts emi instincts and, so to speak, we have to come to terms with them. It has seen through the hellow mummery of much so-called religion.

(XVI.) X

(14) There is a ridiculous notion among some mystical circles that new spiritual facultes are being unfolded in our time. The truth is that there was, proportionate to total population, a larger number of spiritually perceptive persons in ancient times and even in medieval times, than there is today. This was inevitable because external conditions were simpler and less filled with allurements and entanglements, and because intellectual development was in harmony with and not as with us away from the inner life. What, however, might be stated with verifiable truth about our own times is that a new kind of mentalit y is being evolved. We shall synthesise and harmonise the scientific, the metaphysical, the religious, the mystical, the practical, without falling back, as the ancients did., into monasticism and asceticism.

(15) This is a world of struggle. The word peace has only a relative meaning. The notion that a society, a civilization or an individual can exist in a continuously inert state is an illusory one. So soon as one kind of war ends. another kind of war begins. A peace of endless stagnation is impossible. The last kind of peace is that wherein the forces which must inevitably contend against each other, are properly balanced The statement of strident moise is a serious problem in modern cities. According to intensity and frequency it strains attention, exhausts emotions, disturbs thought and irratates nerves. (17) The good and the evil in man are such long associated partners that co-operation of the good alone between men is impossible. At some point of their contact, in some way, the reptilian evil will creep in and make its unpleasant discordant presence felt. Hence universal brotherhood is only a beautiful dream, to be shattered upon awakening to the ugly facts. (18) We have to accept the solid fact that men do not change overnight, that starting new institutions and necessarily filling them with the same old faces that we already know, will not and can not bring about a new world. Until we begin to recognize this, and start working for new hearts and new minds even more than for institutions, we shall not come near to solving our problems.

the property of the same of bottomic and the same of t The second of th A community and the community of the com ning the burn two a layer of the in the most or decide. or and the rest of the color of the last the last the last coldinar order. The rest of the same and the same are action to these I amines the following the second action of the second a The EVICTOR STATE STATE OF THE TRANSPORTED STATE and call son large like it toward out feel off (01) was little and little or the above the case been a substitute of the same of the same of the

(XVI)/X

(19) How far have we travelled in time and idea from Lac-tse, who would keep out rigorously the State's interference, to Karl Marx who would vigor-

ously bring it in.

(20) To get rid of an old problem by the expedient of replacing it with a new one is not to solve it. (21) The great changes in human thought and society which marked the birth of the Christian epoch in the West, find their parallel in the great changes that are even now beginning to mark the coming birth of the next epoch. The labor pains have already begun, but actual birth will not take place until the next century.

(22) Today, the mission of philosophy is a planetary one, for truth is needed everywhere, and for the first time can be transmitted everywhere. We speak here in terms of geographical fact, for vested religious interests and totalitarian political despotisms still continue to serve their masters, the darker forces of evil, by obstructing the con-

temporary planetary enlightemment.

(23) The Director General of Archeology of India visited Germany shortly before the war. He told me there were 27 University chairs of Sanskrit in Germany prior to the Nazi regime. Under Hitler they did next to nothing for there were hardly any students to use them!

(24) Human malevolence and depravity on the one hand, human suffering and despair on the other, have reached their apogee in our generation.

(25) We see this groping for new forms in the geometrical arrangements of color in "abstractionist" painting and in the bare-faced, streamlined fronts in architecture of the "thirties."

(26) The human entity's present evolutionary position is just about midway in the whole journey

through its own kingdom.

(27) We stand only at the porch of this new era and

are not yet inside it.

(28) The twentieth century must bring forth its own prophets, the West its own appropriate wisdom.

(29) Humanity is no longer able to walk on its perennial journey. It is to-day hobbling on crutches.

(30) The point now attained by the ego in human evolution offers us the key to a correct understanding of the world crisis.

(21) Now far have we travelled in time and lear from Lac-tee, who would keep out rigorously the State's interference, to Karl Marx who would vigor-

ously bring it in.

(20) To get rid of an old problem by the expedient .il evice of for el eno wen a dilw di gnicalger lo -eices bus ideucif assur at asgusto isorg edf (IS) doogs maiteland ent to state out bestran delde vi in the West, find their parallel in the great ent frag of gainning of won neve era fant asguado coming birth of the next enoch. The labor pains have already begun, but actual birth will not take place until the next century.

(22) Today, the mission of philosophy is a plane-

tary one, for truth is needed everywhere, and for ew .eredwyreve bejjimenari ed nao emij teril edi speak here in terms of geographical fact, for yest-Leolition nelrediletod has edecredal enciation be despotisms still continue to serve their amsteres the darker forces of evil, by obstructing the con-

temporary planetary enlighterment.

(23) The Director General of Archeclogy of India vigited Germany shortly before the war. He told me there were 27 University chairs of Samelrit in Germeny prior to the Mani regime. Under Hitler they did next to nothing for there were hardly any students to use thenl

(24) Human malevolence and deprevity on the one hand, human suffering and despeir on the other,

have reached their apogee in our generation.

(25) We see this groping for new forms in the geo-"Jeinoijostiada" ni roloo lo ajnomegnaria Isolitem painting and in the bere-faced, etreamlined fronts in architecture of the "thirties."

(26) The human entity's present evolutionary posttion is just about midway in the whole journey

through its own kingdom.

has are wen alid to derog ent is vine haste ew (TE) att abiani joy jon ots

(28) The twontieth century must bring forth its own prophets, the West its own appropriate wisdom, (29) Humanity is no longer able to walk on its perennial journey. It is to-day hobbling on orutches. (30) The point now attained by the ego in human wrohus offers us the key to a correct under-

standing of the world origin.

(XVI) (31) With the war as a grim and vivid memory behind them, but still only a memory, it is now possible for those who found its background too unpropitious for practicing meditation, to turn towards this exercise in real earnest. (32) The teaching must be suited to the times, relevant to our circumstances, and useful for our needs. (33) We who belong to the most tragical of all eras must begin to search for its meaning. To discover it and to reorient our lives accordingly could make the next most blessed of all eras. (34) Those who cannot assimilate themselves with the materialistic civilization of to-day but who cannot turn back to the self-deceptions of orthodox religion or go forward into the fantasies of contemporary mysticism, will have no refuge except in philosophy. (35) If they have not emerged from the desolation of war and the tension of crisis with higher values than they cherished before, their future will be dark indeed. (36) Are our hopes of a better world valid or not? (37) The end of the war meant the beginning of a new opportunity for mankind. Is it sufficiently ready to seize what may not recur? (38) The movement has always been slow, often erratic, with many relapses and much hesitance; but taken as a whole it has nevertheless been a forward one. (39) This historic panorama, which is a tragic reality to the masses who suffer in it but a mere shadow-dance to the mystics who meditate apart from it, is correctly evaluated by the philosopher alone. (40) What will emerge from the clash of interests and forces around us? Is there a predetermined result? The situation itself is a confused one and therefore the answer cannot be a simple one. (41) The issue is whether they wish to take their place with the evolutionary forces or against them. The Nazis did the latter and lost. (42) The revival of old, out-of-date, irrational dogmatisms will not solve contemporary man's religious problem, although it may temporarily help him to evade that problem. (43) When so many are still guided by violent passion and exaggerated self-interest, it would be incorrect to say that peace had descended on earth after these two, great, disastrous wars. ostopo vremem biviv bas mira a as maw ond ditw (EC) throw, but still only a momory, it is now possible for those who found its background too uspropition for practicing meditation; to turn towards this .jeengse Iseg ni esiogeno (32) The tesching must be nuited to the times, rel-Two Tol Luleau bus ascensiamonio wwo of tusys abosn (55) We who belong to the most tragical of all eras must begin to search for its meaning. To Alscover afent best of records as a lives accordently of bus ti . aprio LEs le beaseld decin juen end (34) Those who cannot assimilate themselves with the materialistic civilization of to-day but who cannot turn beck to the self-deceptions of orthodos religion or go forward into the fentasies of comtemporary mysticism, will have no refuge except in philosophy. (35) If they have not emerged from the desolation newler redgid dilw sicire to neissed odd bas wew to than they oberished before, their fature will be .beebal Meab from to bilsy bivow rested a to secon two esk (88) s to principed odd danem tow edd to bue off (75) new opportunity for manifeld. Is it sufficiently Pendy to seize what way not recur? "The meric work need a yawis and inemetow off (88) ratio, with many relepses and much hesitance; but tement as a whole it has nevertheless been a forward ,see (39) This historice panorems, which is a tragic reality to the masses who suffer in it but a mere shadow-dance to the mystics who meditate apart from it, is correctly evaluated by the philosopher close (40) What will enouge from the clash of interests end forces around us? Is there a predetermined re-Ame one beauther a al Meati neitantia en T filus .ono elemie a ed jomme rewens odi erolereni (41) The issue is whether they wish to take their place with the evolutionary forces or against them. The Meris did the latter and lost. (42) The revival of old, out-of-date, irretional -ilei a'nam visionmeduce evice ton like amaitangeb gious problem; although it may temporarily help him to evade that problem. (45) When so many are still guided by violent passion and still enterest, it would be inster these two, great, disastrous wars.

(44) The most urgent requirement is not a fresh scientific and technological advance but a fresh spiritual and moral one.

(45) The inner life of humanity - and consequently the outer arrangements which reflect and express that life - has come to a decisive turning-point.

(46) There is no other way out than to impose a limit upon their greed, to build a fence round their selfishness.

(47) Can we detect a revival of religious feeling and mystical intuition in the heart of contemporary man? With much joy and deep thankfulness the earnest well-wisher of humanity would like to answer, "yes" to this question. But such an answer would not be quite true. Although it would not be quite false.

(48) It is still too early to form a final conclusion about the world's fate. Give it some more time, although meanwhile tendencies may be noted.

(49) If their ignorance of spiritual truth has brought men to this calamity, their knowledge of

spiritual truth could bring them out of it.

(50) His idealistic talk should not be mocked by his realistic action whonever his self-interest happens to be touched.

(51) We must look at, and judge, contemporary history by its secret connection with this evolution-

ary crisis.

(52) The kingdom of heaven will have to be established in men's hearts, for it can be established nowhere else.

(53) They are so naive and so materialistic as to think complacently that with electric home-washers and radio-sets, human progress is sufficiently assured.

(54) The need today is not for compromise or patchwork. It is for one, outright, generous

gesture.

(55) The spiritual possibility of man's improvement will be realized through the pressure of forces working both within his entity and within his environment. But it will not be realized smoothly. There will be lapses, set-backs, and retrogressions, albeit temporary ones.

(56) All attempts to better the world which do not. better the basic element in the world situation - the human entity itself - are narcotic drugs, not

radical cures.

( ) · : Mest's for al imemeriuper inetro room edl (AA) dast's and technological advance but a frame .ano Isrom bas fewireles

(45) Two inner life of humanity - and consequently assume bus joslies doidw simemonasts reduc ent that life - has come to a decipto turning-noint. (46) There is no other way out than to impose a

Timit woon their greed, to build a fence round.

their selfishmese.

(AT) Can we detect a revivel of religious coefing corrections in the district of noising in the land of done to be a bust of the land of the men? With much joy and deep thankriness the earnest well-wisher of humanity would like to answer would not be quite true, Although is would not be quite

-Mismoo Lamil a arol of virse oof Lift at il (85) eron emon it evil .erst e birow emit twods nois time. although meanwhile tendencies may be noted. (49) If their imprence of spiritual truth has brought men to this delimity their knowledge of ati to two ment amind binco fituri fautining

ve besident of tent bisons after obtained t ent (08) his realistic action whomever his solf-interest

harmons to be temporan

(51) We must look at, and judge, contemporary himtony by its seems commoction with this evolution

anielto ves

dates of of even fifth nevern to mobility off Beneildates of mee it rol atread a nem mi beneil sele eterhon

of as elfelialreton on has evisa on our year (88) misur-smod sintosle dity ted vilnessigmos with witnesoffine at adernous named attentions bus .berneas

To salmonumes well for at vabet been ent (48) estormore, It is lor one, outright, drownors

Resture.

"svoronti a men to willidiazed feutinice and (58) to erresere ent riqueret besideer of they ment forces working both within his entity and within besilees od jos film ji jed . inemposives ald macothly. There will be lapses, ser-backs, and retrogressions, albeit temporery ones.

you ob deline bizow ent telied of etemptic IIA (88) better the basic element in the world situation . the lumen entity Steelf - are nerotic druggs not seers Lackber

(57) Modern man has been called on to endure the strains of unprecedented crisis and the horrors of

unprecedented war.

(58) The two groups, although having identically the same experience of wartime misery, draw divergent conclusions from it. The one increases egoism and stimulates animality. The other lessens egoism and subdues animality.

(59) They live and move in a thick fog of spiritual darkness but fondly delude themselves into the belief that they live and move in blazing sunshine! (60) Some have heeded the message and will receive its protection. But most have not. The response is sadly insufficient to prevent the doom which menaces contemporary society.

(61) It will not appeal to the hide-bound dogmatists or the unthinking sensualists but only to

those who are in search of new light.

(62) The war produced two different reactions among people. Either it uplifted them or it degraded them.

(63) Although Nature's unfoldment of the ego first blinds it with ignorance, her further unfoldment

enlightens it with knowledge.

(64) People who consider the atomic discoveries thoughtfully are numbed by the doom to which they seem to point so rigidly. So, with a paralyzed initiative, they wait for it. (65) The "peace" has become a breeding ground of

moral despair and emotional resentment, of polit-

ical chaos and spiritual degeneration.

(66) All so-called remedies for humanity's present sicknesses, other than the philosophical, are only

palliative at best, false at worst.

(67) On the one hand, there are those who have been aroused by the distresses of war and the anxieties of crisis to spiritual seeking. On the other hand; there are those who have been led, by the same war and crisis, into spiritual degradation,

(68) The lives of so many good men in our time have moved inexorably to disaster, like the gloomy story of a Greek tragedy, that the helpless but friendly onlooker may well wonder where God is. (69) It is inevitable that the thoughtful will

move ahead of the mass of public opinion. But they must beware and restrain themselves - not too

much but also not too little.

(57) Modern man has been called on to endure the

unny seedented war.

(58) The two groups, although having identically the same experience of wartime misory, draw divergent conclusions from it. The one increases egoing and stimmlates animality. The other lessens egoiem and subdues enimality.

(59) They live and move in a thick for of spiritual darkness but fondly delude themselves into the tust of the they live and move in blasias, sunshing (60) Some have heeded the message and will receive its protection. But most have not. The response is sadly inpufficient to prevent the doom which menaces contemporary society.

(61) It will not appeal to the hide-bound dogma-

those who are in search of new light.

(63) The war produced two different reactions among

(63) Although Mature's unfoldment of the ego first blinds it with ignorance, her further unfoldment enlightens it with knowledge.

(64) People who consider the atomic discoveries thoughtfully are mumbed by the deem to which they seem to point so rigidly. So, with a paralyzed

.tl tot thew yould covidabiling

(65) The "peace" has become a breeding ground of morest despair and emotional resentments of political degenerations.

(66) All so-called remedies for humanity's present sicknesses, other than the philosophical, are only

derow is saist , jest is ovijailise

(67) On the one hand, there are those who have been aroused by the distresses of war and the anxieties of orisis to spiritual seeking. On the other hand, there are those who have been led, by the same war and orisis, into spiritual degradation.

(68) The lives of so many good men in our time have moved inexcrebly to disacter, like the glosmy story of a Greek tragedy, that the helpless but friendly calcoher may well wonder where God is. (69) It is inevitable that the thoughtful will move ahead of the mass of public opinion. But they must howere and restrain themselves - not toe much but also not too little.

(70) No economic rearrangement of society can confer Utopian happiness upon it so long as the individuals who compose that society still have the old bad thoughts and leave the old lower emotions unbridled. What is inside men's minds cannot be left out of the reckoning. If spiritual ignorance and animal passions, criminal instincts, human greeds, and materialistic attitudes fill those minds, no economic system will be able to produce harmony or yield happiness.

(71) There will be no war in the near future. But there will be no solutions of the world's problems either. The nations will drag on from crisis to crisis, through chaos to chaos, until the 3rd world war does actualize between 1962 and 1975. The possibilities for evil were not at all exhausted by the 2nd war but emerged intact and await the turn of hands on destiny's clock for their fresh

fulfilment.

(72) The real enemies of mankind today - as in the recent past - are doctrines which have issued from the womb of hate and greed, suspicion and violence and grown only to spread hate and greed, suspicion and violence. For the inevitable harm of such thinking is as self-destructive as it is socially destructive.

(73) The hunger for reality does not take a philosophical form in the less evolved herd. It may there take a political form, a social form, an emotional form, etc. Only with the herd's own evolu-

tion, will its object evolve.

(74) They are much less concerned with the questions and answers of religion and much (more) concerned with the questions and answers of politics or economics. Spiritual seekers are rare.

(75) We shall sow seeds, diffuse ideas, and transmit inspirations and watch them take root in the minds of others but it is a later generation which shall watch them grow into sturdy plants and bear good fruits in the lives of many more men. There is more hope for acceptance of worthwhile ideas from the younger people. For they stand before the door of life and fumble for the key.

(76) That which served materialists in the past will not serve them today. It will only destrey

themo

(77) It is a time of protest and challenge.

A1 ( ) (70) No commonte rearrangement of society can comfer Utopian happiness upon it so long as the indiwiduals who compose that society still have the enoitome rewol blo edt evest bas singuedt bad blo ad Jonnes abnim a'mem objant ai jadw .belbirdan left out of the reckening. If spiritual ignorance and animal passions, criminal instincts; husen sport Lift asbetitts situlisivetam bas absorn minds, no economic system will be able to produce harmony or yield happiness.

(71) There will be no war in the mear future. But there will be no solutions of the world's problems of sieire mort no parh Hiw anoitan edT . wedite orisis, through chaos to chaos, until the 3rd world war does actualize between 1968 and 1976. The possibilities for evil were not at all exhaust ed by the End war but emerged intact and await the turn of hands on desting's clock for their fresh

.inomitilui

(72) The real enemies of mankind today - on in the recent past - are doctrines which have issued from the womb of hate and greed, suspicion and violence and grown only to spread bate and greed, suspicion and violence. For the Lasvisade large of such thinking is as self-destructive as it is socially

destructive.

-fide a colar for soob willest tol regned out (EV) yem il .brod bevieve seel edi ni mrel isoidose there take a polition form, a social form, an emotional form, etc. Only with the herd's own evolution, will its object evolve.

(14) They are much less concerned with the ques--moo (even) form bus noighler to avewant bus enoid colilion to erewens bus ancidents and ditw beares or economics. Spiritual seekers are rare.

(V5) We shall sow seeds, diffuse ideas, and transend ni joor exet ment flater bus enchanteent fin minds of others but it is a later generation which shall watch them grow into sturdy plants and bear fishe good fruits in the lives of many more men. There is more hope for acceptance of worthwhile ideas from the younger people. For they stand before the door of life and fumble for the key. (75) That which served materialists in the past will not serve them today. It will only destroy

(77) It is a time of protest and challenge.

(78) Our generation has seen young men and all women come into their own. It was right and reasonable that masculine tyranny should go and that senile governance should be overthrown. This long overdue and much welcome advance is admirable but it does not justify going to the farther extreme of romantic idealization of anyone and everyone merely because he is young and she is a woman. The danger of this species of thinking and course of action which have always led in the end to disaster, is that it still infatuates young, shallow minds. From the silly notion that the old would make no mistakes we are in danger of swinging pendulum-like to the equally silly notion that the young can make no mistakes. Nearly all the leaders of Mazi Germany were young men. Yet the mess into which they have got their own country and indeed all Europe is unparalleled in history. (79) There is no inner aim, no spiritual significance, no worthwhile objective in their lives. They move through the years towards - nothing. They move from action to action without any consistency of principle. They grope through life like players in a game of blindman's buff. They either do not know how to conduct their existence or else they fail to conduct it in the right way. In both cases they need help, guidance, direction. But unasked-for advice is unwelcoms. (80) What is the use of idealistically proclaiming the illusion that the world is one and indisible when everywhere we see that it is many and divided? We should be better occupied in proclaiming the truth, which is that humanity's real welfare is one and indivisible and that reason and circumstances are moving it in the direction of realizing this fact but that it is still at so low a stage of evolution as to be generally unready and often unwilling to resolve correctly the mental conflict within itself which is the result. (81) This evolutionary change, this redirection of the ego's forces reflects itself in the chief events of the world crisis. But it would be naive to expect such a colossal change to mature and bear all its fruits within our own lifetimes. It will need three hundred years at least for even the first small fruits to appear and ripen.

(78) Our generation has seen young men and all " women come into their own. It was right and reasonable that mesculine tyramy should go and that senile governance should be overthrown. This long everdue and much welcome advance is admirable but smerine redired end of pulos whitest for seed di or romantic idealization of amyone and everyone merely because he is young and she is a woman. The danger of this species of thinking and course of action which have always led in the end to diswolland ammoy setantaini filite ti tant ai eretes minds. From the silly notion that the old would and animalist of the denger of swinging pondulum-like to the equally silly notion that the -bsel odi ils virsen .asksjalm on odam mao asuov ers of Mari Germany were young men. Yet the mess into which they have got their own country and . vrojeid si befelleregnu at econum fis beebat (79) There is no inner sin, no spiritual significance, no worthwhile objective in their lives. They move through the years towards - nothing. "noo yas juonitiw moitos of moitos mori evom yent sistency of principle. They grope through life like players in a game of blindman's buff. They either do not know how to conduct their existence or else they fail to conduct it in the right way. In both cases they need help, guidance, direction, But unasked-for advice is unselcome. (80) What is the use of idealistically proclaim--ibnt bas one at blrow out jant notestill out gai sible when everywhere we see that it is many and -org mi belgueso wester od bluode aw Shebivib claiming the truth, which is that humanity a real modest jadt has eldisivibal has eno al exellew and ofrequestances are moving it in the direction of realising this fact but that it is still at so om vilarence of of as notificore to emerally unready and often unwilling to resolve correctly the mental conflict within itself which is the result. (81) This evolutionary change, this redirection teids ent mi Tiesti stoeller secur a toge ent lo ed bluow it ind .alairo birow edi lo aineve naive to expect such a colossal change to mature comidetil nwo two nightw edigat att lie reed and

Tol Jasel is ersey berbund soud been like it even the trees and right.

But when I say that we westerners must be creatively original, must save ourselves, I don o not mean that we should or even could do this s without availing ourselves of what the Last on o thought taught and knew Let us belp ourselves amply and humbly to Lastern wisdom, yes, for that will enrich our own store and so enlarge our Sputlook. But let us do so without illusions

me ca ompe 0 80 Om mor mit hen ess em ar

(85) When we speak here of the human ego, it should be obvious that the reference is to its evolutionary stage as found in the large majority of human beings upon this planet. That is, the reference is not to the small minority now in incarnation who have passed beyond this stage. Its progression on this planet has reached its final climax of individualization.

(86) These ideas are becoming vivid in the minds of so many persons not because of the activity of one man but because evolutionary forces from within and environmental ones from without have prepared and developed these persons to receive and appreciate them. Had this man never lived, they would still have been received and appreciated. Nevertheless it is also true that such a man brings the movement to a clear head and provides it with an impulsion along a definite road which he cuts for it.

(87) P.B. When we possess this key to the history of world and individuals, we shall be astonished at the enormous number of proofs which an examination of such history will at once yield. In case after case we see that the life of a man or of an empire moves in cycles of fate. For years honor after honor will pile upon a fortunate man, or he will steadily and increasingly amass riches; then the tide turns, the rhythm changes, and difficulties, antagonisms, and deprivations succeed one

another in his life.

(88) He who takes such long-range views, he who formulates such large-based conceptions of existence, will never yield to despair over mankind's present misery or contemporary darkness, chaotic unrest, and seething tumult. He knows that holy forces will interpose themselves more and more into their history, despite all temporary lapses or partial retrogressions. For everything and everyone dwells inescapably within the principle of

(89) (Pilgrimage Ave.) But when I say that we Westerners must be creatively original, must save ourselves, I do not mean that we should or even could do this without availing ourselves of what the East thought, taught, and knew. Let us help ourselves amply and humbly to Eastern wisdom, yes, for that will enrich our own store and enlarge our outlook. But let us do so without illusions.

(85) When we speak here of the human ego, it should be obvious that the reference is to its evolution for styre as found in the large majority of smain beings upon this planet. That is, the reference is not to the small minority new in incarnation who have passed beyond this stage. Its progression on this planet has reached its final climan of individualization.

(66) These ideas are becoming vivid in the minds of so many persons not because of the activity of one man but because evolutionary forces from within and environmental ones from without have prepared and developed these persons to receive and appreciate them. Had this man never lived, they would still have been received and appreciated. Mevertheless it is also true that such a man appreciated brings the movement to a clear hard and provides

brings the movement to a clear head and provides

edi Tol aduo ed

(87) P.B. When we possess this key to the history of world and individuals, we shall be estenished at the enermous number of proofs which an examination of such history will at once yield. In case after case we see that the life of a man or of an empire moves in cycles of fate. For years honor after honor will pile upon a fortunate man, or he will steadily and increasingly amass riches; then the tide turns, the rhythm changes, and difficulties, antagonisms, and deprivations succeed one another in his life.

(88) He who takes such long-range views, he who formalates such large-based conceptions of existence, will never yield to despair over mankind's present misery or contemporary darkness, chaotic unrest, and secthing tumnit. He knows that hely forces will interpose themselves more and more into their history, despite all temporary lapses or partial retrogressions. For everything and everyone dwells incacapably within the principle of

beneficent being.

(89) (Pilgrimage Ave.) But when I say that we wenterners must be creatively original, must save ourselves, I do not mean that we should or even could do this without availing ourselves of what the East thought, taught, and knew. Let us help ourselves amply and humbly to Eastern wisdom, yes, for that will enrich our own store and enlarge our outlook. But let us do so without illusions.

(82) The author is neither a professional scientist nor academic philosopher, nor theoretical theologian. He does not claim to have had the highly specialized training which would really fit him to write authoritatively upon the subjects pertaining to such men. Therefore in entering their domains he feels himself to be an intruder, whom they will necessarily scorn to contempt. He does claim, however, that what books and dons have not taught him. life has taught. Through intense and wide living and due and deep reflection thereon, he has come to the perception of a true science, to the recognition of a true philosophy and to the realization of a true theology. No don and no book can go farther than that, farther than TRUTH. The fashionable theories of our time have their entrances and make their exits, but there is an enduring Truth which outlives all change. Hence what is set down here through inward vision and uncommon experience bears its own authority and will convey its own trustworthiness to whoseever is ripe to receive it. (83) We have been most industrious during the past three years in moving backward into militaristic barbarism. We need now to be only a little less industrious in moving forward into a post-war world which is reasonable, kindly, and equitable. Then we shall have a planet better worth living in. All the means for world amendment are here but all the will for world amendment must also be produced. The masses are unconsciously feeling their way toward this. Let those who care only to save or better their own particular situation and nothing for that of others, beware lest the masses fall into demagogic deceptions and seek this amendment through wrong courses of action. (84) We shall delight to announce our message but we shall hesitate to argue its truth; if you can receive these thoughts without a stirring of resentment in your breast, that is your privilege and our happiness; but if you can make nothing of them, we regret the fact but shall not feel disposed to chop logic with you. Only the born and gifted with intuition are likely to accept them; all others are heretics and infidels and as such must be left to the kindly power of their higher

selves, who can give sight to the spiritually blind - an accomplishment we have yet to acquire.

(82) The author is neither a professional scientis nor scademic philosopher, nor theoretical theologidned and the does not claim to have had the highly apecialized training which would really fit him to write authoritatively upon the subjects pertaining to such men. Therefore in entering their domains he feels himself to be an intruder, when they will necessarily scorn to contempt, He does claim, how win that what books and done have not taught him life has taught. Through intense and wide living and due and deep reflection thereon, he has end bus to the perception of a true science, to the recognotice of a true philosophy and to the realization of a true theology. No don and no book can co far ther than that, farther than TRUTH. The fachionbus seemstine tient evad emit tue to seitcent elds make their exite, but there is an enduring Truth which outlives all change. Hence what is seviltue deing here through inward vision and uncommon experience nwo att yavnoo Iliw bas yttrodius awo att arsed trustworthiness to whosoever is ripe to receive it tesq out mirub aucirteubni taom moed evan eW (28) three years in moving backward into mistaristic agel elitil a vino ed of won been eW .meiredred blrow raw-jacq a cint brawro's gnivom al auciricubai which is reasonable, kindly, and equitable. Then We shall have a planet better worth living in. All end fis dud even eve insubnems bivow wor amsem end .beoutorg ed cale faum jacmbneme birow tol liw The masses are unconsciously feeling their way to even of vice erro only enody to a sidt brawet better their own particular situation and nothing fir that of others, beware lest the masses fail into demagnoric deceptions and seek this amendment through wrong courses of action. ind spaces we consome of idelab Llade ow (48) we shall hesitate to argue its truth; if you can -or to guirrite a twoditiw atdquodi seeds evicer sentment in your breast, that is your privilene and our happiness; but if you can make nothing of them, we regret the fact but shall not feel disnosed to chon logic with you. Only the born and tment toesoe of wield one nothing in him bething done as bus elebilat bus soldered ous executo lis rengin rient to rewoo vibria ent of their od taum viceutizing out of Jagie evig man odw anovies

blind - an accomplishment we have yet to acquire.

(美紅)下

(90) Divine revelation is as available today as yesterday, as free to the West as to the East. No particular race, no particular nation holds it in sole possession. It is universally potential and, if he sets about the task in the right way, the inhabitant of teeming New York may convert it into an actuality as readily as the inhabitant of any Indian Ashram. Let us not be cramped by those who insist on a merely local tradition, a specifically racial expression and historically limited standpoint, or a rabidly sectarian partisanship. (91) If you study history and think it over for yourself, instead of accepting the book-built theories of blind historians, you will find that the rise of great upheavals among men - whether spiritual or social, military or intellectual always synchronized with the birth and activity

(92) It is both my fate and my joy to labor as a medium for this voice within me to the last. I shall put down my pen only when I put down my life. (93) Why is it that no society seems capable of maintaining a high spiritual level for more than

a few generations?

of great personalities.

(94) (Sp crisis) When fortune is uncertain, when life is cheap, and social tempests prevail, men are either tempted to forget all in reckless pleasure or warned to transcend all in spiritual

seeking.

(95) King Victor Emmanuel spent many years in the scholarly mastery of Italian history. Yet what useful knowledge did he really glean? Was his reign not a failure in most senses of the word -

moral, social, and practical?

(96) The grim needs of war pushed technological advance ahead at an amazing speed. This advance may be used either to make us more materialistic or to make us less so. In itself it is neutral. (97) Perhaps one striking lessen of this catastrophic war and chaotic peace is that security and peace must first be found within ourselves. If this be done, we can then carry them with us whatever happens externally.

(98) However there is something in the spirit of man which is bigger than these confining bonds and will eventually break its way through them.

and will eventually break its way through them.
(99) The pooling of common ignorance in democratic debate does not remove that ignorance.

as vabot eldalieva as al moltalever entvid (00) on .jack out of as jack out of sert as .vebroisev na disabled neiten relucities on seem refucitues sole possession. It is universally potential and. if he sets about the task in the right was, the dani di drevino vam drov vol gnimest to dantidadal am actuality as readily as the inhabitant of any Indian Ashrens. Let us not be eranged by those who insist on a merely local tradition, a smeathfoally -basia befinil Wiselericald bas nelseeres isleer point, or a rabidly sectarian partiagnable. (91) If you study history and think it over log yourself, instead to bestant the books to theories of blind historians, you will find that the rise of great unhasvals emeng men - whether - Inutoelfetni to watifin elsicos to isutitique slways synchronized with the birth and activity .asidifencered dasag lo a as rodal of yot we bas etal ym Afod al fl (Se)

(92) It is both my fate and my joy to labor as a medium for this voice within me to the last. I shall put down my life. shall put down my life. (93) Why is it that no society seems capable of maintaining a high spiritual level for more than

a few generations?

(94) (Sp cripis) When fortune is uncertain, when life is cheap, and social temposts prevail, men are cither tempted to forget all in reckless pleasure or warned to transcend all in spiritual

seeking.

(95) Ming Victor Temment spent many years in the scholarly mastery of Italian history. Yet what useful knowledge did he really gleen? Was his reign not a failure in most senses of the word -

?Leoliosed bus . Letom

(96) The grim needs of war pushed technological advance sheed at an amering speed. This advance may be used either to make us more materialistic or to make us less so. In itself it is neutral. (97) Perhaps one striking lesson of this catasetrophic war and chaotic peace is that security and peace must first be found within ourselves. If this be done, we can then carry them with up whatever happens externally.

(98) However there is something in the spirit of men which is bigger than these confining bonds and will eventually break its way through them.
(99) The pooling of common ignerance in democratic debate does not remove that ignorance.

(100) It was hard to study metaphysics during the era of bursting bombs, almost impossible to practice meditation during the din of a six-year war. The call then was to action in the service of menaced humanity, to prayer, in the deepening of personal faith, and to endurance of ideals amid a planet's trembling and rocking. (101) For no nation can escape collective responsibility for its acceptance of the codes and policies, the ideas and actions, the standards and loyalties that bear its name. (102) Fools who imagine this book contains a mere set of vague and ineffective words, flung out for public notice for a time only, to die down and disappear before the next craze for a mystery novel, are doomed to sorry disillusionment. History itself will echo every warning made here, and prove every point. (103) All historic currents of human thinking will one day flow, whether they like it or not, in this direction. (104) It was not merely the fate of this or that country which was at stake: it was the fate of all mankind. Only an inadequate comprehension of its background and an imperfect perception of its consequences could limit its significance to anything less than a universal one. (31 - ego) (105) The terrific shocks which nations and individuals received during the war aroused them to the

(105) The terrific shocks which nations and individuals received during the war aroused them to the imperative need of finding new ways of life. The breakdown of old supports was most marked. What people would not do voluntarily was expedited by the painful hammer-blows of calamitous karma into urgent birth.

(106) Its need is for the stimulus of thought, the satisfaction of ideals, the pursuit of truth, the acceptance of intuition, and especially for taking hold of the ultimate values of life.

(107) All those who realize the importance of such a formulation to mankind, should contribute their quota towards its realization. This book therefore is only a mere beginning.

(108) No crisis which humanity has faced in the past is comparable with the present one either for spiritual gravity or physical consequences.
(109) What is true of single persons is equally

true of whole nations.

(100) It was hard to study metaphysics during the era of bursting bombs, slmost impossible to practice meditation during the din of a six-yest war. The call then was to action in the scratce of mensood humanity, to prayer, in the despening of personal faith, and to endurance of ideals amid a planet's troubling and rocking.

(101) For no mation can abcape collective responsibility for its acceptance of the codes and policios, the ideas and actions, the standards and

loyalties that bear its name.

(102) Fools who imagine this book contains a moreset of vague and ineffective words, flung out for
public notice for a time only, to die down and
disappear before the next crare for a mystery novel, are doomed to sorry disillusionment. History
itself will coho every warning made here, and prove
every point.

(103) All historic ourrents of human thinking will one day flow, whether they like it or not, in this

direction.

(104) It was not merely the fate of this or that country which was at stake; it was the fate of all country which was at stake; it was the fate of its command and an imporfect perception of its compactuences could limit its significance to saything less than a universal one. (31 - ego)

(105) The terrific shocks which sations and individuals received during the war aroused them to the imperative need of finding new ways of life. The breakdown of old supports was most marked. What people would not do voluntarily was expedited by the painful hammer-blows of calamitous harma into urment birth.

(106) Its need is for the stimulus of thought, the satisfaction of ideals, the pursuit of truths the acceptance of intuition, and especially for taking

.etil to soulsy ejamitlu out to blod

(107) All those who realise the importance of such a formulation to mankind, should contribute their quote towards its realization. This book there-

(108) No orisis which humanity has faced in the past is comparable with the present one either for aptritual gravity or physical consequences.

(100) What is true of single persons is equally true of whole nations.

(110) Destiny is at work and all the multitude of prayers to God are not going to save humanity from wat it creates for itself. Nothing could have been more ironic than the bombs falling on Warsaw Cathedral last September when more than a thousand worshippers were inside praying for God's protection on Poland. (111) Copy quote from "W. of O" page 156. Rider

ed. top para, where I predict near coming of staggering new inventions which will transform human

life.

(112) These problems seem insoluble only when they are approached in the old way and by the old methods. The best hope lies in courageously dealing with them in new ways and by new methods. Thus we are being compelled either to give up in despair and end in failure, or to start a genuine new order and have some chance of success.

(113) The extreme contemporary human suffering has also been an educational discipline in this wisdom. What men cannot yet receive with their conscious intelligence they are already receiving

with their subconscious intelligence.

(114) If greater knowledge brings greater power, it also brings greater responsibility. The more he receives from the Overself's grace, the more should he give to humanity's need.

(115) There was a continuous expansion of democratic government until the first world war in Europe but a sharp declension from it after the

war.

(116) It is unjustified escapism. Postwar sensualism is as much a form of escapism as postwar ashramism.

(117) What he learns for himself, by his own experience or reflection, possesses a value far above what anyone else teaches him.

(118) The travail of our epoch is but too painfully obvious.

(119) If people were sensitive enough and intuitive enough they would recognize this to be the most fateful message of our times.

(120) Formerly it was right and proper for man to think exactly as his ancestors thought. Today it is right and proper for him to think independently as an individual.

(121) Life today is full of enigmas.
(122) The profounder a truth the more it will be misunderstood and misapplied.

12 Continy is at work and all the multicol (OII) prayers to God are not going to save humanity from avad bluos gmidjoM . Mesti Tol setsers ti telw been more fromto then the bombs felling on Warsaw Osthedrel last September when more than a thousand worshippers were inside praying for God's protection on Foland.

(111) Copy quote from "W. of O" page 156, Rider -maje to makere I predict near coming of stargering new inventions which will transform human

(112) These problems seem insoluble only when they are approached in the old way and by the old methods. The best hope lies in courageously dealing with them in new ways and by new methods. Thus we are being commelled either to give up in deeniunes a frate of to eruliar of boe bos rioge new order and have some chance of success.

(113) The extreme contemporary luman suffering has also been an educational discipline in this wisdom. What men cannot yet receive with their conseivisor viscotte era vedi comegificati aucies

with their subconscious intelligence,

(114) If greater knowledge brings greater power, it also brings greater responsibility. The more he receives from the Overself's grace, the more should he give to humanity's need.

(115) There was a continuous expansion of demoni yew blow jarit she fitne thempreves offere Europe but a charp declension from it after the

(116) It is unjustified escenter. Postwar sensutowicog as maigasas to mast a form as al meils

.meimevnas

(117) What he learns for himself, by his own exrel oulsy a essessed encipseller to sometten showe what anyone else teaches him.

"misq out jud at doogs too to lievest off (811)

fully obvious.

119) If people were sensitive enough and intuitive enough they would recognize this to be the most fateful message of our times.

(120) Formarly it was right and proper for man to ti vabol . inpunit eroseons sid as viscame inida is right and proper for him to think independently

.Loubividud ne se

(121) Life today is full of enignac. ebellqqanim bas booterebausim

(123) We live on a curious planet which contains men dead to all higher impulses and men who are continuously awake and alert to their diviner sclves. But I doubt whether it contains anyone who does not feel the silent influence of Nature's landscapes. (124) Nationalism in its old unrestricted form is finished. It is left with no other alternative than to truncate itself or else witness the greater part of the very nation whose interests it seeks to promote bombed out of existence. (125) The vogue for fortune-tellers is natural during a period of widespread unsettlement and warlike upheaval. Continental Europe experienced a similar vogue during the Napoleonic period. (126) Scientific criticism of that kind which had so openly undermined religious faith in the nineteenth century has largely come to an ende (127) Life today is a great opportunity for those who want to serve, although it is a great misery for those whom the war caught spiritually unpreparedo (128) "And since what comes to-morrow who can say? Live, pluck the roses of the world to-day." -- Ronsard, 16th cent. French poet (129) The stress of war has lifted. The chance for quiet thought and peaceful contemplation has returned. (130) Contemporary happenings and attitudes are the climax of the modern trends. (131) The uncertainty of fortune and the brevity of satisfaction are two lessons of our time. (132) Amid the horrors of the present period you have to look and cling to the Intangible and draw from it the strength to support it all. (133) Will the course of peace bring an end to their optimistic dreams?

(134) We find great exaltations only to lose them again.

(135) With the dramatic appearance of the atomic bomb on the world's stage -

(136) Today has at least a fuller opportunity than (the days of) our forbears, through the collected store of past recorded wisdom and a broader perspective through the studies of comparative religion.

(125) We live on a curious planet which conseins men deed to all higher impulses and men who ere continuously awake and alert to their diviner selves. But I doubt whether it contains anyone a'eruteH lo somewilmi inclia ent leel fon seob onw .aerasabnaf

(124) Marionelina in its old unrestricted form is finished. It is lost with no other alternative then to truncate itself or else witness the greatof the very nation whose interests it

seems to promote bombed out of emistence.

(185) The vorue for fortune-tellers is notural durwisw bons inemelifeans becausebly to boired a ani like upheaval. Continental Europe experienced a similar vogue during the Manoleonic period.

had doing build to meiolitro officione (asi) so openly undermined religious faith in the mines

bne na of emoc ylegasi and yrutheo dineet

(127) Life today is a great opportunity for those who want to serve, although it is a great misery -erque vilestiries thouse new edt mode esont roll .Bereq

(128) "And since what comes to-morrow who can say? Lives pluck the roses of the world to-day."

-- Ronaard, loth cent, French poet (129) The stress of war has lifted. The chance for outer thought and peaceful contemplation has re-.bommui

(150) Contemporary happenings and attitudes are

.abmert mrebom ent lo mamile ent

vilverd end bas engined to vinistreons end (181) emit wee to emease! owt ers noticeleites to not beined the serg ent to erorron ent bim (SEI) warb bus eldinastal out of maile bus wool of even

. Ils di dronque of dignarde add di morl (133) Will the course of peace bring an end to

their optimistic drema?

(134) We find great exaltations only to lose them aniens

(155) With the dramatic appearance of the atomic

- sgata a blrow out no dised -

(156) Today has at least a fuller opportunity than (the days of) our forbears, through the collected store of past recorded wisdom and a broader perapportive through the studies of comparative reli-Mion. (1) All he needs to take him through intricate (X.) problems of metaphysics is this single masterly conception: Mind alone is.

(2) There is nothing in these concepts that is essentially new, but parts of their re-statement with the help of mo-

dern scientific knowledge, inevitably are new.

(3) It is the starting-point of all error to assurt that at some point in time if not in space the mind suddenly made its appearance in the universalism is the initial error of all materialism—whether it be scientific or theological or metaphysical. Mind is supposed by all these views to start functioning after matter has had a long innings on the cricket-field of the cosmos. Insoluble problems flow naturally out of this error.

(4) The hill or the star is a perception in your mind. You cannot say exactly when your mind bega to exist or when it will cease to do so but only

conjecture about it.

(5) The materialist argument is essentially that mental function varies with bodily condition, th alcohol can convert the coward for a time into a brave man, that the increase in size and weight of the brain as man passes from infancy to maturity runs parallel with the increase of mental capacity, and that therefore mind is noth ing else than a product of body. Mentalism says these facts are mostly but not always true but that even granting their truth, the materialisti conclusion does not necessarily follow. It is just as logical to say that mind uses brain as a writer uses a pen, that the bedy is merely instrumental and the limitations or changes in the instrument naturally modify or alter the mentality expressed. The thoughts and feelings, the ideas and memories, the fancies and reasoning s, which constitute most of our mental stock car be detected nowhere in the brain, can be seen by nothing physical and can only be observed by the vis mind itself as acts of consciousness.

AND DEPOSE MORTELISM.

now

(1) All he needs to toke him through intricate recipient of metaphysics is this single masterly conceptions wind alone is.

(2) There is nothing in these sencepts that is seemitally new, but parts of their re-statement with the help of mos-. wap wis widefivent . thewlede a very der.

uses of tours lin to inlog-golfrede add al il (8) end coage at Jon it emit at Jaleg sage Ja Jant mind succenty made its supparence in the univers -- mellatredem its to rooms Isidial and at end -sdem to inolgelogid to sillinelse ed at reddon's on ewelv esend its ye besoques at both . Leelaydo start functioning after matter has had a long leatness on the ericket-field of the common. Insoluble problems flow catherally out of this

(4) The hill or the star to a perception in your mind. You cannot say exectly when your mind bems to exist or when it will cease to do so but only

.It dunds squase neo

(b) The meterialist argument is ersentially that mental function verten with bodily condition, th a oint emit a rel brawes edd drawnos mas Lodosfa brave men, that the increase in size and weight of your in men sesses from in this old to neburity runs parallel with the increase of mental capacity, and that therefore mind is not ing olse than a product of body. Mentalism says dud erra syswin for dud yldsom are stond erend that even greating thair truth, the meterialist conclusion does not monesserily follow. It is just as logical to sey that aind uses brain as a writer uses a pen, that the pedy is merely of segments to anolygimit and bus istnessintent the instrument nature ly medify or alter the mentality expressed. The thoughts and feelings, the ideas and reasoning s, while constitute mest of our mental acce ou d no (6) We must expect that Roman Catholic metaphysics,

following st. Thomas Aquinas and through him, Aristotle, accepting the material world's reality, will vigorously oppose mentalism.

(7) It is natural for the senses to take the show

of things for their reality.

(8) It is not only a doctrinal belief to be accepted but also a metaphysical truth to be understood.

(9) The last outcome of all scientific research an metaphyscial thinking is, and can only be, mentalism (10) There are no two human minds absolutely alike. The mental world in which I live is. in some ways at least. different from every other man's. It is individual. It is all I know or understand of the physical world.

(11) If human thinking were the only creative factor making human evnironments, then it would be possible to avert the retribution of its own evil courses or abolish the consequences of its mistakes

its ignorance. its perversities.

( 12) Ariel: Idealism has never been convincingly refuted (15) Remember that Emerson said of Napoleon: "He never blundered into a victory the gained his battles in his head before hereh wonithehoin the field. Ton for it is that only which enters

(13) Whether it be the objects we perceive or the ideas we think, there is nothing that is not mentally experienced. (14) A man's face becomes white when a strong thought of fear enters his mind while another time it becomes red when a strong thought of shame enters it. Thus mind changes the expression on his face and reveals its influence on the body.

(16) The largest number of sense impressions and the farthest range of them are furnished by the eyes.

(17) Kant as an idealist brought out two sides of idealism; that the world of experience is built-up through certain processes. i.e. it is a construction; and that the synthetic activityof the mind enables it to see the world as a finished thing. He was correct when he declared the known world to be mentally constructed but not when he declared that there was an unknown world of things-in-themselves beyond it-unless we give that name to the karmic forces which became transferred into the known world.

(18) Bradley has pointed out that the knowing self is itself only an idea and in that sense it is not distinct from the Pre-

dicate, the known object of thought.

(19) Berkeley 's acceptance of the distinction between primary . and secondary qualities is antiquated and unnecessary. All the qualities are basically present together.

(20) Hume's critique of causation and Berkeley's critique of matter still remain themes which scientists ought to ponder over.

(7) It is netural for the senses to take the show

of things for their reality.

(8) It is not only a doctrinal belief to be accepted but also a metaphysical truth to be under-

(9) The last outcome of all scientific research an metaphyscial teinking is, and can only be, mentalism (10) There are no two human minds absolutely alike. The mental world in which I lave is, in some ways at least, different from every other man's. It is end to bustarebun to would I fis at il . Isubivibul physical world.

(11) If human thinking were the only creative factor making human evnironments, then it would be Dossible to avert the retribution of its own evil courses or abolish the consequences of its mistakes

its ignorance, its perversities.

(15) As ember that Emerson said of Napel constant flandered (15) in set expled base shi at ealthad she bentay of triodoly a dial won them in the field not it is the feel and and loom

(13) Whether it be the objects we perceive or the ideas we think, there is nothing that is not mentally experienced. (14) A man's face become a white when a strong thought of fee enters his mind while another time it becomes red when a strong thought of shame enters it. Thus mind changes the expression on his face and reveals its influence on the body.

Jackfral edd bas amchaeroni cames to redmun Jacquai salf(01) range of them are furnished by the eyes.

todd :mailfacht to anote out two drivered faiffeath as as incl. (TI) the still of exactions in latitude of through contain processes. in it is a construction and that the constants and it . a. i mind and the most of the most of the wilder of the wind the man convect when he declined the breen cort to be mentally construct To bifree mountain in any or sit first borneland ad more from and hed bit of same facts owing an acolum-11 become angles mile alternated blees myord off the bereeke transferred this the known world.

The traditor has related out that the leading and welfard (al) -ard and mort tenthalb ton al th anger field at him safe an cino diagra, the leader should of the weit.

(25) Resided an exceptance of the distinction belower (25) and the special of the control of th

(21) Whitehead has endorsed mentalism to the extent (X) of admitting, in his work "Process and Reality," that "apart from the experiences of subjects there is nothing, bare nothingness."

(22) When Eddington writes in his book of Gifford Lectures "Wature of the Physical World", that "we are acquainted with an external world because its fibres run into our conscious-

ness only our own ends of these fibres that we actually know; from these ends we more or less successfully reconstruct the rest," he falls into the error of the physiologist, an error which brings matter and mind together in sensation when in fact if matter really existed the two could never be brought together at all. The truth is that they are all of one piece.

(23) For every argument that is set up and defended there is always a possibility to set up another argument whereby it is contradicted or destroyed. The only qualification of this seemingly hopeless position is that we approach nearer truth as the contradictions lessen.

(24) Such notions possess validity only from the

human point of view.

(25) We must advance to a point of view beyond

that of the unthinking layman.

(26) Vedanta sets up the rule of two truths, a genuine one for the ripe few and a pseudo-truth

for the undeveloped masses.

(27) Once we perceive the truth and implications of mentalism, the tremendous practical and persuasive value of good suggestions and creative imaginations will also be perceived.

(28) Every intellectual position stated in words must necessarily be defective and contradictable

somewhere.

(29) Scientists of the age could understand nothing of which they could not make a mechanical model, and this, in spite of the fact that the mechanical view of nature had already begun to show signs of loose-jointedness.

(30) Whoever presents a final statement of truth.

deceives himself.

(31) The mind deals directly with its objects and not through the intermediary working of ideas. for the ideas are its only objects.

(32) As the strangeness of this teaching fades away and it becomes more familiar, his instinctive opposition to its standpoint weakens.

(21) and telegrad hom enviorated mandalism to the entent (I) of edulitation, in his work "Produce and Reality," that Paper's from the experiences of subjects there is nothing, bure nothingmoss,"

(22) When Eddington writes in his book of Offices Lectures

experies of the Paysign Norld's black was are acquished alth on experies on bearing month bearing the Pilyros rem into our consciousness only our one only of these filtres that we schoolly

inout from these ends we more or less encouesfully reconstruct the rest, " he fulls into the error of the physiologist, an error stick brings matter and mind together in sequentles when in fact if matter really existed the two goald never be brought together at all. The truth is that they are all of one place.

(23) For every argument that is set up and defended there is always a possibility to set up another ergument whereby it is contradicted or destroyed. The only qualification of this seemingly hopeless position is that we approach nearer truth as the contradictions lessen.

(24) Such notions possess Talidity only from the

human point of views

(25) We must advance to a point of view beyond

. mangal aminiming of to fade

(26) Vedants sets up the rule of two truths, a genuine one for the ripe few and a pseudo-truth for the undeveloped masses.

(27) Once we perceive the truth and implications of mentalism, the tremendous practions and persuasive value of good suggestions and creative

imaginations will also be perceived.

(23) Every intellectual position stated in words must necessarily be defective and contradictable

somewhere.

(29) Scientists of the age could understand nothing of which they could not make a mechanical model, and this, in spite of the fact that the mechanical view of nature had already begun to show signs of loose-jointedness.

(30) Whoever presents a final statement of truth,

deceives himself.

(31) The mind deals directly with its objects and not through the intermediary working of ideas for the ideas are its only objects.

(32) As the strangeness of this teaching feder away and it becomes more familiar, his instinct tive opposition to itsestandpoint weakens.

(33) There are sixty-four different points of the compass. Therefore, it is possible for sixty-four men to take up all these different positions and look at an object. Each will see a different appearance of it. Thus there will be 64 different appearances. Yet all the men will glibly talk, when questioned, of having seen the same object when they have done nothing of the kind. And if any one of them asserts that he has studied only the appearance of the real thing and the whole thing, he is obviously talking nonsense. Yet this is what most of us do when we say we have seen the world that surrounds us - this and nothing less. It is completely impossible through the instrumentality of the senses to see the whole of any object, let alone the whole of the world. They car only view aspects. But what cannot be done by the senses can be done by the mind which can form an idea of the whole of anything. Therefore it is only through reflection, i.e. through philosophy. that we can ever get at a grasp of the whole of life and the universe. (34) Einstein has demonstrated once and for all how experimental science can only reach relative truth and how absoluteness is unapproachable. And even in Mathematics too where we imagine that exactness replaces approximation we shall find that absolute quantities are unattainable. It is impossible to mark with precision the fraction of a fraction of a fraction of a second which actually

even in Mathematics too where we imagine that exactness replaces approximation we shall find that absolute quantities are unattainable. It is impossible to mark with precision the fraction of a fraction of a fraction of a second which actually elapses before or after any given time-dimension which is read off the dial of a watch and thus falsifies our reading. It is equally impossible to measure with rigid certitude any dimension on the scale which shall not be a fraction of a fraction of a fraction of an inch shorter or longer than our supposed measurement. Nor has any scientific experiment yet arrived at an absolute zero in actuality but has merely approximated it. (35) The latest knowledge is not the last nor the latest governmental form the final and best. (36) This century has seen revolutions in conventional thought like non-Aristotelian systems, non-Newtonian mechanics, multi-valued logics, which have destroyed ancient sacrosanct errors.

(37) Mentalism affirms the fundamental character

of Mind.

end to admice described twoi-virte ora eredt (EE) compass. Therefore, it is possible for sixty-four men to take up all those different positions and appearance of it. Thus there will be 64 different . Mist vidita lik men edt ile fel . seomarsegs tosido omma ent mesa univad to chemoifeeup medu when they have done nothing of the kind. And if any one of them esserts that he has studied only slow end has anida teen out to constanges and thing, he is obviously telking nonsense. Yet this is what most of us do when we say we have seen the world that surrounds us - this and nothing lead. It is completely impossible through the instrumentality of the senses to see the whole of any object, let alone the whole of the world. They can only view namecte. But whet cannot be done by the senses can be done by the mind which can form an idea of the whole of envising. Therefore it is only through reflection, i.e. through philosophy, to slow sut to quara a to ton rave man ou tent .estevinu out bus still (36) Minstein has demonstrated once and firstania (36) how experimental solence can only reach relative truth and how absoluteness is unappreschable. And even in Mathematics too where we immaine that exactness replaces approximation we shall find that -mi ci jl .oldenisjismu ora geljijusup ejulozda a to mark with precision the fraction of aldison Traction of a fraction of a second which actually elapaca before or after any given time-dimension willich is read off the dial ar a watch and thus eldiscount vilampe at il . mibner we seitlelet to measure with rigid certifude any dimension on the souls which shall not be a fraction of a freeregnol to restrone deal as to noliteral a to moit

than our supposed measurement. Mer has any scientific experiment yet arrived at an absolute sero in actuality but has merely approximated it. (35) The latest knowledge is set the last nor the

latest governmental form the final and best. (35) This century has seen revolutions in conventional thought like non-Aristotelian systems, non-Mewtonian mechanics, uniti-valued legics, which have destroyed anotest sacrosanct errors.

(37) Mentalism affirms the fundamental observator

(38) The only world we know, the only one we can ever know, is the one within our mind. The first proof of this is that when it leaves the mind in deep sleep, it has no existence for us at all; the second proof is that when it re-enters the mind on awakening, the sense-perceptions which tell us of its existence re-enter it also.

(39) Telepathy is science's established fact, not

somebody's fanciful theory.

(40) In every physical illusion the bodily sense falsifies the mind's knowledge, yet this knowledge does not change the fact of deception, does not prevent the senses from continuing their operation even when their falsity has been exposed.

(41) What is Mind? It is that in us which thinks,

which is aware, and which knows.

(42) In reducing matter to a mere formula of mathematics, Einstein destroyed materialism thru the appeal to intellect. Thus he really brought a spiritual message, even though it was couched in the modern idiom of his time; as another Jew, Jesus, brought a message that destroyed materialism thru the appeal to faith nearly two thousand years ago.

(43) It is absurd to suggest even that there is an external world wholly outside of one's consciousness and wholly independent of it. One knows only certain changes of mental awareness, never of externals. The mind can only know its changes of individual consciousness. All its observations, each of its inferences, everything it knows lie enclosed within that consciousness and never beyond it. One's knowledge of anything whatsoever is simply one's thought of it. This is not to be confused with one's right thought of it. It is a conscious mental state, and even other persons are but appearances within this state, creatures in the cosmic dream. To follow this line of reflection to its inevitable end demands courage and candour of the highest kind, for it demands as ultimate conclusion, the principle that knowledge being but ideas in the mind, the whole universe is nothing but an immense idea within one's own mind. For the very nature of knowledge is thus INTERNAL, and hence the individual mind cannot know any reality external to itself. It believes that it observes a world without when it only observes its own mental pictures of that world.



(38) The only world we know, the only one we can ever know, is the one within our mind. The first proof of this is that when it leaves the mind in deep sleep, it has no existence for us at all; the second proof is that when it re-enters the mind on awakening, the sense-perceptions which tell us of its emistence re-enter it also.

(59) Telepathy is science's satablished fact; not

comebody's femciful theory.

(40) In every physical illusion the bodily sense falsifies the mind's knowledge, yet this knowledge does not change the fact of deception, does not prevent the senses from continuing their operation even when their falsity has been exposed.

coinids doing ou of took at il ?bell of took (It)

which is aware, and which knows.

(42) In reducing matter to a more formula of mathacomplete, Minatein destroyed materialism thru the
appeal to intellect. Thus he really brought a
spiritual message, even though it was couched in
the modern istem of his time; as another Jew.
Jesus, brought a message that destroyed materialism
the appeal to faith nearly two thousand years

ns at event tent neve teamnum of brunds at il (84)

-encioenco ateno lo obietno viloni bisow Laurejus ness and wholly independent of it. One knows only entain changes of mental awareness, heven of extornala. The mind dam only know its ohamges of individual commedication at its observations, each of its inferences, everything it knows lied onbnoved teven bns asensus tosnoo jant midilw beselv it. One's knowledge of crything whatsoever is simply one's thought of it. This is not to be conscious mental state, and even other persons are but appearances within this state, creatures in the cosmic dream. To follow this line of reflection Tobuso bus egarnoo abnomed bus elderiveni ati of of the highest kind, for it demands as ultimate one clusion; the principle that knowledge being but ideas in the mind, the whole universe is nothing but an immense idea within one's own mind. For the very nature of knowledge is thus INTERNAL, and hence the individual mind cannot know any reality external to ditable a covreado il tent asvelled il . Elegii derutoiq Lathem nwo etl asytoado yine tl name suc

A Proced

(X)

(44) Is materialism the whole fact of existence or

only half the fact?

(45) When I say that I am my own mental existence then I imply I am also the whole universe. Nature exists within me, for Nature is but my idea. The world is my creation. This is no empty vagary but the veritable truth, the grandest which ever entered the half-taught mind of men.

(46) All knowledge presupposes both a subject and

object, the two thoughts "I" and "another."

(47) BERKELEY dispelled the illusion that Matter exists outside of us by showing that the sense-elements, such as its primary qualities - extension form, etc., and its secondary qualities such as hardness, color, etc. - are mere modes of feeling - are subjective; that the existence of a hard, colored, formed substance outside the perceiving mind was an illusion. Berkeley said God awakened these sensorial perceptions in us and the soul perceived them.

(48) In mentalism we separate the concept of the senses from the concept of the sense-organs. The two are not the same. The senses must be mentally active before they can be active at all. Although the physical sense-organs are the usual condition for this activity, they are not the indispensable condition. The phenomena of dreams, hypnotism, and somnambulism demonstrate this adquately. The physical sense-organs do not operate, and cannot operate, unless the consciousness takes them into its purview. Absent-mindedness is a common example of what happens when it does not do this. There are even commoner examples, however, of which we never think at all until our attention is drawn to them. A man sitting at his desk will not be aware for long periods of time of the sense of touch or Pressure where his body makes contact with his chair; the nerve-endings in his skin may report the contact but the mind does not take it in, and consequently is not aware of it. The sense-impressions of touch are simply not there at all. (49) Even the physiologists tell us that the working of the mind is necessary to complete the act of seeing. Philosophy says, however, that the working of mind is necessary even to begin the act of seeing.

(44) Is materialism the whole fact of existence or only half the fact?

(45) When I say that I am my own mental existence then I imply I am also the whole universe. Mature exists within me, for Mature is but my idea. The world is my creation. This is no capty vagary but the voritable truth, the grandest which ever entered the helf-taught mind of men.

(46) All knowledge presupposes both a subject and

(47) HERELLEY dispelled the illusion that Matter exists outside of us by showing that the senseelements, such as its primary qualities - extension form, etc., and its secondary qualities such as hardness, color, etc. - are mere modes of feeling - are subjective; that the existence of a hard, colored, formed substance outside the perceiving wind was an illusion. Berkeley anid God swakened these sensorial perceptions in us and the soul

merceived them.

(48) In mentalism we separate the concept of tha senses from the concept of the sense-organs. The two are not the same. The seases must be mentally sective before they can be active at all. Although noidihago fanen end ere anemac-camea facia una end eldsamequibal and con ers your rydivitos and ref condition. The phenomena of dreams, hypnotians, and .vietaupha aint etartamomeb mailudmanmos bus tommso bas estatego tom ob emagro-cames Lectevilo operate, unless the consciousness takes them into its ourview. Absent-mindedness is a common example stant .aid ob Jon soob Ji madw amages Jadw la are even commoner examples, however, of which we never think at all until our attention is drawn to Chem. A men sitting at his deak will not be sware to dough to sense this to amid to abelian anol rel Pressure where his body makes contect with his proger yam mide aid ni emnilme-svren edd triede the contact but the mind does not take it in, and consequently is not sware of it. The sense-in-The se ereds ton vigmie ere sered to enclasere -frow end that the obside to the total of the worktos ent exalquos of visacepen at firm ent to ant of seeing. Philosophy says, however, that the tos sai mined of neve wreacepen at baim to maidrow . WEISSE TO

(X

(50) Mentalism teaches that it is our thought activity which brings the whole world into our consciousness, and that when this thought activity comes to an end, the world also comes to an end for us. It teaches that there is no other object than

(51) It is strange how illuminated mystics have been unable to agree with each other on the question of mentalism and its truth. Among the moderns Rudolf Steiner vehemently opposes it, whereas the Maharishee strongly upholds it. Among the ancients Patanjali deliberately attacked it, whereas Gaudapada specially advocated it. And if we leave the mystics for a moment and turn to the scientists the same puzzling contradiction will be found: Thomas Henry Huxley and Sir Arthur Eddington bravely endorsed mentalism, whereas openly ridiculed it. How, when these great minds cannot settle the problem of mentalism once and for all, can the lesser ones of the mass of

humanity hope to solve it? (52) The mind has the power to externalize the very

thing it perceives.

the thought itself.

(53) This invariable truth, that man does not exist in matter but in mind, blesses those who receive it. For it helps to consele them in affliction, to guide them in meditation, and to illumine them in reflection.

(54) The mind's measure of time may change, as in dream or under drugs, when its consciousness of

events will change too.

(55) The de-materializing of human belief has to pass through more than one stage before the process completes itself. All religious, metaphysical, and mystical systems which recognize the existence of Spirit but, side by side with it, the reality of Matter also, have passed through the earlier stages but not through the later ones. Only when they advance to mentalism will this final dematerialization be possible.

(56) The world-idea is thought by the individual mind and, in the process, inevitably shaped according to its limitations. But the first cause and ultimate source of that idea cannot be this mind. For the idea is 'given' to it. It must be sought

for in that wherefrom the individual mind derives its own existence. It must be sought, therefore, in the World-Mind.

(X) wontained tendence that it is our thought age (03)

(50) Mentaliam teaches that it is our thought now tivity which brings the whole world into our comsolousness, and that when this thought activity comes to an and, the world also comes to angend for no. It teaches that there is no other object than

the thoughteltsolf.

(51) It is strange how illuminated mystics have been unable to agree with each other on the question of mentalism and its truth. Among the modern

Audolf Steiner vehemently opposes it, whereas the

Petanjeli deliberately attacked it, whereas Gaudapada apocially advocated it. And if we leave the ayation for a moment and turn to the scientists the same puraling contradiction will be found: Thomas Henry Huxley and Mr Arthur Madinaton brave-

ly endorsed mentalism, whereas

openly ridiculed it. Now, when these great minds cannot servic the problem of mentalism once and for all, can the leaser once of the mass of humanity hope to solve it?

(52) The mind has the power to externalize the wary

thing it perceives.

(53) This inveriable truth, that man does not onist in matter but in mind, blesuss these who receive it. For it helps to console them in effliction, to guide them in meditation, and to illumine them in reflaction.

(54) The mind's measure of time may change, as in dream or under drugs, when its consciousness of

events will change too.

(55) The de-materializing of human beloef has to peas through more than one stage before the process completes itself. All religious, metaphysical, and mystical systems which recognize the existence of Spirit but, wide by side with it, the reality of Matter class have passed through the earlier stages but not through the later ones. Only when they advance to memtalize will this first dematerialized then be done use.

(56) The world-idea is thought by the individual mind and, in the process, inevitably shaped according to its limitations. But the first cause and ulbimate source of that idea cannot be this mind. For the idea is given to it. It must be sought

for in that wherefrom the individual mind derives its own existence. It must be sought, therefore, in the World-Mind.

(57) If we examine the world with the surfacefaculties of the mind, we get a surface-result. If, however, we examine it with the deeper faculties, we shall get a deeper result.

(58) Consider that a man's mind is never apart

from, nor goes outside, his thoughts.

(59) It is a doctrine which shocks commonsense and clashes with simple experience. For it is ineffably subtle and immeasurably super-sensuous. It can make its way into men's hearts only by

struggling long and hard with them.

(60) We accept the first and chief suggestion of our senses without enquiry, the suggestion that we are dealing with a world totally outside us. It is an error which arises because we do not possess a deep enough understanding of ourselves. But this ignorance arises in its own turn because we do not penetrate deeply enough into our understanding of the world. Hence, the way out of it involves a twofold enquiry: into both self and not-self.

(61) Mind is super-sensual yet it is the ultimate activating agent in all sense experience. Hence the ouran says: "No sight reaches Him: He, the

Subtle, the Knowing, reaches the sight,"

(62) We are in part fleeting pictures in each others' minds. Every night the canvas is rolled up, the show comes to an end, the cinema screen left blank and we vanish as though we never were. Is it worth while being too solemn about this brief business of living?

(63) Anyone who is able to imagine or feel a real separation between thought and being, has done what I am quite unable to do. On the contrary, I find myself always constrained to imagine or feel that an essential and inevitable relation exists between

(64) It provides him with better comprehension of life's working and better skill in handling life's situations.

(65) For the materialist there is really no entity called 'mind'; there are only functions of flesh called 'brain'.

(66) But the world as an idea is not like other ideas, which he can keep in mind or dismiss at will.

-sositue end nitw bliow end enimage ew II (FG) faculties of the mind, we got a surface-result. If, however, we examine it with the deeper fluor recent a dea finde ou residince? Jings reven at baim a nem a jadi rebisaco (88) from, nor goes outside, his thoughte. (59) It is a doctrine which shocks commonsense at it row .cometrague elquie dit acdesis bus ineffably subtle and transmurably super-consucus. It can make its way into men's hearts only by smelt attw bead bas anof antinapets to noiseewhere leids bus tariff out tasons ew (Ca) our denses without enquiry, the suggestion that we al law objesuo wilejoż bisow a din mniistb era is an error which arises because we do not nessess a deep enough understanding of ourselves. But this ignorance arises in its own turn because we do not To anthuadarebour two odni naucus vicesh edartemed the world, Honoe, the way out to involve a ties ton bas lies and odai springer biolows esantifu ent ai di dev lavemes-roque et brid (18) sortiveting agent in all sense experience. Hence the buren sayet "No sight reaches lim: No. the Subtle, the Mnowing, reaches the sight." (62) We are in part flecting pictures in each obligge minde. Every night the canyas is rolled up, the show comes to smeend, the cinema screen left blank and we venich as though we never were. isizd sind suode mesica ood gaied elidw dagow ii el Sanivil To agentend (65) Anyone who is able to imagine or feel, a real separation botween thought and being, her done what ball I evanthoo ods no .ob od eldanu etimo am I tant leet to entagmi of beniertence evants liesym meented staine moitaler eldstivent bas Laitmeane as to moissed arrange mis with better comprehension of life's working and better skill in handling life's edolitentire. wilter on vileer at eredi fatisiretam ent row (88) daeft to anottome't time ere eredt ; 'Smim' beifed . 'misud' bellso tedio sail ton at sabi as as birow ent full (38) idees, which he can keep in mind or dismiss at LITTE

(67) Wide experience shows that it is not worth trying to convince those who deny this fundamental axiom. They lack the power to think abstractly and mere reiteration will not supply it. To expect them to be able to set aside their present standpoint and leap up to a higher one, is vain; to explain what is incomprehensible to them, is useless. (68) This fallacy, which takes the flesh for the mind, vitiates all materialistic thinking. (69) "Why?" the steptics will ask, "do you waste precious years living in the empty abstractions of metaphysical thought? Here alone, in the world of flesh and matter, is the real and substantial." How little they know that they too live only in (70) It is not possible for sincere, scrupulous thinking to admit, and never possible to prove, the existence of a world outside of, and separate from, its consciousness. The faith by which we all conventionally grant such existence is mere superstition. (71) When the understanding of mentalism attains maturity the conviction of its truth attains finality. There will be no foothold for doubt. Thereafter the mentalist's attitude becomes unshakable. (72) The scientist's error begins when he assumes

there is a gulf between the idea and the thing. For it is only his assumption. The experience of the thing and the idea of it are not two sunderable entities. If they were, we should register them as such. But actually we don't; we find that they form a unit of experience, a unit in consciousness. (73) William Blake, in his published "Letters," reveals mentalist truth on a basis of personal, firsthand experience. Blending the clairvoyant seer, the religious mystic, and the gifted artist, as he did, this is only to be expected. "I know," he writes, "that this world of imagination and vision, is all one continued vision." (74) "Thou art only thought," said the philosophic yogi whom Alexander the Great interviewed. He then proceeded to prove his statement by mesmerizing the king into believing himself to be a poor man struggling against destitution. I do not know if this anecdote exists amongst the Greek records of

Alexander's adventures, but I found it amongst the Indian traditions about him.

Afrow fon al il tant awons concircure oblW (Va) tring to convince those who deny this fundamental axiom. They lack the power to think abstractly and Josque of. . Ji viceus Jon Lliw noitareties even -buets duesery ried tobles tes of elds ed of sent moint and less up to a higher one, is wain; to explain what is incommendate to them, is useless. end tol deall end seles tolde vesiler olde (8a) . maniatio distincts all materialist chains (65) "Why?" the shoptics will sait, "do you waste precious years living is the danty sustractions of to birow out it enois erol Triguodi Lacievaces of ".Leitnetedue bas Leen out al .mestes bas Maeil How little they know that they too live only in ideasi (70) It is not possible for sincers, sorugulous thinking to admit, and never populate to prove, the emistance of a world outside of, and separate from its consciousness. The faith by which we all convitoretty erem at cometains down iners vilencifies · moid enlatte meilateen to pulbustarebup out medw (IV) maturity the conviction of its truth stains finality. There will be no fortheld for doubt. Thereafter the mentalist's attitude becomes unehakable. semuces of north eniged torre o'talinelos off (SY) there is a gulf between the idea and the thing. eldstabung out for ers il to sebl and bes guidt self entities. If they were, we should register them as such. But actually we don't; we find that they form a unit of experience, a unit in centrolousness. ", suction bedsided and to solate mairiew (CT) Lancared le sized a no djuri jailajnem olaevel finacovitate end guilerett .comeinogne buadfaril seer, the religious mystic, and the gifted artist, as he did, this is only to be expected. "I know, " he welter, "that this world of imagination and vision, le all one continued vision." (74) "Thou art only thought," said the philosophic yogi whom Alexander the Orest interviewed. He the proceeded to prove his statement by mesmerising the men rood a se of lieumin buivelied out anim it word for ob I .noitutions daniege aniinguate this amedate exists emonger the Greek records of tegnoss il basol I jud (estadasyhs a'rebasselA . mid juods encitibert maibal end

(75) Human experience of the world is the basis of materialist theory of the world. But mentalism sufficiently explains that experience. This, materialism cannot do, because it cannot account for the 'leap' from sense to thought. The materialist theory collapses altogether when this simple analysis is made.

(76) Although Kant's primary work was to show that we lived in a mental representation of the world, he also thought it likely that the world itself

was mental too.

(77) It is not merely a personal speculation but a commonplace fact of science, an item of the accepted physiology of the senses, a known result of anatomical research, that the consciousness of what we see and feel is what we really experience, not the things themselves. In the end all our facts are mental ones, all our surroundings are known only as our own thoughts.

(78) Tolstoy, when a mere youth, caught a glimpse of mentalist truth but fell into solipsistic fallacy. He thought he alone existed and that he merely had to withdraw his attention from the world-idea, when it would completely vanish. Sometimes he even turned round abruptly, hoping

to see this vast void!

(79) What actually happens when you see something is that you become conscious of two pictures which are made upon the curved sensitive retinas of your two eyes. The reflected pictures - and not the solid thing itself - are all you directly know and hence all that you see. The whole world in which you really live and move is indeed only a picture-world!

(80) The mental character of the world of our exPerience, once accepted, changes our religious,
metaphysical, scientific, moral, and practical
attitudes. Much in it does not need much thought
to realize how grave is the importance of this
fact, how momentous the results to which it leads!
(81) When we discuss these questions with medical
men, they often raise the objection that the
changes of thought and feeling as a result of
liquor, drunkenness, drug narcosis, tropical fever,
or brain lesion constitute a clear proof that mind
is the product of body and that materialism is a
true doctrine. We answer that they prove only
that mind is closely connected with the body.

(75) Human experience of the world is the basis of materialist theory of the world. But mentalism sufficiently explains that experience. This; materialism cannot do, because it cannot account for the \*lesp\* from sense to thought. The materialist theory collapses altogether when this simple analysis is made.

(76) Although Kent's primary work was to show that we lived in a mental representation of the world. Itself he also thought it likely that the world itself

was mental too.

(77) It is not merely a personal apsculation but a sommonplace fact of science, an item of the accept of physiclesy of the scenes, a known result of anatomical research, that the consciousness of what we see and feet is what we really experience; not the things themselves. In the end all our facts are mental ones, all our surroundings are known only as our own thoughts.

(78) Tolatoy, when a more youth, caught a glimpse

of mentalist truth but fell into solipsistic Yallacy. He thought he alone existed and that he merely had to withdraw his attention from the world-idea, when it would completely vanish. Sometimes he even turned round seruptly, hoping

ibicy desy sind ees of

(79) What actually happens when you see something is that you become conscious of two pictures which are made upon the ourved sensitive retines of your two eyes. The reflected pictures - and not the solid thing itself - are all you directly know and lence all that you see. The whole world in which you really live and move is indeed only a picture.

iblrow

(80) The mental character of the world of our emperiance, once accepted, changes our religious,
metaphysical, scientific, moral, and practical
attitudes. Much in it does not need much thought
to restime how grave is the importance of this
fact, how momentous the results to which it leads!
(81) When we discuss those questions with medical
men, they often raise the objection that the
changes of thought and feeling as a result of
liquor, drummense, drug murcosis, tropical fever
or brain lesion constitute a clear proof that mind
is the groduct of body and that meterialism is a
true doctrine. We enswer that they prove only
that mind is closely connected with the body.

(82) The philosophical use of meditation not only differs from its mystical use in some ways but also extends beyond it. A most important part of the student's meditations must be devoted to moral self-improvement. When he has made some progress in the art of meditation he has acquired a powerful weapon to use in the war against his own baser attributes and personal weaknesses. He must refleet upon his own mistaken conduct of the past and the present, repent its occurrence, and resolve to rid himself of the weaknesses which led him into it. He must contemplate the possibility of similar situations developing in the future and picture himself acting in them as his better self would have him act. If, instead of using meditation periods only for lolling negatively in the emotion al peace which they yield, he will reserve a part of those periods for positive endeavor to wield dominion over those attributes and weaknesses, he will find that the fortified will and intensified imagination of such moments become truly creative. For they will tend to reproduce themselves success fully in his subsequent external conduct. That which he has pictured to himself and about himself during meditation will suddenly come back to his consciousness during the post-meditative periods, or it will even express itself directly in external deeds when their meditative stimuli have been quit forgotten.

(83) The deceptions bred by an unreflective attitude towards the reports of sense and an unintuitive one towards the feeling of egeity, enter so deeply into his mental principle because of their periods only for lolling negatively in the emotionimagination of such moments become truly creative. For they will tend to reproduce themselves successwhich he has pictured to himself and about himself or it will even express itself directly in external deeds when their meditative stimuli have been quite

deeply into his mental principle because of their growing prevalence during a large number of births, that they become almost an integral part of it. The melancholy consequences of this are an inability to believe in mentalism and an incapacity to

progress in mysticism.

(84) Man feels himself powerless to shake off the sense and conviction of the World's externality and materiality.

(85) Has the World any existence outside the mind

that thinks it?

(86) It is the power of imaginative thought, both human and deific, which produces the world-appearance for us.

(X)

vino for nolisition to say isolforedikin adl (38) mis dud avaw emos ni esu feoldaym atl mert ereilib end to frag improved its A wil becard abnests Isrom of betoveb ed daum anoligithem a'inebuic caernord omos ebem and ed ment .inewsvorgmi-iles in the art of meditation he has acquired a powerful weamon to use in the war against his own ob nomesw -or found eH . sessenthew Isnocrec bas setuditits flect upon his own mintaken conduct of the past and the erecent, repent its eccurrence, and resolve to rid himself of the weaknesses which led him into suffmis to villicianos and essimuatnos jama all studies developing in the future and picture bluow lies rejied aid as ment of goldes Tleamid have him act. If, instead of using medication moitone ent ni viewlingen amiliol tol vino aboiren tran a eviceon Liew of their years do in or one a part bloiw of towardne syllians for abolten each to deminion over those actributes and weaknesses, he

will find that the fortified will and intensified imagination of such moments become truly orestive. For they will tend to reproduce themselves successfully is his subsequent external conduct. That which he has pictured to himself and about himself during meditation will suddenly come back to his consciousness during the post-meditative periods, or it will even express itself directly in external

tion when their meditative stimuli have been quite

(83) The deceptions bred by an unreflective attitude towards the reports of sense and an unintuitive one towards the feeling of practy, enter so
decply into his mental principle because of their
growing prevalence during a large number of births,
that they become almost an integral part of it.
The melanchely consequences of this are an inability to believe in mentalism and an incapacity to

progress in my atletes.

(84) Man feels himself powerless to shake off the sense and conviction of the World's externality and materiality.

baim off objects constains one birow off asi (88)

tinat thinks it?

(86) It is the power of imaginative thought, both human and deific, which produces the world-appearance for us.

(87) It is important to note that "matter" has gone out of scientific thought but materialism has not gone out of popular life. (88) Stereoscopy offers an excellent illustration to help us realize that space is an illusion created before our very eyes. If two photographs of the same object are taken from different angles, placed in a simple stereoscopic apparatus, and looked at through its little window, the resulting picture is no longer a flat two-dimensional thing but a bulky three-dimensional one. There has been added to the height and width of an ordinary photograph the new element of depth, which makes the object stand out in relief. What seems to be a tangible space has been created behind and in front of the object. The consequence is that the image is transformed in a startling manner from being a lifeless representation to something that seems vividly real. When such an apparatus so obviously creates space for us we ought not to regard it as fantastic when mentalism tells us that the human mind subconsciously creates its own forms and projects them into a fancied space. (89) Only when an object is registered in conscousiness is it really seen at all. Not even all the physical details of vision constitute the real experience of seeing it for the awareness of it is not a physical experience at all. (90) The geologist, the biologist, and the physicist do not refute mentalism with their evolutionary stories. They only describe some of the ways in which Mind works to throw up its images. (91) To become an adherent of the mentalist doctrine ... (92) Few can understand quickly this deep doctrine of mentalism. It takes time to do so. (93) If the blood, bone, and flesh of the human brain secrete thought then the wood and string of a violin secrete music. (94) There are two kinds of experienced ideas: those which are truly factual and those which are merely fanciful. (95) His keen sense of logic perceives its

(95) His keen sense of logic perceives its necessity but his finger-and-foot experience protests its impossibility.

(87) It is important to note that "matter" has mene out of soientific thought but materialism has

not gone out of popular life. (88) Stereoscopy offers as excellent illustration noisulli na si sosge tadi erilet su ofed of created before our very eyes. If two photographs saluns therefith mort news taside emes out to placed in a simple stereogopic apparatus, and looked at through its little window, the resulting picture is no longer a flat two-dimensional thing but a bulley three-dimensional one. There has been stated to the height and width of an ordinary selem doing the new element of depth, which makes the object stand out in relief. What scena to be a tangible space has been orested behind and in front of the object. The consequence is that the mort ronnem gailtrate e ai bemrotomert al ememi deing a lifeless representation to something that ceems vividly real. When such an apperatus so of for define ow ou tol eserts seiners viewelvdo remera it as fantastic and mentalism tells us that the hamma mind subcommodously orestes its own forms and projects them into a fancied space. (89) Only when an object is registered in con-Lis neve joil . Ils je nose vilner li el esenisucos the physical details of vision constitute the reel experience of seeing it for the averences of .Lis is considered isolayed a fon ai fi (90) The geologist, the biologist, and the physicist do not refute mentalism with their evolutionary stories. They only describe some of the ways

in which third works to throw as its images. deilatmon out to decreate as emoced of (10)

(92) Fer can understand outskip this deep doctrine on ob of amit agent of .mailstness to

(93) If the blood, bond, and flesh of the husen brein scorete thought then the wood and string of .olaum elemen milety S

(94) There are two kinds of experienced ideas; those which are truly factual and those which are

.Intional viera

(95) His keen sense of logic perceives its medesaity but his Timeer-and-Toot exertismoe ewillidesomi adi adeedorg

(96) The problem you raise about the unreality of the world has been dealt with in the new book to a very large extent. Many of the mysteries which have been locked up in the Old Upanishads beyond the understanding of modern people like ourselves have, I hope, been cleared up therein through the aid of science and plain language. I can quite understand that this problem will still be extremely puzzling to you and I shall be very pleased to answer any further questions you may care to raise as I have much more leisure time now. However, the word 'unreal' is a most unfortunate description because the world does exist, we are surrounded by it and usually we apply the term 'unreal' to something that does not exist. It will be more correct to translate the term Maya not by unreal but by "not what we think it to be." We must not deny the existence of the world, that will be lunacy, but we must try to get a correct understanding of its hidden nature. (97) (Influence of mind on body) During intense fear on an animal's part, digestion is suspended. (98) The belief that when you touch a wooden table you are touching matter, is no longer good science. And it was physics, a science with its feet well on the solid ground, which brought about this striking change in outlook. (99) When a man begins to realize the fundamental mentalness of the experiences through which he is passing, he begins to liberate himself from ageold ignorance. (100) Mind and body are inter-dependent, their functions inter-act. (10%) Because it studied the body first, it was inevitable that medical training should produce a group of materialists. But now that it is adding a study of the mind to its curriculum, it is abandoning its materialism. (102) Those who regarded mentalists as wild dreamers are now being themselves tutored in mentalism by leading physicists: This is not surprising when we remember that physics is the most developed of all the sciences. (103) Those who have had the profounder kind of

spiritual experience, and have understood it, can not only not interpret life in terms of dead matter or mechanical dynamics, but must interpret it in terms of mind.

to villaerum odf juods salar nov meldore eaT (38) of wood won add ni driw fleeb meed and blrow add abidw selretaym sai to ymall .tnette egraf yrev a have been looked up in the Old Upanisheds beyond the understanding of modern people like ourselves haves I hopes been cleared up therein through the aid of science and plain language. I can quite understand that this problem will still be men view od Lisie I bus wow of anilacun wiemertke pleased to snewer any further esections you may care to raise as I have much more leisure time new However, the word 'unreal' is a most unfortunate description because the world does exist, we are surrounded by it and usually we apply the term 'damesl' to something that does not exist. It will be more correct to translate the term Mays not by unreal but by "not what we think it to be." We must not demy the existence of the world, that will be lunecy, but we must try to get a correct understanding of its hidden nature. (97) (Influence of mind on body) During intense fear on an animal's part, digention is suspended.

eldet meboow a mouet wor medw tant telled ed? (88) you are touching matter, is no longer good soience. Men jeet adi ditty conclos a .colargir any di ban on the solid ground, which brought about this

. Mooffuo ni egnade saidigde

(99) When a man begins to realize the fundamental mentalness of the experiences through which he is osseing, he begins to liberate himself from ageold ignorance.

(100) Tind and body are inter-dependent, their

functions inter-sot

(101) Because it studied the body first; it was s souborg bivede griniart Lasibem tant eldativent group of materialists. But now that it is adding a study of the mind to its curriculum, it is abandoning its materialism.

emeand bliw as established mentalists as wild dreamy (SOI) ore ore now being themselves tutered in mentalism by leading why siciates This is not surprising when we renember that physics is the most developed er all the poionoes.

(105) Those who have had the erofounder kind of apirital experience, and have understood it, can not only not interpret life in terms of dead matter or mechanical dynamics, but must interpret .baim to cures of th

(X)

(104) In these enchanted moments, all life takes on the shadowlike quality of a dream.

(105) Everything that enters human consciousness

enters it as a thought-form.

(106) I have tried to study the nature of the mind and to understand its office in knowing. And the end of all my studies brought me to the sequel that I was compelled to testify to Hume's strange statements: "Nothing is ever really present with the mind but its perceptions ... We never really advance a step beyond ourselves ... Philosophy informs us that everything which appears to the mind is nothing but a perception, and is interrupted and dependent on the mind, whereas the vulgar confound perceptions and objects, and attribute a distinct, continued existence to the very things they feel or see. There is no question of importance whose decision is not comprised in the science of mind; and there is none which can be decided with any certainty before we become acquainted with that, " (107) It is, of course, almost impossible for a non-mathematical brain to be able to comprehend processes which are essentially mathematical. However, I cannot agree with the criticisms that the ancient philophical form of this doctrine was no more than a guess. Certain mental powers of insight into the nature of things were developed by a few ancient philosophers through concentration and reflection. By the exercise of these powers they arrived at a result which is different only in form, but not in essence, from the modern theory of Relativity.

(108) The world exists in precisely the same way for both the simpleton and the sage, but whereas it exists only as it appears in the first case it exists both as it appears and as it really is in

the other.

(109) The sanks may be an illusion but all the same the perception of it was a factual experience. It is not to be ignored merely because it is an illusion but to be explained.

(110) The world-picture which the mind creates is, after all, a limited one for it is painted with only five colors. The senses we possess now do not exhaust the possible ranges of perception.

(111) CREATIVE THOUGHT EX. Visualize the circumstances just as you would have them be.

(104) In these enchanted moments, all life takes of the shadowlike quality of a dream.

(105) Everything that enters human consciousness

enters it as a thought-form. baim edd to equien edd thouse of beird evad I (801) and to understand its office in knowing. And the end of all my studies brought me to the sequel that soust agastic a amull of Williams of bellegmon anw I ent diiw inscoru wilsor reve al midioN" teinem "he yilser reven eW ... aneldqeereq ati dud beim vance a step beyond ourselves ... Philosophy informs us that everything which appears to the mind is nothing but a perception, and is interrupted an dependent on the mind, whereas the valuer confound perceptions and objects, and attribute a distinct, continued existence to the very things they feel or noc. There is no question of importance whose decision is not comprised in the solence of mind; and there is none which can be decided with any ". Jadi diw beinisupos emoced ew eroled with that." a tol sidiacomi joomie earwoo lo et ji (VOI) non-mathematical brain to be able to comprehend woll . Inoidamentam vilaitmente era doinw sectionit ever, I cannot agree with the criticisms that the on saw entrioch aidt to mrot Labidgolida Justons more than a guess. Certain mental powers of insight into the nature of things were developed by a few ancient philosophers through concentration and reflection. By the exercise of these powers vino Juarallib ai doidw flugar a ja bevirra vodi in form, but not in essence, from the modern theory of Relativity.

(108) The world exists in precisely the same way for both the cimpleton and the same, but whereas ti eans teril ent mi eraeque ti es vino etaixe ti al ai vilser di se ane erseque di co diod eselve

.Tenito enit

(109) The sanke may be an illusion but all the same the perception of it was a factual experience. is not to be ignored merely because it is an .hamision od of jud notaulii

(110) The world-ploture which the mind creates is after all, a limited one for it is painted with

only five colors. The senses we possess now do not .noligeoreg to segmen eldiscop and ispacks (111) CHEATIVE THOUGHT EX. Visualise the oir aumstances just as you would have them be.

(112) CREATIVE THOUGHT: This exercise makes use of one of man's most valuable powers: spiritualized imagination. Everyone possesses the imagemaking faculty to some degree and artists to an extraordinary degree. The student must strive to get something of the artist's imaginative capacity and then ally it with the illuminating and dynamising power of his higher self. But this can only be successfully and perfectly achieved if first. the images are harmonious with the divine will for him, and if second, he has developed to the second degree of meditation. But not many can fulfill these conditions. Nevertheless all may attempt and benefit by the exercise, even though their attempt will be halting, their benefit partial, and the results imperfect. For even then it will be greatly worth while. This is the right way to make imagination serve him, instead of letting it evaporate in useless fantasies or harmful daydreams (113) CREATIVE THOUGHT: EX: He visualizes possible events, and pre-examines his behavior on meeting them, and re-shapes these anticipated thoughts and deeds on higher principles. (114) From DASGUPTA: A History of Indian Philosophy. "We next come to the jhanas with the help of material things as objects of concentration called the Kasinam. These objects of concentration may either be earth, water, fire, wind, blue color, yellow color, red color, white color, light or limited space (paricchinnakasa). Thus the sage may take a brown ball of earth and concentrate his mind upon it as an earth ball, sometimes with eyes open and sometimes with eyes shut. When he finds that even in shifting his eyes he can visualize the object in his mind, he may leave off the object and retire to another place to concentrate upon the image of the earth ball in his mind." (115) It is not only a doctrine to be believed but also a truth to be understood. (116) Our experience is restricted by our power of attention. We are unaware of sights and sounds to which the mind is not given. (117) The world of his experience is a world of images and feelings which his own mind produces. (118) Mentalism says that the external world, our sense-experience of it, and the feeling aroused by it, are only an idea. (119) This doctrine is the spinal column of the whole body of philosophic teaching.

(112) CHEATIVE THOUGHT: This exercise makes use -ilaufitica :erewoo eldaulay faom a'nam to eno to -ogami odf assesses posyeva .nelfanigami bez making faculty to some degree and artists to an extraordinary degree. The student must strive to get something of the artist's imaginative capacity end them ally it with the illumination and dynamising power of his higher self. But this can only be successfully and perfectly achieved if first, the immes are harmonious with the divine will for him, and if second, he has developed to the second derree of meditation. But men can to sermed timest senditions. Mevertieless all may attempt and benefit by the exercise, even though their attempt will be halting, their benefit partial, and the results imperient. For even them if bus be mestly worth while. This is the right way to ti maittel to bestant anid avres notisainemi exam evaporate in useless fantasies or harmful davdreams (113) ORUGATIVE THOUGHT: MX: He vienalises no moivaded bid seminos-sem bus telestor on heragiolina saedi segama-or ban amelicipated thoughts and deeds on higher principles. (114) Erom DARGURTA: A History of Indian Bhilosooly. "We next come to the glasses with the help molfatineence to edeside as emild istratem to called the Masinam. These objects of concentration may either be earth, water, fire, wind, blue color, vellow color, red color, white color, light or limited space (pariochimakasa). Thus the sage edatinoonce bas direc to Lind award a edat year niiw semijemos . Had diras on as ii nogu baim aid eyes open and sometimes with eyes shut. When he -usiv nao od cove sid gnidlide ni nove tadt abair alige the object in his mind, he may leave off the object and retire to another place to concentrate ".bein aid at fied diree out to spemi ent noon jud bavelled ad of emirjoob a wine ton at JI (Eff) .booterebnu ed ot diunt a onla (116) Our experience is restricted by our power of attention. We are unaware of sights and sounds to which the mind is not given. 'no birow as at sometrages aid to birow edl' (VII) images and feelings which his own mind produces. (218) Mentalism says that the external worldy our sense-experience of it, and the feeling aroused by it, are only an iden. whole body of philosophic teaching.

(120) A properly-directed imagination may be as much a help to his progress as an improperlydirected one is a certain hindrance to it. During some exercises for meditation it can be creatively used in a particular way. For instance, the aspirant thinks of his master, if he has one, or of a scriptural personage, if he believes in him, or of an unknown, ideal, beneficent, perfected Being in the angelic world, and imagines him to be 'the Gate' to a deeper order of existence. The aspirant then implores him for admittance into this order, for strength to make the passage, and for grace to become worthy of it. In this curious situation, he has to play a double part. On the one hand, he is to be the person making the request; he must feel intensely, even to the point of shedding tears -what he is mentally crying out for; on the other hand, he is to see him doing so, to be a mere witness of what is happening. Thus at one time he will be part of the scene, at another time merely looking at it. Every detail of it is to be vividly pictured until it carries the feeling of veridical reality. (121) A further result of this contemplation of the world as the great Void is that the work done by mentalistic study is advanced still further, for not only are the things experienced by the five senses seen to be only thoughts but the thoughts themselves are now seen to be the transient spume and spray flung out of seeming Emptiness. Thus there is a complete re-orientation from thoughts

to Thought. Instead of holding a single thought or scenes of ideas in perfect concentration, the practical must now move away from all ideas altogether to that seeming emptiness in which they arise. And the latter, of course, is the pure, passive, undifferentiated mind-stuff out of which the separate ideas are produced. Here there is no knowing and discriminating between one idea and another, no stirring into consciousness of this and that, but rather a sublime vacancy. For the Mind-essence is not something which we can picture to ourselves; it is utterly formless. It is as empty and as ungraspable as space.

(122) The fountain pen, being a mental appearance, and one's awareness of it, being a mental activity, are therefore separated only within the world of mind and possess it as their common factor.

(三)

as so yam noisaninesi befoerib-viregore A (OSI) much a help to his progress as an improperly. directed one is a certain mistrence to it. Duri vievijasto ed mas il nolitatibem tol comisteme emes wasd in a safticular way. For instance; the acto to seno and od it suestan aid to emaid dustic a soriotural personare, if he believes in him, or of an unknown, ideal, beneficent, perfected Being and to od min cominant bas ablrow oilogas eds ai Cate to a deeper order of emistence. The appiran then inplores him for admittance into this order, for strength to make the passage, and for grace to enoidandie anoimno sist mI .il lo widow omocad he has to play a double part, On the one hand, he is to be the person making the request; he must feel intensely, even to the point of shedding tons redto ent no troi tuo white viletnem of ent tentehand, he is to see him doing so, to be a mere witness of what is happening. Thus at one time he will be part of the scenes at another time merely -hiviv od of at it to fiscab wasva . it is gminool ibiter to antiest out esizes it libro berutole vi oal reality.

at to moiteforestoo sidt to ilseer restrut A (191) yd enob strow end tant of biol toors end as birow mentalistic study is advanced still further, for avil and ve beamstrance amount out ors vine ton senses seen to be only thoughts but the thoughts themselves are now seen to be the transient spune audi .ceenijomi gnimeca lo juo gnull yarga bas there is a complete re-orientation from thoughts inpuedit elamie a amibled to bestant .inquest of or scenes of ideas in perfect concentrations the practices must now move away from all ideas altogother to that acoming emptimens in which they erise. And the latter, of course, is the pure, passive, undifferentiated mind-stuff out of which the separate ideas are produced. Here there is no knowing and discriminating between one idea and ald to aconsuciounce of a traite of this and that, but rather a sublime vacancy. For the Mindaessence is not something which we can picture to ourselves; it is diterly formless. It is as

empty and as ungraspable as space.
(182) The fountain pen, being a mental appearance, and one's awareness of it, being a mental activity are therefore separated only within the world of mind and possess it as their common factor.



(123) Intellect, because of insufficient data or emotional distortions, may be misleading. Sense, whether touch or sight, because of physical and mental illusions, may be deceptive. Thus we are forewarned by the practical experiences of life not to reject mentalism hastily merely because it offends intellect or conflicts with sense. It is easy for the impatient to dismiss mentalism with az irritable stamp of the foot, as Dr. Samuel Johnson did the kindred teaching of Berkeley, but men who have given more time and thought to this subject, are not so hasty in reaching a conclusion. After thirty years of teaching academic philosophy in London, Dr. C. E. M. Joad was forced to confess that the questions involved in mentalism are too difficult to be settled with any degree of certainty.

(124) Whoever continues to regard the world as a material thing, continues to obstruct his own efforts to attain the higher mystical experience. This obstruction is only reduced but not removed if he believes the Universal Mind to be behind the material world. Only when he resolutely discards all materialistic and semi-materialistic standpoints, only when the world ceases to be something outside the mind and becomes directly present to it as a thought, can he end this groping in the dark and begin to move successfully forward. (125) He shares his world-image with the World-Mind. It is the World-Mind's master-image but it is an image reflected through and limited by, the individual mind.

(126) "The mind, generated by thy ignorance, imagines the entire universe," says an old Sanskrit text - "Sankshepa Sarirake" by Sarvajnatma Muni. (127) There is one sentence in Professor Jead's book entitled "God and Evil," where he mentions that after studying and teaching philosophy for thirty years he is unable to make up his mind either way about the truth of mentalism. This if anything should be a caution against its quick rejection, even though it is admittedly not an argument in its favor.

(128) The imagination which sports with personal fancies and plays with egotistic fictions may be harmful to philosophic pursuit of truth but the imagination which creatively sets out to picture the further steps in development, is helpful to

it.

(125) Intellect, because of insufficient data or emotional distortions, may be misleading. Sense, bus leader to esusped thisis to doubt redtenis mental illusions, may be deceptive. Thus we are forewarmed by the practical experiences of life not to reject mentalism hastily merely because it offends intellect or conflicts with sense. It is easy for the impationt to dismiss mentalism with as nounded leames . The sold of to quest eldetiri did the kindred tesching of Herkeley, but men who storidua sint of thought the amis orom sevia evaluet. are not so habty in reaching a conclusion. After thirty years of teaching academic philosophy in London, Dr. C. E. M. Joad was forced to confess that the questions involved in mentalism are too difficult to be settled with any degree of

\* Timistres

(194) Whoever continues to regard the world as a material thing, continues to obstruct his own

efforts to attain the higher mystical experience. This obstruction is only reduced but not removed end buined ed of baik increving end sevelled en li material world. Only when he resolutely discorder all materialistic and semi-materialistic standpoints, only when the world ceases to be something of the mind and becomes directly present to it as a thought, can he qud this groping in the dark and begin to move successfully forward. (125) He shares his world-image with the World-

fi bud egami-redeam a hard-brow end ai di .bark is an image reflected through and limited by, the .baim Laubiribai

(125) "The mind, generated by thy ignorance, imagines and entire universe, " says on old Samelni text - "Sanksheps Sarirake" by Sarvajnatma Muni. (137) There is one sentence in Professor Jond's book entitled "God and Evil," where he mentions that after studying and teaching philosophy for bain aid qu sales to sales us si on areay wind elther way about the truth of mentalism. This if or Moing abl Jeniaga noituso a ed bluoda gaidt yna dection, even though it is admittedly not an argu-

ment in its favor. (128) The imagination which sports with personal fancies and playe with egotistic fictions may be bernatul to philosophic pursuit of truth but the imagination which creatively sets out to picture the further steps in development, is helpful to

(129) This inward turning is as equally effective when dealing with temptations as it is with troubles.

(130) This turning of a problem or a situation over to God may be real humility but it may also be a cowardly evasion of an unpleasant decision or

difficult act. (131) He knows that having aligned himself harmon-iously with the higher power that supports the universe, it surely can and will support the little fragment of the universe that is himself. A sublime confidence that he will be taken care of in the proper way pervades him in consequence. (132) If anyone refrains from using his own initiative and depends on the Overself for answers to his questions, for solutions to his practical problems before he is psychologically ready for such dependence, then he invites trouble. (133) Cheerfulness is an excellent mental attribute and worth cultivating but where it results from mental blindness it is not worth having, for then it may become a real danger. (134) The way to deal with facts is not to ignore them but to meet and master them. The happiness got from the first will always be illusory whereas that got from the second will always be genuine. (135) New Thought would be better titled Muddled Thought. It is an amazing amalgam of the divinest truths with the stupidest errors. People can often see the golden reef in it and then proceed towards the unwarrantable conclusion that it is ALL gold. It is not. A mixture of right and want wrong has never yet produced all right, nor can it. (136) Do not be anxious about making provision for the future, if you are in a state of surrender to the Overself; but if you are not, then, indeed, you need to be anxious. The first relies on a superior power, the second on an inferior. If you will trust the Overself to-day, it will provide for you to-morrow. If you repose trust in the Overself, it will never let you down and you may go forward in surety. It is indeed the "Father who gives us each day our daily bread." (137) To find the Overself is to eliminate fear,

establish harmony, and inspire living.

(129) This invert turning is as equally effective when dealing with temptations as it is with .asidueza (150) This turning of a problem or a situation over to God may be real inumility but it may also be a to notation of an unpleasant decision or difficult act. "nowing floamin bonnile anived tads sworn oH (fill) inv off afroque sant rewor remain off hilly glavel verse, it surely can and will support the little fragment of the universe that is himself. A sublime confidence that he will be taken care of in the proper way pervades him in consequence. (152) If envoue refusing from using his own initistive and depends on the Overcolf for answers isoliosig ald of anoliulos rol , enoligous ald of problems before he is paychologically ready for such dependence, them he invites trouble, -izije Daterinlass is an excellent mental attriedicast it eredy jud anitavidico dirow bas educ from montal blindness it is not worth having, for then it may become a real danger. (134) The way to don't with facts is not to ignore them but to meet and master them. The happiness asered the first will always be illusory whereas that not From the second will always be genuine. balbbul belilt rested ad bluow offworl well (cal) is an amaging amaless of the divinest Jingunit. truths with the stupidest errors. People can beeoorg medt bns ji ni leer noblog edt ees nel lo al' il indi noisulonco eldeinerramnu edi abrowoi mine has Jakis to ornixim A . Jon of it . Blos LLA weong him, never yet meduced all right, nor can it noisivom puidem duode anoimes od don ou (acs) for the future, if you are in a ctate of surrender you need to be anxious. The Tiret relies on a superior power, the second on an inferior. If

for the future, if you are in a state of surrender to the Overself; but if you are not, then, indeed, you need to be anxious. The first relies on a superior power, the second on an inferior. If you will brust the Overself to-day, it will provide for you to-morrow. If you repose trust in the Overself, it will never let you down and you may so forward in suraty. It is indeed the "Markor who gives us each day our daily bread."

(157) To find the Overself is to eliminate fear, outablish hermony, and inspire living.

(138) These Yankee cultists fondly believe that they have but to 'switch on' to the divine wireless and they will immediately hear that mental voice of God which has eluded the cleverest philosophers down through the centuries. Their teachers are worse for they spend so much of their time teaching others how to become perfect that they fail to find time to perform this admirable operation for themselves. As a rule God's voice usually flatters their personal importance and puffs up their vanity, if he does not straightway charge them with the mission of saving all mankind. (139) To turn one's mind instantly towards the divinity within, when in the presence of discordant people, is to silence harsh thoughts and to banish hurtful feelings. This frequent turning inward is necessary not only for spiritual growth, but for self-protection. Everything and everyone around us plays a potent influence upon our minds. and this is the best means of detaching oneself from this ceaseless flow of suggestions. (140) An amusing variant of this cult will, for instance, enjoin hydrocephalic followers to spend spare time thinking, "Money is coming to me!" This magical phrase is concentrated on, chanted aloud, repeated vocally or mentally ad ib, (ad lib?), ad infinitum, and ad nauseam. Even when money is quite evidently not coming in sight, and poverty is becoming a more intimate companion, the hypnotic glamour of this startlingly simple method persists in lulling its practitioners into great expectancy. Its practitioners ultimately receive what they deserve. They receive nothing. A saner system would teach its disciples the straightforward truth: "If you want money you must work, beg, borrow, speculate, or even steal it from somebody elsel" But wishful thinking is an ancient habit. Weak persons lose their heads when they find an extravagant teaching. (141) It is a system for changing poodles into greyhounds, turnips into truth, and a few thoughts

into many banknotes.
(142) If the spark of reason sometimes flares into the flame of revolt, he leels guilty and lares into

summarily quells it.

(138) These Yankes oultists fondly believe that -eriw entyib ent to 'no notiwe' of twe divine wire-Isinem fadi used vietsibemmi iliw vedi bas guel voice of God which has eluded the cleverer while caophers down through the centuries. Their teachers are worse for they spend so much of their time teaching others how to become perfect that they -stago elderimbs wint emotrog of emit built of fiel gifener solor a bob eigr a at .asvisement tol noit flatters their personal importance and puffs up their venity, if he does not straightery charge .bnimen Ila aniver to neiseim out dity ment out observed vildestant being tone must of (001) divinity within, when in the presence of discord. ant neonle is to silence hardh thoughts and to banish hartful feelings. This frequent turning inword is necessary not only for spiritual growth, enevieve bas anidiverval .noitoetorg-lies for jud around us plays a notent influence upon our minds. Tiesono anidosioh to ansem ised off at aid bas from this occasions flow of surgestions. Tot alliw time sent to their melanne na (041) instance, enjoin hydrocondalic followers to spend spare time thinking, "Money is coming to me!" This manical whrase is concentrated on, charted alouds repeated vocally or manually ad ib, (ad lib?), ad infinitum, and od naucecas. Even when money is quite evidently not coming in sight, and poverty is becoming a more intimate commanion, the hypbodies elemin winnilitate sint to womein oiton person otni arenolilitary sti antilul di sisiares evisoes vistamists arenoiditorin atl ... workfoogxo what they deserve. They receive nothing. A same system wowld teach its disciples the streightforward truth: "If you want money you must work; been berrow, apeculate, or even steal it from somebody close but wholene is an included forder bed "toule Weak persons lose their heads when they find on extravant tenching.

ofni celboog anignado tol medage a el dl (ibl) greyhounds, turning into truth, and a few thoughts into many bankmotes.

odnilastell gentiemes monest le whare out li (SAI)

summerily quelle it.

(143) The impact of this discovery that the mind is merely dreaming the world around him and that the senses are merely contributing to this dream, may be quite unsettling for a long while afterwards. Our life may be deprived of purpose, our existence of reality, our will of its power, and our desires of their vitality. For those who have been too attached to earthly things, such a mental state may be useful medicine to cure them of their excessive attachments. But man does not live by medicine alone; he needs bread. Therefore, we must put this discovery eventually in its proper place along with all the rest of philosophic truth. we succeed in doing this we shall recover our balance, we shall live in the world but not be of it, we shall be adequate to our responsibilities but not be enslaved by them, we shall be active but not let activity destroy our inward peace. (144) The mind interprets its own experience in a particular way because, owing to its structure, it could not do so in another way. But these limitations are not eternal and absolute. When as in dream, yoga, death, or hallucination, they are abruptly loosened, then experience is interpreted in a new and different way. (145) Two persons seeing the same fountain pen will experience two distinct sets of sensations and therefore what they actually see must inevitably differ. For each person perceives his own mental construction, despite the apparent reference being the same. (146) The practical standpoint cannot be dispensed with because it is not humanly possible to find time to gather all the facts and so we have to take many matters on trust or on authority. We use it with confidence because it is based on a fairly uniform experience. The fact remains however, that the knowledge it affords is not true but only probable knowledge. (147) What to do with the spiritual force current when you feel it - it should be mentally directed into any channel you think advisable or towards any person you wish to help. It will not however, be wasted if you fail to do so because it will be drawn upon without your conscious knowledge by those who look to you and think of you when they need the inner help. If however, you deliberately direct it, it will naturally have much more possibility of reaching this objective successfully

and effectively.

(143) The impact of this discovery that the mind is merely dressing the world around him and that the senses are merely contributing to this dream; may be quite unsettling for a long while afterwards. Our life may be deprived of purpose, our existence of reality, our will of its power, and our desires of their vitality. For those who have been too state Lainem a mone , again't vintre of bemosta may be useful medicine to oure them of their eryd svil jen soob man jud .sinemicajia evisses medicine slone; he needs bread. Therefore, we must out this discovery eventually in its proper place along with all the rest of philosophic truth. If We succeed in doing this we shall recover our balance, we shall live in the world but not be of it, we shall be adequate to our responsibilities ovidos od Ilade sw emelared by bevelane od fon fud social present the fortach Aprilon tel ten tud (14A) The mind interprets its own experience in a particular way because, owing to its structure, it could not do so in another way. But these lime ni sa nedW .ejulosda bna Langeje jon era encidadi dream, yoga, death, or hallucination, they are abruptly loosened, then experience is interpreted in a new and different way. (145) Two persons seeing the same fountain pen will bus encipeence to stop tomitable out some fromme therefore what they actually see must inevitably differ. For each person perceives his own mental construction, despite the apparent reference being the same. (146) The practical standpoint cannot be dispensed with because it is not humanly possible to find time to gather all the facts and so we have to take many matters on trust or on authority. We use it virial a no beast si ji scusped comebilmen citiv uniform experience. The fact remains however, that the knowledge it affords is not true but only .agbelword eldedora

(147) What to do with the spiritual force current when you feel it - it should be mentally directed into any channel you think advisable or towards any porson you wish to help. It will not however, be wasted if you fail to do so because it will be drawn upon without your conscious knowledge by those who look to you and think of you when they need the inner help. If however, you deliberately direct it, it will naturally have much more possibility of reaching this objective successfully and effectively.

(148) This exercise accepts and utilizes the power of imagery, the faculty of visualization which is one of the features distinguishing the man from the animal. It places desirable patterns in the mind and places them there regularly and persistently, until they begin to influence both the way we approach fortune and the fortune which approaches us. These patterns concern the self's character and the self's future, portray the ideal and predict the morrow.

(149) He who doubts the power of mind to feshion its own world, should consider such authentic instances of this power as those provided by the hypnotist's art. This has turned water into wine, for its victim, chilling cold into heat, and volition into paralysis. The transformations are all imaginary ones yet are not bereft of their reality

for him because of that.

(150) He is finished with the life of blind impulse, gross passion, and coarse desire. He recognizes now how large a role has been played in this development by what he once fiercely resented suffering. He sees now that the reasonings to which it led and the disciplines to which it gave rise, formed themselves for his betterment and purification.

(151) A conception may be useful without being true. For instance, the conception that the waking world is completely material is a useful one for practical purposes but philosophically

unsound.

(152) Kant asked the metaphysicians of his time to cease their wrangling regarding the nature of the universe and the principles of Being until they understood better the nature of our knowing pro-

(153) The view which critical reflection gives of an object does not coincide with the view which common sense gives of it. The first turns it into an idea whereas the latter retains it as something material.

(154) From one standpoint Relativism reveals all knowledge to be but a bundle of illusions.
(155) The best thinking of our time is still trying to catch up with this remarkable concept.
(156) It is primarily because of the mind that the world exists for us and only secondarily because of the eyes, skin, and nerve-endings.

(148) This exercise accepts and usilizes the power of imagery, the faculty of visualization which is one of the factures distinguishing the man from the animal. It places desirable patterns in the mind and places them there regularly and persistently, until they begin to influence both the way we approach fortune and the fortune which approach es us. These patterns concern the self's character and the self's character and the self's character and the self's future, portray the ideal and meadict the morrow.

(149) He who doubte the power of mind to fashion its own world, should consider such authentic instances of this power as those provided by the hypnetist's art. This has tarned water into wine, for its victim, chilling cold into heat, and wolf-tion into parelysis. The transformations are all imaginary ones yet are not bereft of their reality

for him because of that.

(150) He is finished with the life of blind impulses gross passion, and coarse desire. He recognizes now how large a role has been played in this development by what he ence fiercely resented which it has sees now that the reasonings to which it gave rise, forced themselves for his betterment and numification.

(151) A conception may be useful without being true. For inst uce, the conception that the waring world is completely material is a useful one for practical purposes but whilesophically

\*Dimonis

(152) Kent asked the metaphysicians of his time to cesse their wrangling regarding the nature of the universe and the principles of Being until they understood better the nature of our knowing pro-

(153) The view which critical reflection gives of an object does not coincide with the view which common sense gives of it. The first turns it into an idea whereas the latter retains it as something material.

(154) From one standpoint Helativian reveals bil

Anowledge to be but a bundle of illusions.
(155) The best thinking of our time is still trying to carob up with this remarkable concept.
(156) It is primarily because of the mind that the
world exists for us and only secondarily because
of the eyes, sain, and nerve-endings.

(157) When a mystic like Brunton writes strongly in advocacy of a revolutionary doctrine like mentalism, it is only a negligible few who are likely to be convinced that it is a true destrine. But when a first-class scientist like Sir James Jeans writes even mildly in advocacy of it, in his authoritative books, many will begin to sit up and take notice. For the name of Brunton means little today whereas the name of Janus must be regarded with respect. (158) If the egocentricity of human beings were to have free and full play in the making of their world-environment, the consequence would be a disorderly, disharmonious chaos and not an orderly, harmonious cosmos. But the fact that they are unable to create or mould the world to their will shows plainly that they have only a very limited role in world-making. It just isn't true that the human mind can build a new body for itself or transform an old one, or shape its surroundings entirely according to its desires. (159) Jain meditation is for self-contemplation or for purifying ideas and emotions or for loving and reverencing an ideal still beyond us, an ideal embodied in some historical sage but which is realized for the time being through mental union within oneself. (160) The serone life is not subject to emotional crises. It has clearly worked out, in the hours of contemplation, its wise attitude towards life and men so that no situation that arises can sween it off its fest. (161) Thus the World-Mind originates our experience for us but we ourselves mould it. It supplies the karmic-forces material and we as individuals supply the space-time shape which this material takes. Thus there is a union of the individual with the universal. (162) At this advanced point, mentally dissolve

each thought into undifferentiated Thought. Don't reason about the latter but try to be it and to feel it. Use imagination here rather than reasoned thinking. Reasoned reflections should have been pursued and finished during metaphysical studies and not carried into this contemplation. Picture it, instead of reflecting on what it is like.

(X)

(157) When a mystic lake Brunton writes strongly in advocacy of a revolutionary doctrine like mentalism, it is only a negligible few who are likely to be convinced that it is a true doctrine. But when a first-class scientist like Sir James. Jeans writes even mildly in advocacy of it; in his authoritative books, many will begin to sit up and take notice. For the mase of Brunton means little today whereas the name of James must be regarded with respect.

(158) If the egocentricity of heren beings were to have free and full play in the making of their world-environment, the consequence would be a discretily, distance onto the characters and not an orderly, harmonious comes. But the fact that they are unable to create or mould the world to their will shows plainly that they have only a very limited role in world-making. It just ian't true that the human mind can build a new body for itself or transform an old one, or chape its surroundings entirely according to its desires.

(159) Jain meditation is for self-contemplation of for purifying ideas and emotions or for leving and reversating in ideal still beyond us, an ideal embedied in some historical sage but which is realized for the time being through mental union

within enemelt.

(160) The serene life is not subject to emotional orises. It has electly worked out, in the hours of centemplation, its wise attitude towards life and men no that no situation that arises can

areen it off its feet.

(161) Thus the World-Mind originates our amperies one for us but we ourselves mould it. It supplies the harmic-forces material and we as individuals supply the space-time chape which this material takes. Thus there is a union of the individual with the universal.

(162) At this advanced point, mentally dissolve each thought into undifferentiated Thought. Non't reason about the latter but try to be it and to feel it. Use imagination here rather than reasoned thinking. Reasoned reflections should have been pureded and finished during metaphysical ctudies and not corried into this contemplation. Historian on what it is

\*DMII

(163) We do not dream the waking world as we dream during sleep. For the latter is spun out of the individual mind alone, whereas the former is spun out of the cosmic mind and presented to the individual mind. However, ultimately, and on realization, both minds are found to be one and the same. just as a sun ray is found to be the same as the sun ultimately. The difference which exists is fleeting and really illusory but so long as there is bodily experience it is observable. You are correct in noting that the present birth-dream is caused by past tendencies; we are hypnotized by the past and our work is to dehypnotize curselves, i.e. create new thought habits until the flash comes of itself. But the flash itself comes during a kind of trance state, which may last for a moment or longer. It comes during the higher meditation of supramysticism. In answer to your request I thank you for your expression of confidence but greatly regret that it is a fixed policy, with me, ordinarily not to accept personal STREETES.

(164) Try as they may, the scientists have never been able to close this enignatic gap. From the time of Professor Tyndall, as far back as seventy years ago, who confessed that "the passage from the physics of the brain to the corresponding facts of consciousness is unthinkable," to the time of

today, who

between flesh and thought remains inexplicable.

(165) Experience is a unity and cannot be broken into mind and matter. We cannot possibly separate the world from the mind that knows it. The two are always related. The objection that such a relation need not exist outside the act of knowing the world, even though it must exist inside it, is to utter words which dissolve away as soon as their meaning is analyzed. For the only world which human beings can ever discuss is one which they can think about and which is therefore an idea for their minds.

(166) Mind is governed by its own laws and conjures up its own creations. The universe, at any particular moment of its history, is formed by the

action and reaction of these creations.

(163) We do not dream the welther world as we drawn edi to juo mura al rettal edi tol .geels galrub augu ai remre'l edd aseredw .enols baim faubivibai -ibni end of bedreserg bas balm elemos out to two -asilset no bas . vietamitiu . rovewoH . Anim Laubiv tion, both minds are found to be one and the same. just as same and to be the same as the at adulte doing songraffib adT .vietsmittu nus fleeting and really illner on se tone ers nor .aldavrasdo at il sonsiregxa viibod ei correct in noting that the present birth-dream is caused by past tendencies; we are hymnetized by the past and our work is to dehypnotize ourselves, i.e. create new thought habits until the flash comes of itself. But the flash itself comes dura rol Jest yes doldw .edsts sonert to baid a gal -lbem wength out animab semes il . wegnet we dremem -or ruov et wavene el .meioliayearque lo nelisi Donation of the desper viscos two companies Lengares despos of for witnessing -on Mile willog

(164) Try as they may, the scientists have never been able to close this enigmetic say. Here the time of Professor Tyndall, as far back as seventy years ase, who confessed that "the passage iron the physics of the brain to the corresponding facts of consciousness is unthinkable," to the time of

teday, who

between flesh and thought remains inexplications detween flesh and thought remains inexplicated (165) Experience is a unity and cannot be broken into mind and matter. We cannot possibly separate the world from the mind that knows it. The two are always related. The objection that such a relation need not exist outside the act of knowing the world, even though it must exist inside it; is utter words which dissolve away as soon as their to utter words which dissolve away as soon as their meaning is sualyzed. For the only world which huttain about and which is therefore an idea for their minds.

(166) Mind is governed by its own laws and conjures up its own creations. The universe, at any particular moment of its history, is formed by the action and reaction of these creations.

(167) We receive as by hypnosis the World-Mind's master image because we are so intimately rooted in it. But we receive it only within the limits of our particular capacity and only upon the plane of our individual perceptions. That is, we think only a minute fragment of the whole thought as it exists in the World-Mind's consciousness. (168) When the mind is fully withdrawn from the physical body and turned in on itself, the thoughts which are then entertained become creative and dynamic on their own plane. What is desired or expected immediately manifests itself. It is a wonderful dream world where imagination rules supreme and assumes the fullest reality, externalizing itself instantaneously and bringing the man face to face with his own thought as though it were some thing outside himself. (169) Philosophy recognizes the all-importance of points of view. It knows that no results are tenable unless they are ultimate ones, that is to say, unless they are got by adopting the ultimate point of view. (170) Is there an absolute viewpoint which can roplace the partial and relative viewpoint which differs with differing individuals and is consequently so unsatisfactory? (171) The fact is that they feel quite out of (172) They unconsciously create this error in

their depth when they first enter mentalist waters.

their own minds and then ignorantly impute it to the doctrine.

(173) There are only our sense experiences. There is no "matter." It is nothing more than our idea, an inference wrongly made from those experiences. (174) The mind forms its ideas and images. Hence "mental formation" would be a correct term to re-

place "mental construction."

(175) Many years ago Einstein was reported as criticizing Jeans and Eddington for their mentalistic views. He asked why anybody like the astronomer Jeans should trouble to look at the stars if he did not believe that they were really there. This is a tremendous misconception of the mentallist position.

(176) Mentalism alone provides an explanation of

what is otherwise inexplicable.

a'bnim-birow end sisonova vd as swisser ew (Yai) master image because we are so intimately rected in it. But we receive it only within the limits of our particular capacity and only upon the plans of our individual perceptions. That is, we think the sa thought elone ent to thomest drumin a vino .maganauoiosmoo a'baiM-biroW on's at adaine (168) When the mind is fully withdrawn from the disposit out theat in on itself; the thought bus eviltanto amenad benisiastuo centi era delive dynamic on their own plane. What is desired or a al il .liesti atastimam vistalbammi betsoome -ue celur noiferinami eredw birow maero infrebnow wallenger . willest teellut ent asmuses bue emerg ing theelf instantaneously and bringing the man fine to face with his own thought as though it were some thing outside himself. (169) Philosophy recognizes the ell-importance of med ern eiluser en fent aword II . weiv to einkog sed of al fault seeme etamitin ers yedt aseinu elde Intor examistr out animona yd dog era godi saefmu of view. -se fish doish intoque iv edulouder as exect al. (071) doldw inforwaty evidates bus lakeren bul easie weenco of hos elsublythat anirelith dilw evelith Twinter on usestialsetory? To Juo stimp Lee'l vent that of jost on! [171] every delighten mente that your monw ritrob thent ni rorre aldi ejaero ylaucicameonu yadr (271) of il singmi vijnaromal ment bas chaim awo riodi the doctrine. (175) There are only our sense experiences. There mebi mo madi erom unidion ai il "Profiam" on ai an inference wrongly made from these experiences. conell .megent hom esett ett gogget brim out (AVI) .or of mred formed a so bluow "molifamica fainems" a.moliourianes Injusma conin (175) Homy years and Minatein was reperted as "Letnem riedt not medantebl bas ansel gattioidire istic views. He neked why anybody like the catronomer Jeans should trouble to look at the stars erent vilser erew word that evelled for hib of it This is a tromendous misconcoption of the mentallist position.

(176) Mentalian alone provides an explanation of what is otherwise inexplicable.

(177) It is natural for man to limit his thinking by the impressions gained through his senses but in doing so he also falls of necessity into error or illusion. This has been quite clear to all critical observers but quite obscure to all gullible devotees of materialism. (178) Would you have your friend live a better life? Picture only that better life in your thoughts of him. (179) The mysterious power of the mind, which makes us feel the world to be outside of and separate from ourself, disappears during certain ultramystical experience. (180) If Matter has any existence at all, it is as the externalizing power of the mind. (181) All we can rightly say is that the idea of the world is present in our consciousness. The moment we assert that the real world corresponding to it, is outside, independent, and apart from us, we assert a supposition. (182) CREATIVE MED EX: He may think of probable meetings during the next day, if he is practicing at night, or of the coming day if at morn, of events that are likely to happen then, and of places where he may have to go. Alongside of that he may imagine how he ought to conduct himself, how think and talk under those circumstances. And always, if the exercise is to prove its worth, he should take the standpoint of his better, nobler, wiser self, of the Overself. (183) The fact is that there are few actual mystic but many more would-be ones. Consequently there + are few who fully recognize, understand, and accep this truth of mentalism. (184) Only when we wake from a dream do we begin to grasp its significance but before then we may be utterly deceived by it. Only when we wake from the dream of materialism do we begin to see how utterly it has deceived us. (185) Everything exists for us in and through the mind. Nothing can be outside and apart from it. (186) We are nearly (but not quite) as much in the dark about these higher worlds of being as an infant in the womb is about our own natal world. (187) These ideas will afterwards tend to realize themselves in practice, these commands will later tend to be acted upon.

anishis win timis of man to lamit his thinking by the impressions gained through his senses but in doing so he also falls of necessity into error or illusion. This has been quite clear to all -ling its of emosdo edisp sud emergede Lapitire .milatreism lo mestoveb eldi reited a ovil busing room even now binew (871) THOY HE SALE TESSED SENS VINO STUDIES . PORTE wid to evaluated (179) The newtorious power of the mind, which makes edanages has lo obisino od od blrow edd isel su -avmerilu sisiteo mitub arsangsalb Tietruo mort cical experience. (180) If Matter has any emistence at all, it is as the externalizing power of the mind. to asbi end fand at was widnin aso ow LIA (181) the world is present in our consciousness. The moment we assert that the real world corresponding to it, is outside, independent, and apert from us, we assert a supposition. (188) OREARIVE HED LET: He may think of probable mostings during the next day, if he is precising at nights or of the coming day if at morns of events that ere likely to happen then, and of places where he may have to go. Alongeide of that he may immerine how he ought to conduct himself; but .coonsjemmorio esoni rebus Mist bus waiti won ed adjrow att every of at eaterest and it a waveles should take the standpoint of his better, nobler, . TiestevO edf to Ties resiv fire fact is that there are for softed at the court (681) but many more would be ones. Consequently there are for who fully recognize, understand, and scoop this truth of mentalien. (184) Only when we wake from a dream do we begin to grasp its significance but before then we may be utterly deceived by it. Only when we wake from word see of mined ow ob mailstratem to meet end utterin it has deceived un. (185) Everything exists for up is and through the mind. Mothing can be cutside and apart from it. (186) We are nearly (but not quite) as much in the ent us as guied to ablrow rengin eacht tueds wire tant in the womb is about our own natal world. extlast of bast abrawasia filtw asobt sweat (181) themselves in practice, these commands will later tend to be sered upon.

(188) The totality of the immeasurably rich nature of the universe never reaches the human senses. This is not their fault. They cannot help but reit. There are numerous vibrations beyond their range and beneath it too. And yet we have the temerity to assert that the world of our experience the only one we know, is the real world and that all others are illusory! (189) Just as a man cannot lift himself up by means of his own shoelaces, so he cannot ordinarily get outside his own world-idea. The very faculties by which he sees and hears his surroundings, select some vibrations and shut out others. (190) It is not because a thing is existent that you think it but because you think it, even if involuntarily, that it is existent. And this thought of it is a part of your own consciousness, not outside you. (191) The acceptance of mentalist views is perhaps possible only after a great strain upon the intellect and the emotions has been passed through and left behind. This is comprehensible because the change-over from the familiar and conventional stand-point is so immense and so abrupt. (192) How the electrical changes in the brain stuff which follow every activity of eye or ear, skin or nose, permit a man to acquire conscious knowledge of what lies outside eye or ear, skin or nose, is a complete mystery to science. (193) The seeming reality of physical movement is not less yet not more than the seeming reality of mental awareness. Movement implies the existence of space in which it happens. Where is this space? It is in us, in our mind. All motion of the body is an item of the mind's awareness. (194) So long as a man does not see that his sense experiences are really mental experiences, so long will the truth of spiritual being remain effectually veiled from him. (195) It is a striking fact that so many leaders of science should have given humble recognition to the validity of this spiritual truth, irresistibly impelled thereto by the twentieth century discoverieso

(196) Example of illusion: an echo reverberating along a mountain valley.

(188) The totality of the immensurably rich acture of the universe never resches the human senses. This is not their fault. They cannot help but reaching more than a limited selection from tions become anoisardiv aucresum are erest .il range and beneath it too. And yet we have the comercity to assert that the world of our experience the only one we know is the real world and that lyrosulli ers sredto fia (189) Just as a man cannot lift himself up by means of his own shoolsoos, so he cannot ordinarily got outside his own world-idea. The very faculties by which he sees and hears his surroundings, select .aronto duo duda bus anoidardiv emon ind instains al grid a coursed ton al JE (001) one think it but because you think it, even if involunterily, that it is existent, And this thought of it is a part of your cwo compoleusment, not outside you. (191) The acceptance of mentalist views is perhaps wletni ent nonu nierte jaora a retta vino eldiacon lect and the emotions has been anoitome edd has tool lers behind. This is comprehensible because the Isnelihevnos ans tallimet add mort tevo-emasis stand-point is so immense and so shrupt. (192) New the electrical changes in the broin stuff which follow every setivity of eye or est, skin or nose, permit a man to secuire conscious knowledge of what lies outside eye or ear, skin or nose, is a complete my stery to science. (193) The seeming reslity of physical movement is To wilser grimes end than the secuing reality of mental awareness. Movement implies the existence aid al erede . anequad ji doide al ecage lo to noison IfA . haim the of you mi al dI Pesers the body is an item of the mind's awareness. ennes ald jadj ese jor asob man a as mol es (481) experiences are really mental experiences, so long will the truth of entritual being remain effectuwid moul believ vite (195) It is a striking fact that so many leaders of noilingoost eldmun nevin syad binens someics to the validaty of this opinious truth, irresistibly impelled thereto by the twentieth century discov-.doire anitoredrever once as amoisulli to element (801) elong a mountain valley.

(197) We are not asked to doubt the actuality of the ground beneath our feet or the music in our ears, but to understand that they have reached our consciousness because we have thought them. (198) All our ordinary experience of the world is derived from the activity of our sense-organs. But a conviction of mentalism's truth can only be derived from our rational thinking or mystical experience. Consequently he who limits himself to the evidence of the sense-organs and does not perceive its relativity, will not be able to perceive the truth of mentalism. (199) The mental life of man is often conditioned by the fleshly body of man, but not wholly created by it. (200) Let him picture his own self as if it were at the and of its quest, Let him see it enthroned on the sureit of power and engaged in tranquil meditation for mankind's welfare. (201) CREATIVE MED. EX: There are two factors which retard or accelerate, prevent or consummate the result he seeks to achieve by the creative use of thought. The first is his individual destiny pre-ordained from birth. The second is the harmony or disharmony between his personal wish and the Overself's impersonal will for his own evolution. The more he can take a detached view of his life, separating his needs from his wants, the more is his wish likely to be fulfilled by the use of (202) Balance of artitique of D. H. Lawrence addings Yet he had moments of spiritual clairvoyance, of intellectual perspicuity. That is why he wrote somewhere: "All we know is shadows. Shadows of everything, of the whole world, shadows even of ourselves. We are all spectres. Spectre you are to me, spectre I am to you. Shadow you are even to yourself. And by shadow I mean idea, concept, the abstracted reality, the ego."

(203) CR. MED. EX: No man has complete freedom to use his creative thought-power to its most magical extent, for all men have to share it with the Overself which, being their ruler, also rules the results of their efforts. In a divinely-ordered world it would be anarchical to vest full power in unredeemed man.

Despite the twisted condition of D. H. Lawrence's inner being, he

to villaujos ent touch of bedes for ers eW (Ver) tue ni clamm edd we doe't our disened boueur edd ears, but to understand that they have reached our consciousness because we have thought them. (198) All our ordinary experience of the world is derived from the activity of our sense-organo, But -ab ad vino mas dituri a tratiairem to noticivnos a \*ore Isolitava to animaid tanoitas que mort bayla periones. Consequently he who limits himself to the evidence of the sense-ordens and does not perseive its relativity, will not be able to nerceive the truth of memtaliams. demoitibutes netto at num to etil intmem ent (201) being the fleshir body of men, but not wholly created Store it to the erro old acutobar it to T Liupanid at begange the ready to see we (201) CREATIVE HED: HE: There are two factors which retard or accelerate, prevent or consumnte the result he seeks to achieve by the creative use of thought. The first is his individual destiny; pre-ordained from birth. The second is the herbus delw lenoared aid decreed amountedail to voor the Overself's impersonal will for his own evolution. The more he can take a deteched view of his life, senseting his needs from his sense elif to his wish likely to be fulfilled by the use of this method the property of the printers of some voyance, of intelloctual perspicuity. That is why ne wrote somewhere: "All we know is shadows. Shadows of everything, of the whole world, shadows even of ourselves. We are all spectres, Spectre you are to me, enectre I am to you. Shedow you are even to yourself. And by shadow I mean idea, concoot, the abstracted reality, the end, tree (203) CR. Man. IM: No man has complete freedom to Isolgam faom ati of fower-tiguent evitaeve aid eau ent diw it erede of evud mem lie tol the Overself which, being their miler, also rules the results of their efforts. In a divinely-ordered world it would be anarchical to year full power in unredected man.

(x)

(204) "Recent scientific theory calls attention not to the uniformity but to the indeterminacy of nature which, by transferring probability from human thought to objective reality, suggests that matter is mind externalised." - Times Literary

Supplement, May 12, 1945
(205) One may admire Dr. Johnson as a maker of
dictionaries but one cannot admire him as a wouldbe metaphysician. For he composed definitions by
the use of his head whereas he argued against

idealism by the use of his foot.

(206) Thus our five-sensed experience of the physical world is really our remote experience of the divine world. The materialist's error is to take

the first as a final experience.

(207) Science has travelled far towards the mentalist position when, in the person of Niels Bohr, one of its most distinguished researchers, it admits that the human entity is both a spectator and

an actor in the world drama.

(208) That which delays the expression of a man's dynamic thought in modifications of his environment or alterations of his character is the weight of his own past karma. But it only delays and if he keeps up the pressure of concentration and purpose, his efforts must eventually show their fruit. (209) It would be an error to believe that the two standpoints are in conflict with each other; they are not because they cannot be. They can never produce a logical antimony; they are different readings of the same thing rendered inevitable because referring to different levels of knowledge, experience, and position.

(210) The materialist's mistake primarily consists in this, that his mind considers its impressions and sensations - entirely dependent as they are on its own presence - as external realities, whilst dismissing its own independent reality as a fiction (211) Through the limitations set up by time, space, and sensation, the perception of forms and the experience of events by the personal ego become possible. That is, its own existence becomes possible. Therefore any change in these limitations would bring about a change in its existence. The world which it knows here would vanish and another would take its place.

(204) "Recent scientific theory calls attention not to the uniformity but to the indeterminacy of nature which, by transferring probability from haman thought to objective reality, suggests that mantter is mind externalised." - Times Literary Supplement, May 12, 1945

(205) One may admire Ur. Johnson as a maker of dictionaries but one cannot admire him as a would-be metaphysician. For he composed definitions by the use of his head whereas he argued against

idealism by the use of his foot.

(206) Thus our five-sensed experience of the physical world is really our remote experience of the divine world. The materialist's error is to take

the first as a final experience.

(207) Science has travelled far towards the mentalist position when, in the person of Miels Bohr, one of its most distinguished researchers, it sawits that the human entity is both a spectator and

and actor in the world drame.

(273) That which delays the expression of a man's dynamic thought in modifications of his environments thought in modifications of his environments or alterations of his character is the weight of his own past heren. But it only delays and if he keeps up the pressure of concentration and purpose, his efforts must eventually ellew their fruit.

(209) It would be an error to believe that the two standpoints are in conflict with each other; they are not because they cannot be. They can never readings of the mantifernt that the readings of the name this captered inviteble because referring to difficult levels of knowledge, each position.

(210) The materialists a mistake primarily consists in this, that his mind considers its impressions and separtions - entirely dependent as they are on its own presence - as external realities, whilst dimissing its own independent reality as a fiction (211) Through the limitations set up by time, space, and sensation, the perception of forms and the experience of events by the percent esc baccus

The experience of events by the personal ego become possible. That is, its own existence becomes possible. Therefore any change in these limits tions would bring about a change in its existence. The world which it knows here would vanish and another would take its place.

(212) We know the world through our thoughts and sensations about it, which are thus like a pair of spectacles. But we do not know what the world is like without these spectacles. (213) When this great synthesis of old and new knowledge shall have been pushed sufficiently far, the future will contain possibilities that must stagger our imagination. (214) Our experience of the world is but experience of the workings of our senses. (215) The Yegachara or (Vijnana vada) Mahayana school explains the phenomena of consciousness or how events and things appear in and through the mind which is the repository of all knowledge. (216) Any visualized form, especially of a living or a dead master, may be used as a focus of concentration. (217) The mentalness of all existence is not a theory nor a belief. It is an incontrovertible actuality. (218) The evolution from a world-view based upon the Eye to one based upon the Idea, is an evolution from materiality to spirituality. It is consummated when the vividness of sense experience is transcended by the truth of abstract conceptions. (219) Whilst the senses are in abeyance, the deeper level of mind where lie its creative roots can become more easily active. (220) It is on account of this union existing between the individual minds and the World-Mind that we are forced to give our attention to the worldidea. (221) Can these magicians create, by the intensity of their concentrative faculty, an image of a man and make it visible and seemingly tangible to all who are around? (222) Is mentalism suited to the world's present needs? On scientific, cultural, practical, and religious grounds, we reply Yes. (223) Yogacharya school is also called Vijnanavadin. (224) Those who say that everything in man's con-

sciousness has come through the five gates of his

(225) Through mentalism he will learn to question the earth's seeming reality and his own personali-

senses, forget the consciousness itself.

ty's seeming identity.

has sideword two dewords birow eds word eW (SIE) risq a smil sund ers doing of twode anoidsense of spectacles. But we do not know what the world is like without these spectacles. wen bus blo to sizendarys deern sind mond (213) enel visme tolling bedoug meed oven links embelwood the future will contain populatities that must

starrer our immelmetion. (214) Our superience of the world is but experience

.common two to suntilition out to

(215) The Younghars or (VI name veds) Mahayana solicol explains the phenomena of consciousness or mind which is the respectiony of all knowledge. (216) Amy visualized form; sepecially of a living or a dead master, may be used as a focus of con-.moijarineo

(R17) The mentalmess of all existence is not a closty our a belief. It is an incontrovertible

actuality.

nogo beasd welv-birow a mort noldulove enT (81%) the Eye to one based upon the Idea, is en avolution from materiality to apirituality. It is concumued ed whom the wividness of sense constitute and monty be scended by the truth of abstract conceptions. (219) Whilet the senses are in aberence, the doop-

mes escor evisaero tit sil erem baim to fevel to

become more easily active.

-ad guitaine melans sint to tangons me at JI (032) tween the individual minds and the Werld-ided that "blrow edt of moismette zwo syty of peorol oza ev

(221) Can these magicians create, by the intensity of their concentrative faculty, an image of a man Its of oldinas virgines bus piciaiv is east bus The are around?

fresent a birow end of befine mellatham al (SSE) bas . Isoliosig . Isruiluo .olliinolos ao Pabeen

religious grounds, we reply Yes.
(225) Yogachucya school is also called Vijnanavadin
(224) Those who say that overwhing in man's concid to sedan evil out discount emes and acompacion sonasa; forget the consciousness itself. (225) Through mentalism he will learn to question the earth's ecoming reality and his own personali-. vylimebi animosa atyi

(X)

(226) The materialistic position, that there is nothing in the world but matter, is as utterly devoid of justification as the most baseless

theological dogma - Thomas H. Huxley.

(227) Mind is the one aspect or phase that one knows, in everything that exists. We can know nothing but mind - Baruch (Benedict) Spinoza. (228) The mind creates these images by its own power and their totality constitutes the universe of its experience.

(229) The world drama is being enacted in your

mind.

(230) The ego's thoughts do not alone make its environment but contribute to the making of its

environment.

(231) Although it is a common fault in mystical circles to let imagination run riot in fanciful visions or ego-flattering phenomena, the proper use of disciplined imagination is valuable to every

aspirant.

(232) It is not enough to say that the world is man's idea. We need to know why he has it at all. To be sufficiently explained, his world-idea must be brought into relation with the World-Mind's world-idea, because his individual mind is inseparably rooted in the World-Mind.

(233) Hold only positive, smiling, confident thoughts about him. See him as changed and better and he may be! Think constructively - not negatively. Thus you set yourself free from worry.

depression about hime

(234) If the past is a memory and the future a dream, then both are thoughts. And if the past was once the present and the future will one day be the present, what else but a thought too can

today's present be?

(235) For him the world is just what he sees or feels and nothing more. His eyes and fingers tell him enough. Where is the need to question their

reports?

(236) When we begin to realize the mentalist nature of our whole life-experience we begin to take its varied impressions like water on a duck's back. (237) It is a generative idea. Here is a whole philosophy congealed into a single phrase: the world is an idea.

(X) at evenis sand anoidiese offering an ent (agg) vireitu as al greitem ind birow est al maidion scelessd Jaom out as neitsollitant, to bloveb theological degma - Thomas H. Huxley. eno jadi sead to joses one ed tei batt (vgg) knows, in everything that exists. We can know nothing but mind - Darrell (Benedict) Spinoza. (228) The mind creates these images by its own nower and their totality constitutes the universe secmeiracute atl le (889) The world drame is being enected in your sil exam enels for ob sinaucht a'ene enil (088) environment but contribute to the meking of its . Inomicalivite isoliava ni jiual mommoo a ai ji mapodila (ESS) Intionat at tolt non moltanimami tel of celerio

(231) Although it is a common fault in mystical circles to let imagination run riot in fanciful visions or ego-flattering phenomens, the proper use of disciplined imagination is valuable to every

aspirant.

(232) It is not enough to say that the world is man's idea. We need to know yar he has it at all. To be sufficiently explained, his world-idea must be brought into relation with the World-Mind's world-idea, because his individual mind is inseparably rooted in the World-Mind.

(255) Hold only positire, smiling confident thoughts about him. See him as changed and better and he may be! Think constructively - not megatively. Thus you set yourself free from worry degreesion about him.

depression quote in a company and the fature a dress, then both are thoughts. And if the past was once the present and the future will one day be the present, what else out a thought tee can

today a present be?

(235) For him the world is just what he sees or feels and nothing more. His eyes and fingers tell him enough. Where is the need to question their recorts?

(256) When we begin to realize the mentalist mature of our whole life-experience we begin to take its veried impressions like water on a duck's back; (257) It is a generative idea. Here is a whole philocophy congested into a single phraset the

.mebi na ai birow

(238) If we can gradually put ourself in this state of absorbed, fascinated reverie, this condition of being almost lost to the external world only because we have become intensely alive to an internal one, we awaken powerful, creative possibilities.

(239) Materialism simply cannot breathe and live in the same room as mentalism. It must die ingloriously as soon as the higher teaching that the 
reality of the world is mental, is accepted.
(240) Faith in mentalism sometimes comes abruptly, 
on its very first presentation, when it comes with 
shattering force. More often it comes slowly, 
after having been fought by doubt and argument

every step of the way.

(241) The influence of mind on bodily function must be granted even by a materialist. Every medico knows that sharp anxiety can disturb the making of digestive juices in the stomach and bring the process of digestion to a standstill, that a sudden shock on hearing bad news can interfere with the heart's activity and lead to painful, dangerous, and violent palpitations, and that the mere idea of being ashamed can suddenly send blood travelling to the face.

(242) When a man really understands this tenet of mentalism, he will admit its truth for he cannot help but do so. The defect in those who combat or reject it is a defect in its investigation.

study, and knowledge.

(243) He may imaginatively recreate past events or situations in which he acted wrongly. But this time he should see himself acting rightly, as with his present development he would now, and then

ought to have acted.

(244) By constantly meditating upon the Ideal, the creative power of imagination gradually implants the likeness of its qualities, attributes, and virtues in him. It becomes, indeed, a second self with which he increasingly identifies himself. (245) The simpleton is taken in by appearances. Whether he be a peasant in the field or a politician in the forum, he accepts what he touches, sees, or hears as being nothing more and nothing less than what it purports to be.

(238) If we can gradually put ourself in this state of absorbed, faseinated reverie, this condition of being almost lost to the external world only because we have become intensely alive to an internal one, we awaken powerful, creative cossibilities.

(239) Materialism simply cannot breathe and live in the same room as mentalism. It must die ingloriously as soon as the higher teaching that the reality of the world is mental; is accepted.

(240) Maith in mentalism semetimes comes abruptly, on its very first presentation, when it comes with shattering force. More often it comes slowly, shattering force. More often it comes slowly, after lavius been fought by doubt and argument

every step of the way.

(241) The influence of mind on bedily function must be granted even by a materialist. Myery medico knows that sharp samiety can disturb the makeing of digestive juices in the stemach and bring the process of digestion to a standatill, that a sudden shock on hearing bad news can interfere with the heart's activity and lead to painful, dangerous, and violent palpitations, and that the mare ides of being sphemed can caddenly send blood travelling to the face.

(242) When a man really understands this tenet of montalisms he will admit its truch for he cannot help but do so. The defect in these who combat or reject it is a defect in its investigation.

study, and knowledge.

(243) He may imaginatively recreate past events or situations in which he acted stonely. But this time he should see himself acting rightly, as with his present development he would now, and then ought to they acted.

(244) Et constantly meditating upon the Ideel, the orestive power of imagination gradually implants the likeness of its qualities, attributes, and virtues in him. It becomes, indeed, a second self with which he increasingly identifies himself.

(245) The simpleton is taken in by appearances. Whether he be a peasent in the field or a politician in the forms, he accepts what he touches, sees, or hears as being nothing more and nothing less than what it purports to be.

(X

(246) All these pictorial suggestions and creative anticipations will take effect and retain their hold upon his mind after the meditation itself is nothing but a memory or after the sleep itself has been long forgotten. Time does not dispel but only confirms them. He will execute the suggested ideas even whilst unaware at the moment how or when he got them.

(247) Mind manifests itself in the most astonishing variety of forms and the most antagonistic array of oppositions. Its masked presence is the unity which binds them all together. Each man may prove this truth for himself for each man may penetrate in contemplation to its void within

himself.

(248) It is easier for almost all people to think pictorially rather than abstractly, to form mental images rather than mental conceptions. Although the more difficult feat is also the superior one, this fact can be utilized to promote meditational progress. The mental picture of a dead saint whom the aspirant feels particularly drawn to or of a living guide whom he particularly reveres, makes an excellent object upon which to focus his concentration.

(249) Things exist only in the character of known things. If they are absent from our senses they are present in our thoughts. If they are absent from our consciousness they must be present to the universal consciousness. Whatever is characterized as something known, cannot be the knowing

principle itself.

(250) The psychology which divides the brain of man into different centers of perception and reaction, does not thereby explain the consciousness of man. And it is this principle of consciousness which alone makes possible all his perceptions

and reactions.

(251) This thought that we are hermetically sealed in our five senses, that our sense-world is but a mere fragment of the total existence, and that such existence is itself a mere shadow of reality, is enough to awe us into a feeling of utter insignificance and helplessness.

(252) The world as it appears to our eyes is not the same as the world as it would appear to the

eyes of a two dimensional being

(246) All these pictorial suggestions and creative ried dister bus toolle enst filty ancided toling of Meadi noitatibem out wette butm aid noon blon nothing but a memory or after the sleep itself has been long forgottem. Time doss not dispel but beisengue edf eincens fliw ell .medf amritmes vinc salw to won themom end to organin telling neve each? nest ten ou

-dainotes face out at Meatl etections hall (TAR) Side inomedua Juam end bus empot to violate uni ent at concern beleast atl .anoidicoord to verma vom men final them all together, Mach men may very this truth for himself for each man may miditw biow att of moidsigned moo ni edazieneg

Main's of elgoeg lie feemis to't reluse al fi (84%) pictorially rather than abstractly, to form mental danodila ancitacono fetnem ment tentar acremi eno roiseque edf cala ai Jest flucitità evon edf Ismolistibem etempor of bealify of mee teel athit mostw juise back a to studied Laines adT .acermoze a to to of mwarb yitsinoiding aloof duarious and living guide whom he porticularly reverse, makes ence aid sucol of deldw monu josido insileone na contrations

(249) Things exist only in the character of known things. If they are absent from our senses they are present in our thoughts. If they are absent from our consciousness they must be present to the universal consciousness. Whatever is characterized as something known, cannot be the knowing

. Treati eletenire

(250) The psychology which divides the brain of men into different centers of perception and reaction, dece not thereby explain the consciousness of man. And it is this principle of consciousness which alone makes possible all his perceptions and resolions.

belase vilesifement era ow fant theworld sing (1881) in our five senses, that our sense-world is but a Such existence is itself a more shadow of reulity, -plant rettu lo muileel a otni au ewa of dimone al escense Lolled bas comeo Pita

for al saye rue of areaggs it as blrow ent (SdS) ent of assure bluck it as black out as sume ont eyes of a two dimensioned being

quide) (x)

(253) You get sidetracked into thoughts about various persons. Think only of one person - the true self or the gual (2 - guru). Apart from that drop all thinking and dwell in his stillness alone. The thoughts about others and friends must be reserved for some future date after you have thoroughly established yourself in the thought-free state of utter stillness. (254) There will be moments when this teeming, pulsating world will dwindle to shadow and dream. The substantial will become the unreal. At such moments he may discover how unreal the substantial always was. (255) It does not matter to what extent science may carry its analysis of the elements; the fact that there is an observer and an observed cannot be annulled. Consequently the mentalist relation between the two must always remain. (256) If we do some act without attending to it but, on the contrary, with our thoughts engrossed on an entirely different subject which perhaps fills us with anxiety or joy, we are often later quite unable to remember whether we have done it or not. Here again is proof that ... (257) No man becomes a confirmed mentalist save after many doubts and some lapses, after stremuous reflections extending over years, and mystical intuitions manifesting in spite of himself. The strangeness and mystery of this doctrine are too

baffling to be overcome of ther easily or quickly. (258) This dominant train of thought will draw a certain sequence of events to him. (259) All this yast and wonderful universe is in the end only the play of mind. We are imprisoned

in our own involuntary creation.

(260) The doctrine will be his when feeling confirms what reason inculcates, when the figure and history of this world seem no more than a vivid thought in his mind.

(261) We do not speak here of the flesh and bone thing handled in dissecting rooms and called the brain; we speak of that which operates on the

brain and is called the mind.

(262) In his play "The Tempest" Shakespeare has given clear expression to mentalism in the context of that famous line, "We are such stuff as dreams are made on."

(Surge) (255) You get sidetracked into thoughts about various persons. Think only of one person - the true self or the gut C(5 - cur) . Apart from usenflite aid ni liews bus principl lis gorb tent alone. The thoughts about others the venote must be reserved for some future date after you eds ni lisermov bedeildetes videnorods even thought-free state of utter stillness. (254) There will be moments when this tecming. pulsating world will dwindle to shadow and dream. The substantial will become the nameal. At such moments he may discover how warest the substantial DAW STORIS (255) It does not emitter to what extent solonoe may carry lie analysis of the clements; the fact there is an ebserver and as observed cannot be anualled. Consequently the mentalist relation between the two must alvays remain. the of muchastia twentiw for once of ou il (ads) but, on the contrary, with our thoughts engreseed T equated doing socione sucrettib plottene un no fills us with anxiety or joy, we are often later di enob ovad ew montenw redmemen of didenu etim ... Jan's lorg at nisgs erell .jon ro (257) No man becomes a confirmed mentalist save after many doubte and some lapses, efter strommens Labijaym bas arraey rovo galbasino emoldoslier and .liemid to edige of goldestinem emoidings strangeness and mystery of this dectrine are tec baffling to be overcome wither easily or quickly. cortain sequence of events to him. si al earevinu Lubrelmow bns Jear eldf LIA (868) the end only the play of mind. We are imprisoned .noltasto yrafnulovni awo ruo ni (260) The doctrine will be his when feeling comfirms what remen incolocates, when the figure and history of this world seem no more than a vivid .bnim aid ni disposit ened bas dell' elt lo ered Macque ten ob el (1881) thing handled in dissecting recome and called the brain; we apeak of that which operates on the buim end to called the mised. cas) In his play "The Tempost" Shakespeare has enos od ni meilafnom of molegowers onelo mevin text of that lemous line, "We are such stuff as

(263) "Thought and the object of thought are one and the same." - Parmenides, the earliest Greek mentalist. (264) The danger of New Thought - Christian Science affirmations about our divine power and of Vedantic meditations on our identity with God is that they may merely swell the ego with spiritual arrogance and grandiose babble. And because humility is both the first step and the inescapable price demanded of us, such exercises may remove us farther from, and not bring us nearer to. the Quest's goal. (265) The individual mind presents the world-image to itself through and in its own consciousness. If this were all the truth them it would be quite proper to call the experience a private one. But because the individual mind is rooted in and inseparable from the universal mind, it is only a part of the truth. Man's world-thought is held within and enclosed by God's thought. (266) He must learn not only to identify himself with the Void but to remain immovably fixed in such mihilistic identity. He must not only learn to regard everything as Mind but to remain unshakably certain that it is so. When no doubt can penetrate this insight and no experience can dislodge him from this inner vacuum - -(267) The power of the mind over flesh is proved convincingly even by such simple, everyday experiences as the vomiting caused by a horrible sight, the weeping caused by a tragic one, the loss of appetite or positive indigestion caused by bad news, and the headache caused by quarreling (268) But all this does not mean that philosophy asks us to mistrust the witness of our senses. That is correct enough for all ordinary, practical uses. But it does ask us to search more deeply into the significance of all sense-experience. (269) Thus thinking is used as a means of going beyond it, and imagination as a means of suspending it. These two faculties, which hinder the ordinary man from attaining spiritual awareness,

pirant to attain it. (270) He should contemplate the face and figure of

actually help the philosophically instructed as-

this personage.

(263) "Thought and the object of thought are one and the same." - Parmenides, the earliest Greek

.jailsinem

(SG4) The danger of New Thought - Christian Scient affirmations about our divine power and of Vedentir meditations on our identity with God is that they may morely ewell the ego with apiritual arrogames and grandiose babble. And because humility is both the first step and the inescapable price demanded of us, such enercises may remaove us farther from, and not bring us nearer to.

the Quest's goal.

(205) The individual mind presents the world-immeso. If this were all the truth than it would etaving a constructe and the circums after one. But because the individual mind is rected in at it brim Leavevinu off mort elderngeaut bas only a part of the truth, Man's world-thought is held within and enclosed by God's thought. Menuid vilinebi of vino for need term of (268) mi bexit the Void but to remein immovebly fixed in ench nihiliatic identity. - He must not only learn to remard everywhite he hind but to remain unadmos on north .oe at it innt niattee videwade can penetrate this incight and no experience can dislocke him from this inner vacuum - -(REV) The power of the mind over flesh is proved convincingly even by such simple, everyday exaldizzon a wi beams gridinov and as seemalred sight, the weeping caused by a tragic one; the less of appetite or positive indigestion caused by bed news, and the headsone caused by quarreling variouoling jest meen for asob sint Lis Juli (282) asks us to mistrust the witness of our senses. That is correct enough for all ordinary, practical uses. But it does ask us to search more deeply into the significance of all sense-experiences gnion to ensem a se beau ai amindidi audi (288) "horogana to amesm a as meijenigami bas . il broyed ing it. These two faculties, which hinder the orcasenerawa Laudiriga gaininida mori nas yranib was beforetent vilsotheseithe ent gled vilsutes pirant to attain it.

(270) He should contemplate the face and figure of

(271) The fundamental truth of the principle of mentalism is as clear to me as is the fundamental falsity of materialism.

(272) The hour will certainly come when materialism will be recognized for the absurdity that it

(273) "Are we actually alive in real surroundings or are we really only dreaming? Men, tired out with being fooled, have claimed that nothing is real outside our mind. " - Voltaire

(274) We have no other contact than with our own thoughts of the world, yet those thoughts are as truly and actually our experiences of it as any-

thing else could ever be.

(275) We are aware of the world only as it seems to our existing perceptions. Whole areas of it are therefore shut out merely because they lie beyond those perceptions.

(276) The materialist is also beguiled by his deeply cherished belief in the sole validity of sense-testimony. What if Nature had given him ten

senses?

(277) Our sensory capacity is a limited one. It lets us experience only a fragment of the environing world as it really is; the rest is utterly

concealed from us.

(278) Mesmeric experiments conducted on a scientific basis have demonstrated that the sense of sight can be just as strong in a mesmerized person deprived temporarily of the use of his eyes as when he has their use.

(279) The tremendous implications of mentalism for science and metaphysics, its enormous significance for mysticism and religion will quietly come into prominence before this century closes. (280) "We know that thought is the only reality in this world ... Nothing exists except that which is

imagined." - Anatole France (281) Those who wish to evade these concrete facts, commit a fraud upon themselves and impair

their own intellectual integrity.

(282) Although to the mentalist the world appears

like a dream it does not appear as a dream.

(283) These are exercises in applied mentalism. (284) The mind which forms such a multitude of images of the things outside the body, can nevertheless form ne image of itself.

lo elgioning out to dawn't Lainemebnut off (172) Tainemebnul end at as em of reele as at mattainem .maifairetam lo vitalaï -Initiation monty omos vinistres Illy room only (272) it tent withreads out tol besingoost ad filly mak (273) "Are we actually slive in real ourroundings or are we really only dreaming? Men, tired out with being fooled, have claimed that nothing is existioV = ".bnim rue ablatue Iser (274) We have no other contact than with our own thoughts of the world, yet those thoughts are as truly and actually our experiences of it as anyend rave bisso sale maidt (275) We are sware of the world only as it seems ti lo asers eloni .amoiteeeren amiteire auc et ere therefore munt out merely because they lie beyond those perceptions. ald yd bellumed oels ei felleiretak edT (878) description belief in the sole validity of sense-testinory. What if Mature had given him ten (277) Our sensory canacaty is a limited one. It corivas sai to insagant a vino contingue as adol vinetto at teen end tet vilsen il as birow and concealed from us. (278) Mesmeric experiments conducted on a scientiffe basis have demonstrated that the sense of -rog beairemeen a ni prorte an fout of nee takic son destived temporarily of the use of his eyes sous Tieff and ad men's as malistness to anoidsolfont auchnoment out (279) for science and wetaphysics, its enormous sigmificance for mysticism and religion will quistly come into prominence before this century closes. (280) "We know that thought is the only realty this world ... Nothing exists except that which in echari slojena . " .beninami (181) Those who wish to evade these conducte their own intellectual integrative. (282) Although to the mentalist the world appears .mseth a sa taeggs fon soob if mseth a eril The leading will est of the control imnges of the things outside the body, can nevertheless form no image of itself.

(285) Everyone sees first only the absurdity of mentalism; some, proceeding to investigate, become bewildered by it; a few, persevering until they master it, see its truth. (286) He discovers then that sight, hearing, and touch are really senses of the mind; that bodily activities are really mental ones. (287) That which we experience inwardly as thought must, if it be strong and sustained enough, manifest itself outwardly in events or environment or bothe (288) The study of man's brain and nervous system tells us a great deal about his brain and nerves; it tells us nothing about his mind, all the psychologists to the contrary. (289) We have to overcome the habitual custom of thinking that the 'I' is one thing and its experience in a world totally outside it, is another. Both are mental. (290) It will be a valuable and interesting part of research to trace the origin of many physical diseases to the mental and emotional being. (291) The contemplations which he carries on in such quietness and obscurity, will show their practical results in his outward life for all the world to see. (292) Our world is truly a product of our mind but it would be a grave error to believe that it is a product of our own mind alone. (293) Nobody has ever theoretically closed the psychological 'gap' between the two. Nobody will ever be able to do so. (294) What we first become acquainted with are thoughts and sensations, feelings and percepts, memories and anticipations, that is with mental thingse (295) We see a house as possessing a certain size. shape, and color only in relation to our conscious ness; in reality it is our mental state. (296) Mind is the power to be conscious, to think and to imagine. It is not the fleshly brain.

(297) A drop of water appears quiet and continuous to the unaided eye. Scientific examination shows

it to be a world of energetic and individual

(298) The test of reality is non-contradiction.

entities.

lo vilbuseds edd vine teril sees enevreval (885) wed teragisment of guiberoorg temos tmailetness Littu gairoverred awe's stil vo berebliwed emoc they master it, see its truth. bus , guirsed , their that mand areversib eH (886) touch are really senses of the mind; that bedily .como Istnom vilsor era acidividos (887) That which we experience immardly as thought must, if it be otrong and sustained enough, manito incomorives to atmove of vibrawine liesti seel · Litori (283) The study of men's brein and nervous system tasvien bas misre sid Juods Esob Joers a as affed it tells us nothing about his mind, all the evratinos ent of etalacionovac to moteus Isutidud and emorevo of even el (CES) thinking that the 'I' is one thing and its expertence in a world totally outside it, is another. Both are mentals tree anticeretai bae eldeuler a ed liby fl (008) Isolaying years to minimo off sourt of forecast to anied Langitoms bus Letman sult at assassib (1991) The contemplations which he carries only such quietness and obserrity, will show their and ILs tol olil brawing aid mi-adipact isolipacy .sec of birow fud bulm was to tophore a wint at birow was (202) a at it tant evel fed of rorre every a ed bluew it .onois baim awe woo to Joubour (293) Hobody has ever theoretically closed the pay chological 'gap' between the two. Hobody will ever be able to do so. (894) What we first become acquainted with are thoughts and sensations, feelings and percepts, Introd Atlw at Jant , anoling toline ons colingua .annini (295) We see a house as possedsing a certain size, shape, and color only in relation to our conscions ness; in reality it is our mental state. (296) Mind is the power to be conscious, to think anterd videoff edt for al il .onipami of bas amounitnos bus jeius arasque rejaw to corb A (789) to the unsided eye. Scientific examination shows Laubkylbni bns oljegrens to birow a sa of th \*colilino (298) The test of reslity is non-contradiction.

(X)

(299) The thought thus self-given will become

transformed into an act.

(300) Nothing of the existence of anything in the world is taken away by mentalism but everything of it still remains.

(301) As he meditates on these sacred sentences, every word will become more alive and more sig-

nificant.

(302) In this century the two streams of science and mysticism are converging into mentalism.
(303) The entire world panorama, with all its creatures, things, and events, exists only in the

mind.

(304) The world-image is duplicated in our individual mind but this duplicate image is entirely our

own

(305) There are valuable practices in applied mentalism available for the earnest student.
(306) When Jesus invites men to "cast all burdens upon me" and when Krishna invites them to "cast off all works on me" both are suggesting that we should imagine all our troubles being borne and all our actions as being done by the higher self; if we have not yet found it, and should actually let it displace the personal ego in practical life; if we have.

(307) The man whose strength of character and constructiveness of thought are advanced enough, can deny the power of undesirable surroundings. He may not be able to do this wholly but his denial can be effectual enough to a marked extent. (308) The kind of thinking which makes up the content of your mind, influences always, and creates sometimes, the kind of fortune which makes up the course of your life.

(309) If you do so you will remember that there is no place for fear in the conscicusness of your true self which can negotiate the difficulties and disappointments of life with absolute serenity and

yet with absolute correctness.

(310) Practice these methods and the difficulties which trouble him now will be taken ultimately out of your hands by seeming circumstance.
(311) If disunion reigns in the psyche within, then disharmony must reign in the life without.

(X) (299) The thought thus self-given will become transformed into an act. ent at galdityns to sometake ent to anidited (005) world is taken away by mentalism but everything enismer Litte of lo (301) As he meditates on these sacred sentences. will become more alive and wrow wreve mificant. (302) In this century the two streams of solence . mailsinem ojni priprevnos era maisija po bos (303) The entire world panorame, with all its erestures, things, and events, exists only in the (304) The world-imme is duplicated in our indivi-Two yleridue at egemt educated the bris feed (305) There are valuable practices in applied .juebbja jasnise suj tol eldelieva mailejasm (306) When Japus invites men to "cast all burdens

(305) There are valuable practices in applied mentalism available for the earnest student.
(306) When Jeaus invites men to "cast all burdens upon me" and when Krishna invites them to "cast of all works on me" both are suggesting that we should impaine all our troubles being borne and all our actions as being done by the higher self; if we have not jet found it, and should actually let it displace the personal ego in practical life if we have.

(307) The man whose strength of character and constructiveness of thought are advanced enough; can demy the power of undesirable surroundings. He may not be able to de this wholly but his dental can be affectual enough to a marked extent. (308) The kind of thinking which makes up the content of your mind, influences always, and creates sometimes, the kind of fortune which makes up the course of your life.

(308) If you do so you will remember that there is no place for fear in the consciousness of your true self which can negotiate the difficulties and disappointments of his with absolute serenity and yet with absolute correctness.

(510) Practice these methods and the difficulties which trouble him now will be taken ultimately out of your hands by seeming circumstance.
(311) If disunion reigns in the payche within, then dishmarmony must reign in the life without.

(312) Whatever the trouble be which distresses any man - be it physical or mental, personal or public, worldly or spiritual - there is one sure refuge to which he can always turn and return. If he has learnt the art of being still, he can carry his trouble to the mind's outer threshold and leave it there, passing himself into its innermost recess of utter serenity and carefree tranquillity. This is not a cowardly escapism or a foolish selfdeception, although with the unphilosophical mystic it could be and often is. For when he emerges from the inner silence and picks up his trouble again, he will pick up also the strength to endure it bravely and the wisdom to deal with it rightly. This will always be the case if his approach is through philosophical mysticism, which makes inspired action and not inspired dreaming its goal. Furthermore, his contact with the inner Mind will set mysterious forces working on his behalf to solve the problem quite independently of his conscious effort and knowledge. (313) He who has attuned himself to the egoless

(313) He who has attuned himself to the egoless life and pledged himself to the altruistic life will find that in abandoning the selfish motives which prompt men he has lost nothing after all. For whatever he really needs and whenever he really needs it, it will come to his hands. And this will be equally true whether it be something for himself or for fulfilment of that service to which he is dedicated. Hence a Persian scripture says: "When thou reachest this station (the abandonment of all mortal attachments), all that is thy highest wish shall be realized."

(314) "Trust your life to God" is an excellent maxim. But it does not mean, as some seem to believe, "Think foolishly or behave wickedly and trust to God to enable you to escape the painful karmic consequences of your wrong thought or action." If that were true the educative value of experience would be lost and we would go on repeating the same sins, the same errors. If that were true we would not grow up morally or mentally. (315) A quarrelsome man carries his enemies with him for he creates them wherever he goes. There is no peace in his outer life because there is none in his inner life.

sesserialb Moldw of eldword only revolute (BIE) To Isnoaved .Lainem to Isolaying it of - nam yma public, worldly or spiritual - thore is one sure refuge to which he can always turn and return. he has learnt the art of being still, he can carry has blomeend teams at the mind's outer threshold and leave it there, nessing himself into its innermost recess of utter serenity and earefree tranquillity This is not a cowardly escapism or a foolish selfdeception, although with the unphilosophical mystic it could be and often is. For when he emergen from the inner silence and picks up his trouble again, he will pick up also the strength to endure it bravely and the wisdom to deal with it rightly. This will always be the case if his approach is ent comes notify amicistava Isothocolina daucuit alson att primeerd berigeri den bem moitos borige Burthermore, his contect with the inner Mind will net mysterious forces working on his behalf to ence aid to vitnebragebut eitup raiderg adt evice .cabe fwoma bas jachte auclot casings and of Transid beneats and offw all (213) slif officialist end of themistropassis bus slife sevijom dailies out princhasds ni jand bail lliv . He refre mainten feel and od mem jemoug doliw For whatever he really needs and whenever he really widt but . abnes will come the wil . it absen will be equally true whether it be something for himself or for falfilment of that service to which he is dedicated. Hence a Persian scripture sayes Then then teachest this station (the abandement of all mortal attachments), all that is thy high-".besifeet od Ifade daiw jee (314) "Trust your life to God" is an excellent maxim. But it does not mean, as some seem to betrust to God to enable you to escape the painful Marmic consequences of your wrong thought or netione" If that were true the educative value of experience would be lost and we would go on repeating the same sins, the same errors. If that

were true we would not grow up morally or mentally. (515) A quarrelsome man carries his enemies with him for he creates then wherever he goes. There is no pasce in his outer life because there is none in his inner life.

(x)

(316) To cast our ultimate reliance on the universal mind which, supporting all things as it does, can well support us, is a rule that works unfailingly, too. Only, it must not be practiced prematurely for then the man will have the mere show of the thing instead of the real thing itself. He must first prepare for such a relation by developing himself sufficiently.

(317) He now sees what he did not see earlier, that the outer happenings of his life are often connected with the inner trends of his thought and that a change in the latter will often produce a

change in the former.

(318) The man who knows how to live in his center and not stray away from it frequently finds that he need not make any move towards satisfying a need. It will often come by itself at the right moment drawn by the magnetic central power.

(319) How can a man obtain dominion over an unfavorable environment from which he is unable to escape? There is but one way and that lies entirely within himself. He must turn away in thought from its contemplation and fix his mind firmly upon the radiant Power within. Thus he will be uplifted.

(320) Philosophy helps you to meet successfully those situations which arise in everyone's life and which perplex the mind or trouble the heart

to the utmost.

(321) Philosophy will support him in troubled times and sustain him in dangerous situations.

(322) The teaching will save us from despair when misfortunes threaten as it will guard us against

weakness when dangers menace.

(323) You triumph over conditions in the moment that you triumph over the thought of them.

(324) When the Overself's will is the motivating power in his life, all strain and all effort to

act rightly ceases.

(325) To the degree that a man practices constructive thinking and harmonious feeling, to that degree will he help to draw progressive events and helpful chances to himself.

(326) The reaction of his environment to his dominant thought is as certain as the operation

of a law in Nature.

(327 We are able to think our su only because they are ultimately mental substance as our thinking

(316) To cast our ultimate reliance on the univer see which as empidy fis antitrogous science buim fas can well support use is a rule that works unfailingly, too. Only, it must not be precticed orematurely for then the man will have the mere show . Least anids they out to bestant anids out to moleyeb vd molialer a mous tol eraner ferit frum

.vijmoloillus liosaid mai . religas see Jon hib on Jadw sees won oH (TIE) motto out ofil aid to equinougad votuo odd tadt connected with the inner trends of his thought and a esuborg medio film reddel ent ai emande a tadi

change in the former.

Telegraph of the trans and the telegraph of the contest dadd abnit vidnouperi di mort wews yarda don bas s malylatise abrewed evem you sain fon been ed meed. It will often come by itself at the right erewood Larineo oliengam anii yd mwarb inemon (Sis) How can a man obtain dominion over an unfavorable environment from which he is unable to

exitne self that the way end the lies entire ly within bimself. He must turn ewey in thought From its contemplation and fix has medialemoines at i mort upon the redient Power within. Thus he will be

.botlifon

(380) Philosophy helps you to meet successfully those situations which arise in everyone's life sand which perplex the mind or trouble the heart

to the utmout.

(321) Failosophy will support him troubled encipantia auccomnab ni mini nisjene bna asmit (382) The teaching will cave us from despair when mistoriumes threaten sa it will guard us sasingt westeness when dangers menace.

inemen ent al emolithmos revo demulit uol (ESE)

that you triumph over the thought of thems (524) When the Overechi's will is the motivation of froits file bas nierte Lis estil sid at rewog act rightly ceases.

(325) To the degree that a man practices constructive thinking and harmonious feeling, to that derree will he help to draw progressive events and helpful chances to himself.

(326) The resotion of his environment to his moidarego end an misireo as el dilauent desmissob . STUTEE ni wal a To

(327 We are able to think our ou only because they are ultimately mental substance as our thinking

CREATIVE MED. EX. (III - ) (328) A lady with long experience as an actress, both on the theatrical stage and in radio broadeasting told me once that she had found that acting work could become a path to spiritual selfrealization. She said that she found it necessary to act so intensely, in order to be thoroughly convincing on the stage, that she lost herself in the part she played. This was a form of intense concentration. When she was acting she became so absorbed in her part that she would really identify herself with it, become it. In other words, she would lose her own personal identity for the time. She projected herself so completely into her characters that there was no room for her own familiar ego. This lady told me further that it is well known in the theatrical world that certain actors become what is technically called "typed." That is, in their personal character they tend to become more and more like the kind of part they have mostly played. Consequently, if a man is cast as a villain year after year throughout his life, he actually begins to develop villainous traits in his moral character as a result. This. she said, was the effect of his intense concentration whilst upon the stage, reacting later on his off-stage mentality. Finally, she told me one extremely interesting thing which she said helped to convince her of the truth of mentalism. It was this: that when she had given herself with the utmost intensity to certain situations in which she played on the stage and played repeatedly over a certain period of time, these very situations would enact themselves in her own personal life later on. The discovery startled her for it revealed the creative power of concentrated thought. She concluded that acting was a yoga-path because the same capacities for self-absorbed thought if sufficiently directed in spiritual aspiration towards the higher self and not towards some weak human character, could one day turn an actor into an adept. (Henry Daniell denies all these assertions out of his own experience as refuting them. So it is inadvisable to use this note in its present form - ?) A third point of view which reconciles the other two conflicting ones and which, as far as I know, is

entirely my own, is that the lady's theory is correct for the great mass of actors, whereas Daniell's theory is correct only for the geniuses among them. They are always conscious of being witnesses of their own performances.

-baord oibar al bas erada Laciriaent out no sited -tos Jant bourd bad eda Jadt como om blot antieso ing work could become a path to spiritual selfreasses it bourd ens tant blee out .moiterileer to act so intensely, in order to be thoroughly at Meazon teel eds tody togete ent no galonivaco the part she played. This was a form of intense concentration. When she was soting she became so absorbed in her part that she would really identity herealf with it, become it. In other words, edi tol vilimebi Lamostes awo ted saoi binew ede time. She projected herself so completely into and red rol moor on saw ered; fadt eredestade red femiliar ego. This lady told me further that it minited that be not the transfer out at mooni flow of actors become what is technically called "typed." That is, in their personal character they tend to year frag to baid ent sail eron bas eron emoned have mently played. Consequently, if a man is cest as a villein year after year throughout his life, he actually begins to develop villainous traits in his motel cheracter as a result. This, and, was the effect of his intense concentration whilst upon the stage, reacting later on his off-stage mentality. Finally, she told me one antromely interesting thing which she said helped to convince her of the truth of mentalism. It was thist that when she had given herself with the nicensity to certain situations in which Tave viberseque bayeld bis entre out do beyeld elle anolisatia yrov esent time, these very mistree would enact themselves in her own personal life later on. The discovery startled her for it revealed the creative power of concentrated thought. She concluded that acting was a yoga-path because ti diguard bedroads-lies for selficerso emes ent noifariges foutiries ni beforth vineloiline issw emos shrawof for has lies redain out abrewot human character, could one day turn an actor into -resea coeff fis coined fished wrond) .tgebs na tions out of his own experience as refuting them. edi ni edon sind esu od eldestvieni al di os selfonces delid welv to third brids a (? - mrot incessor the other two couldictains one and which, as far as I know, is add tol Jourson at wheat at what add at the own visiting the Jourson is theory as of Sebora, whereas labitell's theory is correct only for the enthese mony them, they ere always conscious of being withcoses of their own performances.

CHEERTAN MEED. ME. (TIE -

(328) A lady with long experience as an actress,

(ALSO MARKED - XI) (329) The wall which I see is seen as something separate - as apart from my body. This is the external aspect of perception. The color, the size. and the form of the wall are sensations which are experienced mentally and therefore within me. This is the internal aspect of perception. That a wall is without me I know only by something that happens within me. This may seem paradoxical but the truth is I do not know the externality of the wall but infer it. It is now necessary to attend closely to an examination of the mechanism of what follows. For having surmised the separate and external existence of a wall I have really projected part of my mental experience into the world outside. I have objectified an idea. (330) We form an idea of a table and unconsciously assume there is a separate object without us which corresponds to the image formed, but actually the existence of the external table is an assumption for we know and have only known the mental table. (331) We do not have a direct acquaintance with an external, material object; we have a direct acquaintance with our own perception only, the rest being a process of unconscious inference. We do not arrive at the notion of the man as a whole until we have experienced a compound of sensations such as his height, form, color, and feel. A percept is the discrimination and combination of sensations, to which is added the assumption of extramental, separate, independent existence of the thing perceived. That a man is standing two feet away from our body in the domain of objectivity is an inference which we draw unconsciously for the only experience which we have of him are these happenings in the eye and ear, i.e. happenings which are ultimately within mind. It is only at the end of this whole process that we assume the object is in an independent, outside world. From these personal impressions our mind gets to work and makes a deduction that an outer man is there. What we really see is something mental, the existence of the material man being deduced from that of the mental experience. We do not immediately see any separate, independent, external, material man.

(329) The wall which I see is seen as something separate - as apart from my body. This is the enternal aspect of perception. The colors the size. sas doinw anolisanes era Lisw edi le mret edi bus experienced mentally and therefore within me. This is the internal aspect of perception. That a is without me I know only by something that happen within me. This may seem paredoxical but the truck is I do not know the enternality of the wall ocolo baetja of visaseoon won at il .il we'nd jud to an exemination of the wechanism of what follows: For having surmised the separate and external existence of a wall I have really projected part of my mental experience into the world outdide. I have objectified an idea. (350) We form an idea of a table and unconsciously assume there is a separate object without us which corresponds to the image formed, but actually the existence of the external table is an assumption for we know and have only known the mental table. (331) We do not have a direct acquaintance with an os dorib a syad ow poside Isiretem . Isuredae qualutance with our own perception only; the rest being a process of unconscious inference. We do one elode as man end to notion out to evirus ton til we have experienced a compound of semestions such as his height, form, color, and feel, a per--mes to molfantomos bus molfantairosib ent al toes sations, to which is added the sammation of entra mental, separate, independent existence (Leinem thing perceived. That a man is stading two feet at witritoeide to stamob est si whod run mori waws and rol visuoloancous warb ew doidy concentral na esent ore mid to even ew doing concireono vino happenings in the eye and ear, i.e. happenings which are ultimately within mind. It is only at the end of this whole process that we assume the object is in an independent, outside world. From from of sees bain the encisaster isnested seeks .ered at new retue as tade molfoubet a colom bas What we really see is something mental, the existto Just mort besubeb auted man lairetam out to esae

the mental experience. We do not immediately see

Creative Meditation Exercises (Also marked III) (A, (332) The disciplined use of imagination will promote the attairment of ideals through imagination but the wild use of fancy will retard it. (333) Out of these quiet moments there will emerge into active day-to-day life those controls of character, those disciplines of emotion, which elevate the human entity. (334) When you have climbed the peak of this meditation, you have entered into your most powerful creative moments. It is well therefore at such a time to make your first step in descent to ordinary consciousness a step in self-improvement. Take some defect in character that needs to be overcome and imaginatively treat yourself for it like a doctor treating a patient.

Orastive aditation Exercises (First serior will pre[332] The disciplined use of imagination will premote the attainment of ideals through imagination
but the wild use of fancy will retard it.

[353] Out of these quiet moments there will emergainto setive day-to-day life those controls of
character, those disciplines of smotion, which
elevate the human entity.

[354] When you have chimbed the peek of this maditation, you have chimbed the peek of this madicreative moments. It is well therefore at such a
time to make your first step in descent to ordinary
consciousness a step in self-improvement. Take
some defect in character that needs to be evercome
and imaginatively treet yourself for it like a
coctor treating a patient.

- (1) The power sustaining the cosmos, the mind behind it, is infinite, ultimate and eternal. How can it ever be personal, when a person thinks of objects outside himself?
- (2) World-Mind is only a function of Mind. It is not a separate entity. There is only one Life-Power, not two. Hence it is wrong to say that World-Mind arises within Mind, as I said in Wisdom of the Overself. Similarly of the Overself; it too is a different function of the same Mind.
- (3) The Universe is an idea in God's mind. But it is also an idea being tried out in an infinite variety of ways for an infinite length of time. Each living entity is therefore different from all other entities— whether it be a plant in the ground or a human being on the ground.

(4) Because the universe is mental in origin and character, it cannot be devoid of intelligibility and purpose.

(5) Now if it is impossible to get at all the causes it is equally impossible to get at all the effects. We shall never comprehend in its fulness any structure in the universe, any event in history, any purpose in human consciousness or any consequence of human action.

(6) If the world is but an idea there must be a mind which conceived it. Although my individual mind has so largely contributed to its making it has not contributed to its original conception. Such a mind must be an undivided universal one in which my own is rooted. It must be need be what men commonly call God.

(7) The universe only partially expresses the characteristics of World-Mind. Its own tremendous spaciousness strives -- but of course always strives in value -- to unfold the infinitude of World-Mind.

(8) The thing which the ordinary man knows best is his self. It has slways been easier to present him with a conception of Deity which merely enlarged him own human self and reduced his limitations. his is what scientists call an anthromorphic od, and what religionists call a personal od.

(1) The power sustdining the cosmos, the (XIII.) mind behind it, is infinite, withmate and sterical. Now can it ever be parsonal, when a person thinks of objects outside himself?

(2) Werid-Mind is only a function of Mind. It is not a superstance at only one life-Power, not two. Wence it is srong to say that World-Mind artass within tind, on I said in Mindom of the Overseif. Ministerly of the Overseif; it too is a different function of the Came Wind.

(3) The Universe is an idea in cod's wind. But it is also no idea being tried but in an infinite variety of ways for an infinite length of time. Each living entity

rentend -estitine rento lia more therefile eroletes ti

(4) Because the universe is months in origin and obsession; it estate be devoid of intelligibility

(a) Now 47 It is impossible to so in all the causes in in openity impossible to got at all the causes of a for a stail never acceptable in the fulcess any expectage in the universe, and even in history, any pareose in august any pareose in au

. no lon remin la ponemonamo ves

a ed teme preced gant ne due al altrou och li (e)
implication of the extraction of t

(7) The universe enty partially expresses the appreciation of the own trememons appropriate the own trememons appropriate appreciation of source appreciation of the initial code of World-

. 加州土阳

ain at the descend and condition out dolder and today (0)
-not after the present of present to the first and a least of the order of the state of the order of the state of the order of the the order of the order o

(XIII)

(9) It is not that God, the Unique, needs a second thing, a cosmos, in order to be Itself, but that our human thought about God is incapacitated by the utter void in which God dwells.

(10) If we do not know why we are here, the Universal Mind does. We may and must trust it. 11 )The notion that God created this world spectacle for the benefit of man alone is an absurd and unwarranted anthropolatry, but the notion that life first attains individual self-consciousness in man, is justified in philosophy and by experience What is it of which he alone is conscious of? It is of being himself, his ego. In all earlier stages of evolution consciousness is entirely veiled in its forms and never becomes self-aware. Only in the human state individual consciousness of being first dawns. There may exist on other planets creatures infinitely more intelligent and more amiable than human beings. We may not be the only pebbles on the beach of life. Nevertheless the poice of arrogance which places man highest in the scale of existence contains the dim reverberation of a great truth, for man bears the

(divine within his breast.

(12) We are constantly faced by the hoariest of all problems which is "Why did the Universe arise out of the depth and darkness of the Absolute Spirit?" The Seer can offer us a picture of the way in which this Spirit has involved itself into matter and is evolving itself back to self-knowledge. That is only the How and not the Why of the world. The truth is not only that nobody has ever known, that nobody knows and that nobody will ever know the final and fundamental purpose of creation, but that God mimself does not even know. for God too has arisen out of the Absolute no less than the universe, has found himself emanated from the prime val darkness and utter silence. Even God must be content to watch the flow and not wonder why, for both God and man must merge and be absorbed when they face the Absolute for the last time(in the symbolic language of the Bible, "For man cannot meet God face to face and live.")

(13) To worship him as a god to put him beyond all possible criticism, will only confuse our understanding of him.



stroom , outline boll, bo and at al all a A LIBERT O C. 191 TO THE PROPERTY OF THE LIBERT AND il structure and and the Lord that and affile that is per parent Parent. The car. In . I call the translating (a divisit of as amond signification to the second significance to The tip and the second of the second The state of the s the wastern to be and the second of the seco

(14) We are given guidance by revelation from without and by intuition from within. This helps our evolution but does not guarantee it. For that we must look to one fact alone - the presence in every human heart of the Overself, whose patience will outlast a thousand reincarnations of denial. whose power will master all animal impulse, all calculating worldliness, in the end; whose magnet-ism will draw us irresistibly through countless pains and raptures, for it is Love itself. (15) Growing intelligence and evolving ethics yield an ever higher idea of God. (16) In every grade of life's manifestation, from every quality of human character, the divine is never absent. (17) Countless world-patterns may unfold themselves in the course of time from the World-Mind. (18) God must be found as He is in reality, not as He has been in human imagination. (19) Life is continuous, although its forms change, (20) The cosmos is infinitely vaster than the little star system in which our sun shines as emperor. (21) It is not arrogantly to over-rate the function of man in the universe to say that he has a cooperative and creative role to play in it. Those who point to his insignificance and helplessness do well, but they do not do enough. (22) Life in the universe would be merely the play of brute, mechanical, and blind forces, as the materialist thinks, if there were not the World-Mind behind it. (23) The sign for infinity is a circle. The sign for unity is a vertical dash. Hence 9, the figure nine combines both and the figure Six also but reversed. Unity is the creative beginning of all things and infinity is that wherein they dissolve. (24) In the whole of Nature there are no two things alike, no two beings alike, any more than there are two thumbprints alike in the whole gallery of human thumbprints. (25) The basic outline of Nature's schemes are un-

alterable by man. Even his so-called conquests of Nature are themselves really part of that scheme. although he does not know it. Much of his freewill is a mythe

(14) We are given muldande by revelation from with out and by intuition from within. This helps our evolution but does not guarantee it. For that we must look to one fact alone - the presence in every human heart of the Overself, whose patience whose power will exiter all animal impulse, all whose power will exarter all animal impulse, all calculating worldliness, in the end; whose magnetains and reptures, for it is hove itself.

(15) Growing intelligence and evelving countless yield an ever higher idea of God.

(16) In every grade of life's manifestation, from every quality of immen character, the divine is

never absent. (17) Countless world-patterns way unfold thousalve

in the course of time from the World-Mind.

.nolderinger namer at seem bon (el)

(19) Life is continuous, although its forms change.
(20) The cosmos is infinitely vester than the liftle star system in which our sun chines as emperor.
(21) It is not arrogantly to ever-rate the function of man in the universe to say that he has a cooperative and creative role to play in it. Those who point to his insignificance and helplessness do well, but they do not do enough.

(22) Life in the universe would be merely the play of brute, mechanical, and blind forces, as the materialist thinks, if there were not the World-

. Fi brided brim

(25) The sign for infinity is a circle. The sign for unity is a vertical dash. Heace 9, the figure nine combines both and the figure Six also but reversed. Unity is the creative beginning of all things and infinity is that wherein they dissolve. (24) In the whole of Mature there are no two

things alike, so two beings alike any more than there are two thumbprints alike in the shole gal-

lery of human thumbyrints.
(35) The besic outline of Mature's schemes are unalterable by men. Even his so-called conquests of Mature are themselves really part of that scheme, although he does not know it. Much of his freewill is a myth.

(XIII) (26) When it is said that the Universe is good and friendly and trustworthy this is true only for the man who has established harmony with the Mind behind it, but the others who live in discord with it suffer until they learn to amend their ways and eradicate within themselves the causes of the discord. Inevitably they find that Nature hurts them and Fortune opposes them until they do. The more intellectual they are, the more they feel that God has somehow blundered, that they could have made a better or kindlier job of the Universe than he has and that too much unnecessary suffering falls upon his creatures. The sage, however, with his deeper insight and his serener mentality, is set free from such bitter thoughts and indeed finds the contrary to be the case. (27) The moment we establish a right relation with the Mind behind the Universe, in that moment we begin to see as good what we formerly thought to be evil and we begin to see as illusory the sufferings which we formerly saw as real. (28) It is a common error to father our own higher emotional attributes upon God and forget that they are still human attributes which could not possibly belong to the one, infinite, and omnificent, universal Mind. (29) In his highest perceptions of the Universe, the mystic finds that the guiding idea behind it

is a meaningful one, and that the guiding presence

within it is a friendly one.

(26) When it is said that the Universe is good and friendly and trustworthy this is true only for the -od bail out diw ynomend beneildaise and one mem hind it, but the others who live in discord with avew mient beens of mass vadt Liter wellus th ent to seamed out sevicement midtim exacibers bus strud erwiel tadt bait vedt vedt brocets them and Fortune opposes them until they do. The more intellectual they are, the more they feel that God has somehow blundered, that they could have ment savevinu ent to dot tollenia to reited a sham he has and that too much unnecessary suffering fells upon his creatures. The sage, however, with his deeper insight and his sevener mentality, is bechal has sidewood redaid some more seri tes finds the contrary to be the case. (27) The moment we establish a right relation with the Mind behind the Universe, in that moment we bemin to see as good what we formerly thought to reflue and vroculli as see of nimed aw bus live od .Last as wee vinement ou doing ount Todaid muo tuo reside of torre nommoo a at fi(88) emotional attributes upon God and forget that they and still human attributes which could not possibly belong to the one, infinite, and omnificent, uni-.brill Issiev (29) In his highest perceptions of the Universe, the mystle finds that the guiding idea bahind it

sensesing authing out that the conclusions a at within it is a friendly one. (1) "What is the essence of God? Mind." - Epictetus

(2) To say what the Absolute is not, to describe it in negative, is correct so far as it goes but is not so satisfactory. The terms Void or Space,

being more positive, are even better.

(3) Every artistic picture, every verbal metaphor which may be used to represent the Real, only misrepresents it. Even the nearest and truest human conception—that of an utter emptiness, of formless Space—may easily be misunderstood. It is nothing more than a help to point the mind in the right direction. Every symbol is only a servant of the Divine. No servant should be mistaken for his master.

(4) Every name or word which we may give It, must pathetically limit It or misleadingly qualify T'

(5) This is the transcendental sight—that unde all the multifarious phenomena of the cosmos, the inner eye sees its root and source, the great Void (6) The depth of the illusion under which we are

held is a shadow of the height of the reality

which is.

(7) Whoever seeks a conception of Deity which shall be the loftiest open to man, which shall be purged of hidden materialism and freed from open anthropomorphism, can find it in philosophy alone (8) The Void is not beyond the reach of human consciousness, not a condition that is unknowable or inexperiencable. This is testified by the Buddhist Sage Wagasena "O King, Mirvana exists ... ... And, itsis perceptible to the mind ... that disciple who has fully attained, can see Mirvana. (9) The Real, as the ultimate source of all knowing and feeling beings, cannot itself be unknowing and unfeeling. We could not deny consciousness to It without denying consciousness to man. But being absolute and Infinite It does not know and feel in the same limited way which is til that we finite humans can know and feel.

(OVER

APTIX) (1) Tallat is the essence of God? Wind." - Epicetus (2) To sey what the Absolute ta not. to describe lut seer at as ray os Josepho at the good but to not so estimated our . The terms Vot og Spend. rotted nove ever lave foren metter. (3) Every artiful plateles, every serbet melanno which may be used to represent the Real, only drawn bee learned the drawn and Language in homen donder today of an entree compatined, of il beginsbrucia ed vilses pro-com a salmani ta nothing more bien a halp to nothe the pind in servent of the Otylne. No servent should be reduct all not reacted (1) Every mane or word wolch we may clye it, and village tipalbaeich ac di aleit ffiestfanden old that is the transcon entel sight-jest under all the multifulges phenomena of the common, whe there eye sees alts read source, the great our de della stand noisurit and a dans antel at (1) " wallnes and the duplan and to nobeds a al blad . al Holdw doing spine to an Vaccino a seem mustain (c) ad Ifetts as far , mean of mono the little of the ad I farte nego now! he was bue not reframen applicate become satismosocial of all ball our medicococcations a name to febrat out imoral don al fire out (B) chardte, and a test mott bear , and an endered Diduction of the state of the s with the course of the course for (10) The Allah whom Muhammadens worship is not a personal

deity -- at least not for the cultured classes. The term is a negative one. It signified That which is not limited, formed, bounded, material, or phedomenal.

STONER

(1) There are four distinct functions of the (XV.) human personality, four separate activities within the human psyche - thinking, feeling, willing and intuiting.
(2) When only one or two of these functions of his being are active and the others are not, then there is a lack of balance. If intellect acts without the guidance, check or control of intuition and emotion, then it will surely mislead itself, make mistakes and come to wrong conclusions. If emotion ignores reason and is unresponsive to intuition, it will surely become the puppet of its egoism and the victim of its desires.

(3) He who takes up the vocation of spiritual service should do so only if he be sufficiently prepared for it morally, only if he be destitute of ambitions and greeds, detached from women and the thought of women, isolated from personal motivations, liberated from the lower emotions (4) At the least there will be more outer harmony and less outer friction in day-to-day living, more inner peace and less inner anxiety.

(5) No man need take himself so seriously that he thinks the world's happiness or understanding depends on him. The world found these things before he was born and can

find them again.

(6) He is ready and willing to help others. But such service must be understandingly given and not blindly, discriminatingly given and not chaotically.

(7) These retreats from worldly responsibilities are needed for meditation and study, the following of special

forms of self-discipline.

(8) This perfect harmony between the various elements of his personality is not to be achieved with some in the state of half-development and others of full development. All are to be brought

up, to the same high level.

(9) He must not only apply the teaching but he must apply it intelligently. His acts must either be inspired ones or, when they cannot attain that level, considered ones. Only in this way will he avoid the reproach so often levelled at mystics, that they are unpractical, fanatic and inefficient.

(10) To single out any one element instead of seeking to follow the quest in all its completeness, is an error to be paid for by imbalance.

(1) There are four distinct lengthese of the human personality, four separate individual within the human payons - bhinking, feeling, willing and intuiting.

(2) When only one or two of these functions of his being are solive and the office is a tow of the chief that there is a tow of balance. If intuition acts sithout the guidance, check or control of intuition and emotion, then it will surely misted itself, make mistakes and come to wrong conclusions. If emotion ignores reason and is caretaensive to intuition, it will surely become the purpose of its decires.

(3) He who takes up the vocation of spiritual service should do so only if he he sufficiently prepared for it morally, only if he he dettitute of subitions and greeds, detiched from women and the thought of women, isolated from personal motivations, liberated from the least emotions (4) At the least there will be more outer harmony and least outer friction in day-to-day living, more luner pears and less inser earlety.

(5) No men nose teke himself so serjously that he thinks the world's happiness or understanding depends on him. The world found these things before he was horn and cap

.niews medi bail

(6) He is ready and willing to help others. See such service must be understandingly given and see blindly, discordingly allocations of the continuous services and set observed by.

(7) These retreats from norlady responsibilities are needed for medilation and study, the following of special forms of self-sideintine.

(8) This perfect harmony botween the various elements of his personality is not to be achieved with some in the birds of half-development and others of full development. All are to be prouded

up to the game limit level.

(8) He mand not only apply the teaching but he must apply it invelligably, its most elimer be inspired and anot or, when they cannot athan that lovel, considered ones. Only in this way will ne avoid the represent so often inveligd at witting that that the represent so often inveligd at witting that they are unwreattent, femetic and inefficient

(10) To single out any one element instead of seek ing to fellow the quest in all its complemenss, is an error to be paid for by impolance.

(11) So perfectly balanced is the philosophic ideal, that the more we approach it the better our own balance will develop, However vaguely emotionally we begin, the clear firm concepts of reasoned knowledge will increasingly penetrate it. And this will all happen of its own accord when we come sufficiently close to the philosophic ideal. In the end all the different faculties fuse into a new and higher one-insight.

(12) When he has made this surrender, done what he could as a human being about it and turned the results over completely to the higher self, analyzed its lessons repeatedly and taken them deeply to heart, the problem is no longer his own. He is set free from it, mentally released from its karma whatever the situation may be physically. He knows now that whatever happens will happen for the best.

(13) He should list a high degree of balance as one of the paramount virtues to be attained.

(14) He always turns for his first defence against the perils and troubles of this world to brief meditation upon the all-wise, all-powerful Overself, and only after that for his secondary defences to the ego(s human resources.

(15) The different elements needed to make a full philosopher have not only to blend in with machine phase but also would proportioned total

each other but also to be well-proportioned to each other but also to be well-proportioned to each other will have a stronger sense of the truth if he not

only receivesnit by instruction on reading but also finds a his by intuition or feeling lend makes it his pum by rational thinking.

(18) Ghandi (and spiritual pacifists like him) believed that leve shown to a man like Hitler would call forth its like from him. This is a typical belief among mystics down through the centuries. When tested by experience we find that it is a

cessful in some cases but a failure in many more. And of it fails it harms the original because he believes the more songly that his original can go unpunished and it harms society because it is a misapplication of a good ideal. Everything, love, must be applied at the right time and at the right place.

(12) So perfectly belanced is the philosophic ideal, that the more we approach it the better our own balance will develop, However varuely emetionally we begin, the clear firm concepts of reasoned knowledge will increasingly pene-trate it. And this will all happen of its own accord when we come sufficiently close to the philosophic ideal. In the end all the different feculties fuse into a new and hicher one-.thalant errob . rebnerrus sids abem and ad medW ( &) bus il succe males asmul a as bluce ed Jack turned the results over completely to the higher self, analyzed its lescons repeatedly and taken them deeply to heart, the problem is no longer nis own. He is set free from it, mentally released from the karms whatever the altuation me neversely, He knows now that whatever happens will happen for the best. consist to someth dain a sail bluode of (21) as one of the paremount virtues to be attained. -ns concleb tenth sid for his first defends are at blrow aids to reliders but allrog ade dante bylet mentiation upon the all-wise, all-pewerful Overself, and only after that for its secondary defences to the ego's human resources. a chem of beleen atnemela increasing and (at) filly ai basid of yine don even randosoling flat Colors to the Education of the American Color of the Colo TOWNS TOWN TO THE TELEPOOR OF THE SAME OF each other but also to be well-proportioned to each rabally only Judasthes the established to advantage retire femolder to more and a some management of melant commendant . unbanknis data abvolt (Fin all at alleng leutinion and) though (81 As shown to a two titled little confinents and a little from This is a legical behild room of the come to distinct the configuration to the temperature of better made as beginning to the temperature of the same of the sam t tails to herms the celebral become as built-yes the north eterious press of his actalogue of any models eld and clame contraction of the state of the forget that wise old Latin proverb which warns us that (XV) when the best is corrupted it becomes the worst of all. (19) When this wonderful compassion wells up within men, he can no longer remain enthralied by the satisfactions of his own personal peace. The cries which come to his ears out of the great black night which envelops mankind, tell him that all is not well with such a self-centred life. He may not turn away from them by uttering the alibi that God is in his heaven all

is well with the world. No! He realizes that he must go down into the very midst of that darkness and somehow give out something of what he has gained, offer true hope to a hopeless

enoch:

(20) That which sustains each individual mind is a universal one. Therefore that which is best for him in social and ethical action must also fulfil the requirement of being what is best for all. Otherwise it is incomplete.

(21) The illusion of owing nothing to other embodied selves is at its strongest in men who hate as it is at its weakest in men

who pity.

(22) In the development of what is lacking and the balancing of what is extreme, we provide a counter for the undesirable elements of our psyche.

(23) Should he escape from the world and live in the woods? Should he desert his work and live, like a

parasite, on patrons and friends? Should he renounce the city and, like Thoreau, build himself a simple hat? These questions arise out of his

practical problem.

(24) To say that the inner activity of mystical life s quite compatible with the outer activity of worldly life is to dective oneself. The mystic may—and in these times usually must—come to terms with the world but it is not his inner guidance that bids him arrive at this compromise. It is outer compulsion that bids him do so.

(25) The whole of life must be inspired, not merely action alone, not merely thinking alone, not merely feeling alone. Inspired living must be the key-

note of the disciple's efforts.

(26) He will accomplish this disciplinary work best if he retires to the quietude and contemplation of Nature, to a country seclusion where he can be least distracted and most uplifted. Here is the temple where aspiration for the Higher Self can find its best outlet; here is the monastery where discipline of the lower self can be easiest undertaken.

forget bint star old waith provers match marms us that (17)
when the rest is corrupted it becomes the worst of all.
(18) When this wonderful compassion wells up within man, he can
no longer remain enthrailed by the satisfactions of his own
parsonal peace. The ories which come to his ears out of the
prest black hight which envelops mankind, tail him that all is
not wall with each greatfoundard life. He may not turn away
then than by straing the sibl that God is in his heaven all
is well with the sorie, wol de resides that he much so

is well sith the very midet of that deriments and common give out come into the very midet of that deriments and common give out same thing of what he has rimed, offer true dour to a hopeless

110000

(bt) That which mistake and individual sine as an allowed (bt) one. Therefore that which is but for the base in the requirement of being what to be be being about the base of the base of

at anyles pelbodes rands of gettion some to colonial off (12) to a trongest in men who here, as it is a transfer in men in a

. which only

(22) In the development of what is lacking and the balancing of what is extreme, we provide a counter for the undesirable elements of our psyche.

(23) Should be escape from the world and live in the woods? Should be desert bots work and live, like a parestte, on patrons and friends? Should be ren-

ounce the city and, like Thoreau, build himself a simple hat? These questions arise out of his

practical problem.

(24) To say that the inner activity of myetical life a quite commatible with the outer activity of worldly life is to deckive oneself. The myetic may—and in these times usually must—come to terms with the world but it is not his inner guidance that bids him drrive at this compromise. It is outer compulsion that bids him do so.

(25) The whole of life must be inspired, not morely action clone, not merely thinking alone, not merely feling must be the key-

note of the disciple's efforts.

(26) He will accomplish this disciplinary work best if he retires to the quietude and contemplation of Nature, to a country seclusion where he can be least distracted and most uplifted. Here is the temple where aspiration for the Higher Belf can lind its best outlet; here is the measurery where discipline of the lower self can be pasiest under taken.

(27) If he is to find the highest in himself, a man can best begin this search by retiring to the country and by working at some occupation where he does not have to fight selfishly and compete fiercely with others. By thus working less ambitiously and living more plainly, he will have a better chance to cultivate the tender plant of aspiration. By thus separating himself from the agitated atmosphere of cities, what he loses in outer fortune he will gain in inner fortune. Yet, if he faithfully follows his ideals, he will find that the same inner voice which prompted him to dwell apart will at times urge him to return for a while also and learn the missing part of his lesson. Most of the needful lessons of life can be learnt in obscure retreat, in small rural communities, but not all. The others are to be gained only in the large bustling cities and societies of men-

(28) Although the intellectual study of metaphysical doctrine and mystical teaching is the least part of the fourfold path, still it is a valuable

part.

(29) It is true that there are many escapists who live in a dream world of their own who have taken refuge in mysticism, but it is also true that there are some spiritual realists who have found in mysticism inspiration and encouragement for their struggling activities in the world. The celebrated Spanish mystic, St. Theresa, was one example of this. She understood this technique of divinized work thoroughly. She did not become a futile dreamer or a pious imbecile. On the contrary she established foundations in a manner that testified to her practical ability and executive capacity.

(30) You may believe in a religion, but it is not enough to believe in philosophy; you have also to learn it. Nor can it be learnt through the head alone, it has also to be learnt through the heart and the will. Therefore, do not expect to master it within a few years but allot your whole life-

time for this task.

(31) He who attains even a little power to help others cannot measure where that help will stop. If it gives a lift to one man whom he knows, that man may in his turn give a lift to another person, and so on indefinitely in ever widening ripples.

(27) If he is to find the highest in himself, a and of guirider of Morece sidd direct feed dee name country and by working at some occupation where he ejecano bas yideliles jugil of evad jon seco floroely with others. By thus working less ambis eved fliw ed .vintsig erom anivil bas visuoit better chance to cultivate the tender plant of sepiration. In thus separating himself from the agitated atmosphere of cities, what he loses in outer fortune he will gain in inner fortune. Yet. if he feithfally follows his ideals, he will find that the same inner voice which promoted him to tol minter of mid earn cemit to Ilim trage Hewb aid to drag gaissim edd areal bas onle eliaw a lesson. Most of the needful lessons of life oan Latur Liame al , feerfer euscede al fersel ed ed of ers enedic off the jon jud testimusmoo wioce bns soitis mailtend spraf and ni vino benies eties of men.

(28) Although the intellectual study of metaphysis on doctrine and mystical teaching is the least part of the fourfuld path, still it is a valuable

J-180

(29) It is true that there are many escapists who live in a dream world of their own who have taken refuge in mysticism, but it is also true that there are some spiritual realists who have found in mysticism inspiration and encouragement for their struggling activities in the world. The establish dystic, St. Theresa, was one example of this. She understood this technique of divinised work thoroughly. She did not become a futile dreamer or a pious imbecile. On the come trary she established foundations in a manner that testified to her practical ability and executive capacity.

(50) You may believe in a religion, but it is not enough to believe in philosophy; you have also to learn it. Nor can it be learnt through the head alone, it has also to be learnt through the heart and the will. Therefore, do not expect to master it within a few years but allot your whole life.

time for this test.

(51) He who attains even a little power to help will stop. others cannot measure where that help will stop. If it gives a lift to one man when he knows, that han may in his turn give a lift to snother person. and so on indefinitely in ever widening ripples.

(32) Because your world is contained in your consciousness, as mentalism teaches, you can best help that world by improving and correcting your consciousness. In attending to your own inner development, you are putting yourself in the most effectual position to promote the development of other persons. Philosophy is fully aware of, and concerned with, the misery and the suffering which are rampant everywhere. It does not approve of selfishness, of indifference to the welfare of others. Yet, at the same time, it does not permit itself to be swept away by blind emotionalism and unreasoned impulsiveness into doing what is least effective for humanity. It calls wisdom in to guide its desire to serve, with the result that the service it does render is the most effective nossible.

(33) The wise man knows that suffering has been essential to his development and has helped him to learn certain lessons. When others fall into the same experience, therefore, he does not wish that they should not have it so much as that they should learn the lesson of it. It would be illogical to apply his wisdom in his own case but to withhold it in the case of others. If a sentimentalist says that because he feels sympathy for the others, he wishes them not to suffer, then that is all the more reason - not less - for wishing them not to

suffer blindly.

(34) Can these competing tendencies, the extroverting and the introverting, be brought together in a single life? Philosophy not only answers that they can, but also that they must be integrated if the mystical life is to reach its fullest bloom. It wisely mingles the two ideals, without despoiling either. Here, it not only co-operates with human nature but also imitates the rhythmic pattern of Nature. It is in harmony with Tao, "the way the universe goes."

(35) Is it forever to be the sign of a mystic that he is mentally ignorant and practically incapable? Must he lose his adulthood and revert to the infantile state before he can enter into his mystical birthright? Is he to evidence his superiority over other men by falling far below the level they

have already reached?

(32) Because your world is contained in your consciousness, sa mentalism tesches, you can best help that world by improving and correcting your consciousness. In attending to your own inner derelegant, you are putting yourself in the most to insure Level oil exempte of moilibor Laurostie other persons. Philosophy is fully sware of, and concerned with, the misery and the suffering which are rempant everywhere. It does not approve of selfishness, of indifference to the welfare of others, Yet, at the same time, it does not permit has maifemoifone baild yd yswe feews ed of liesti sessi el dede priob ojni aconavialment bencesarnu of ni mobaiw aliso of . vilnammi rol svidoelle guide its decire to serve, with the result that evidente Jaca ed te tender acob di coivres edd .oldieson

(33) The wise man knows that suffering has been essential to his development and has helped him to learn certain lessons. When others fall into the same experience, therefore, he does not wish that they should not have it so much as that they should learn the lesson of it. It would be illogical to apply his wisdom in his own case but to withhold it in the case of others. If a sentimentalist case that because he iquestly for the others, he wishes them not to suffer, then that is all the more reason - not less - for wishing them not to

suffer blindly.

(34) Can these competing tendencies, the entroverting and the introverting, be brought tegether in a
single life? Philosophy not only answers that they
can, but also that they must be integrated if the
mystical life is to reach its fullest bloom. It
wisely mingles the two ideals, without despoiling
wisely mingles the two ideals, without despoiling
atther. Here, it not only co-operates with human
nature but also imitates the rhythmic pattern of
Mature. It is in harmony with Tao, "the coy the

universe goes."

(35) In it forever to be the sign of a mystic that he is mentally ignorant and practically incapable? Must he lose his adulthood and revert to the infantile state before he can enter into his mystical birthright? Is he to evidence his superiority ever other men by falling far below the level they have siready reached?

(36) In what enterprise can a man best serve society? Is it in deeds that will lessen human wretchedness or is it in teachings that will inspire human hearts and enlighten human minds? Buddha. Krishna, and Jesus have all given the same answer. They declared, and proved in their own lives, that the most practical way to help people was the spiritual way, that the most lasting service to them was the least obvious one. (37) The only authentic mandate for spiritual service must come, if it does not come from a master, from within one's Higher Self. If it comes from the ego, it is then an unnecessary intrusion into other people's lives which can do little good, however excellent the intention. (38) The lotus, that lovely Oriental flower, is much used as a symbol of the goal we have to gain. It grows in mud but is not even spotted by it. It rests on water but is never even stained by it. Its color is pure white in striking contrast to the dirty surroundings which are its home. So the disciple's inner life must be undefiled, unstained, and pure even though his outer life is perforce carried on under the most materialistic surroundings or among the most sensual people. (39) The monastery, the nunnery, and the ashram may be helpful to begin spiritual progress but they will not prove so helpful to advance or complete it. That can best be done in the world outside, where alone moral virtue or mystical attainment can be thoroughly tested down to its last foundations. (40) Ivory-tower mystics who, in their narrow outlook and limited vision, have deliberately withdrawn from the active world -(41) Meditation is not to be regarded as an end in itself but as one of the instruments wherewith the true end is to be attained. (42) Every act will then be in harmony with his own higher self. Wherever his attention may be focussed and whatever the level on which it may be engaged, he will never become sundered from his deep lodgment in it. He will inwardly dwell in a hidden world of reality, truth, and love. None of his deeds in this earthen world of falsehood and

animosity will ever violate his spiritual

integrity.

(AX) "icos evres jese nem a men estrerejas jade al (25) wisterw namumi nessai likw dani abeeb mi di al ? Yyde edness or is it in teachings that will inspire has men heerts and enlighten human minde? Buddhas Arishne, and Jesus baye all given the same annwer. They declared, and proved in their own lived, that the most precited way to help people was the spirment of scivics malitani teom ent tant yew fauti was the least obvious one. wrea Laufitine tol ejabaem olimentius wino our (76) to must come if it does not some from a master, morl comos di li .lied remain a'eno midito morl the exos it is then an unnecessary intrusion into word about elittl ob man doldw sevil e'elgosu isdio ever excellent the intention. (38) The lotus, that levely Oriental flower, it much used as a symbol of the goal we have to gain. It arows in mud but is not even spotted by it. It repts on water but is never even stained by it. of tearings andica at evide erus at Tolos atl the dirty surroundings which ere its home. So the disciple's inner life must be undefiled, unstained. and oure even though his outer life is perforce carried on under the most meterfalistic surroundings or among the most sensual people. (39) The monnetery, the numbery, and the sabran may world tud enorgous Institute nimed of Luly Ion od will not prove so helpful to advance or complete (abistuo birow out ni anob sd teed nes tent . it inemmistis Isoliava to suttiv Isrom enols eronw -showed fast att of much betset videworoult od man · Smolt (40) Ivorye tower mystics who, in their narrow cutlook and limited vision, have doliberately with-- blow evitos ent mort mustb mi bno ds sa bebreger ed of for al noitatibek (IA) end diversely atmosphish the the theorem whereath the true end is to be attained. (42) Every set will then be in harmony with his own bigher self. Wherever his attention may be for ed yam it noids no fevel shir neverand has because engaged, he will never become sundered from his deep lodgment in it. He will immaraly deep hidden world of reality, truths and love. None of has boodesfel to birow medicase sint at absent sin animosity will ever violete his spiritual integrity.

(XV)

(43) Thus, striving and studying, praying and willing, meditating and aspiring, he uses all the self to reach to the All-Self.

(44) The next stage of his progress is to convert idea into action and uncommon inspiration into

common activity.

(45) When wisdom comes into a man's mind, wasted effort goes out of his life. For when he understands men and events, he understands how to put

himself into a proper relation to them.

(46) The difference in circumstance and need must bring about a difference in expression and emphasis. The teaching to suit our time must proclaim, not spirituality cowardly hiding from the world but spirituality bravely living in the world.

(47) If he can act attentively and yet stand aside from the results of his actions; if he can discharge his responsibilities or carry out his duties without being swept into elation by success or into misery by failure; if he can move in the world, enjoy its pleasures and endure its pains, and yet hold unwaveringly to the quest of what transcends the world; then he has become what the Indians call a "Karma Yogi" and what the Greeks called a "

(48) He who has attained the spiritual self and yet remains non-cooperatively silent, unconcerned, and inarticulate whilst thousands of struggling, contemporary aspirants would thirstily drink in the words of hope, encouragement, and help which he could pour forth for their benefit, is a self-centered mystic and not a compassionate sage.

(49) It is a common mistake to isolate a single element of this enterprise, to rely upon it alone, and to regard it as the only one that counts.

(50) If he carries on these exercises in the right way, with same objectives and for not too long a time on each occasion, then there will be no weakening of his worldly capacities and no harm to his personal interests. If he does not, he will become less able to cope with practical life and will find it increasingly necessary to withdraw from social existence.

(51) If the inner reality of holiness or remunciation is missing, then the wearing of priestly robes or yogic loincloth merely camouflages hypocrisy

and hides humbug.

(43) Thus, striving and studying, praying and will Ties ent ils asen ed antiticas bus gatiatibem and to reach to the All-Self. trevnoo of al asergong aid to egain Jues ad? (44)

ides into action and uncommon inspiration into

ocumon sotivity.

bejasw .baim o nam s ojni semoo mobaiw man# (6A) erebout of medu tol .elif aid to two seon trolle stands men and events, he understands how to put sment of neitsler record a ofai licemia

(46) The difference in circumstance and med amet

bring about a difference in expression and crohasis. The teaching to suit our time must proclaim, birow odd mort amibid wibrawoo willentings for .blrow end at gaivil yleverd wiland inige Jud

(47) It he can not attentionaly and yet stand acide well nes of it tenelies ald to affuser off moul win aid fue wires to saidlificionogest aid entade succous of noisale odni toewa maled Juckliw soit ent his even med on it to rulling yo vreatm ofni re enisq ati embre bus servaseig ati voine abitow and yet hold unwaveringly to the quest of what transcende the world; then he has become what the

Indiana call a "Harms You!" and what the Greeks W s belles

has lies feutilies out bemistes and only oH (84) benroomoons thelle ylerliaregoos ton aminmer to and institution and a consequent to a line of closifient bus ni which whiteuld bloom admarigas granocustuco the words of hope, encouragement, and help which wiles a ai dilened Tiedt tol ditol Tuon bluco ed centered mystic and not a compassionate sage. (49) It is a common mistake to isolate a single enois it noon wier of costronous aid to income and to remard it as the only one that countre. (50) If he certies on these exercises in the right way, with same objectives and for not too long a time on each occasion, then there will be no weals end of mrad on bee seificoneso viblicow bid to baine personal interests. If he does not, he will become less able to cope with practical life and will find it increasingly necessary to withdraw from social entatence.

(51) If the inner reality of Mbliness or remuncietion is missing, then the wearing of priesty reces validouvi cemailucmes vienem atolonici sinov to . mudeun achid has (52) It is a common mistake to isolate a single element of this enterprise, to rely upon it alone, and to regard it as the only one that counts. But neither the mystical effort in meditation nor the intellectual effort in reflection can stand by itself, isolated from the other, or both from practical effort in activity. Those who, ignorant that the quest demands the whole force of their being and not merely a part of it, make one kind of effort only and think that this will suffice, arrive at an imperfect result and a narrow view. If they are apt pupils at learning the lessons of experience, life itself will eventually enforce a belated recognition of these warning truths. (53) This episode is a lesson in the necessity of achieving better balance, not of upsetting whatever balance you have already got. (54) An ill-balanced psyche cannot attain perfect wisdom. All its faculties must work together for such wisdom, and must work in equilibrium. (55) Those who believe that philosophy is lost in dreams or immersed in abstractions, are wrong. It not only asks the question "What is truth?" but also "Now shall I live?" and what question could be more practical than that one?" (56) When we enlarge our love of the Divine by making it a matter of the will as well as feeling we ennoble it. (57) All the different parts of his nature, all the varied faculties of his being, must labor unitedly toward achieving this single end. (58) He ought not to become so saturated with his metaphysical studies or so strained by his mystical contemplations that everything else, and especially everything human, has lost interest for him. When this happens, when he is no longer capable of enjoying or relaxing himself, his mental equilibrium is upset. (59) To make a public exhibition of asceticism, to display the peculiarities of one's soul always and everywhere, to cut oneself off showily from the common life, is to be not a spiritual aspirant but a spiritual egoist. (60) The evolution through which the student's faculties pass is of a creative character. He will develop an insight which is more than the mere sum of reason, feeling, and intuition.

signia a staleat of existent sommon a si di (SE)

element of this enterprise, to rely upon it alone and to regard it as the only one that counts. But add ton moitatibem ni trofte Lasitays ent tention intellectual effort in reflection can stand by itself, isolated from the other, or both from practherongi code security. Those sho, ignorant that the outer the whole force of their buil one edem , if to freq a wistem for bue guise esolitus Iliw sint that third bus will suffice to .welv works a bas iluser foetrogmi as to evirus If they are apt pupils at learning the lessons of experience; life theelf will eventually enforce a belated recognition of these warming truthe. to vilaceoen ent ni nessel s si shockee sint (55) schleving better balance, not of upsetting what-

ever balance you have already got.

(54) An ill-balanced payche cannot attain perfect tol tedfagot know Jaum selfinest atl IIA . monsiv such wisdom, and must work in equilibrium.

(55) Those who believe that philosophy is lost in dreams or immersed in abstractions, are profile. not only asks the question "What is truth?" but bluco moijeeup jedw bus "Povil I lisde woll" osle

vd enivid ed the our love of the Divine by unifer as flow as fliw ont to rettem a ti marken

we amoble it.

Its termina sid to siraq inorelis odd IIA (78) the varied faculties of his being, must labor anitedly toward achieving this single end.

(58) He ought not to become so saturated with his metaphysical studies or so strained by his mystical contemplations that everything else; and espooledly everything human, has lost interest for him. When this bappens, when he is no longer capable of enjoying or relaxing himself, his men-

.Josqu bi multilliupe fet

(59) To make a public exhibition of escetloisms to display the peculiarities of one's soul always mort where the cut omesalf off chowing trom the common life, is to be not a spiritual aspir-.Jeioge Leudinice a tud Jus

(60) The evolution through which the student's ell . rejonande evitasto a le al seng coltice al out ment erom of doishy July and me golevob like more sum of reason, feeling, and intuition.

(XV)

(61) If the quest is to be an integral one, as it must be to be a true one, it should continue through all four spheres of man's being: the emotional, the intellectual, the volitional, and the intuitional. Such a fourfold character makes it a more complicated affair than many mystics believe it to be.

(62) A modern way of spiritual living for busy city-dwellers would be to carry out all normal duties but retreat from them from time to time into rural solitude for special meditation and study. In the town itself, they should manage to find a half to one hour every day for prayer and mental ouiet.

(63) If his common activities are carried on against a background of philosophical endeavor, they will themselves tend to become in time a part

of this endeavor.

(64) We must bring our philosophy to the test not only in the exalted stratosphere of inspired moods but also in the presaic flatness of daily life.

(65) Between the one extreme of engaging prematurely in indiscriminate and spendthrift service and the other of taking moral opium and retiring altogether from the social scene, philosophy goes its own way. It recognizes the measure of value in both those attitudes but prefers a third and better one.

(66) If for awhile and in certain ways the student has to learn to live unto himself alone, this is only that he may later and in other ways better carry out his responsibilities towards his fellow creatures. He has not washed his hands of this responsibility but he has decided to equip himself better for it.

(67) Thus he will live the householder's life in such a way as not to be degraded by it but actually to develop through it.

(68) If he wants to practice philosophy it will not

be necessary to join a monastic order.

(69) The problem of leading a spiritual life may find its solution in a monastery or in the world. But how few are the persons so situated as to be able to take advantage of the first solution? And where is the monastic institution in the West or Yogic ashram in the East which is genuinely non-sectarian?

(VI) it sa sono Israsini na od oj si fesno odi il (IS)

must be to be a true one, it should continue through all four spheres of man's being: the enc-tional, the intellectual, the volitional, and the inteltional. Such a fourfold character makes it a more complicated affair than many mystics believe

St to be.

(63) A modern way of spiritual living for busy of city-dwellers would be to cerry out all normal duties but retreat from them from time to time intured solitude for special meditation and study. In the town itself, they should manage to find a half to one hour every day for prayer and mental outer.

(65) If his common sofirities are carried on against a background of philosophical endeavor; they will themselves tend to become in time a part

. Towsphia sint to

(64) We must bring our philosophy to the test not only in the qualted stratosphere of inspired moods but size in the pressic flatness of daily life.

(65) Between the one extreme of engaging premature by in indiscriminate and spendthrift service and the other of taking moral opium and retiring altermenter from the social scene, philosophy goes its own way. It recognises the measure of value in both those attitudes but prefers a third and bette

OME

(66) If for awhile and in certain ways the student has to learn to live unto himself alone, this is only that he may later and in other ways better carry out his responsibilities towards his fellow creatures. He has not weshed his hands of this responsibility but he has decided to equip himself better for it.

(ve) Time he will live the householder's life notually each a way as not to be degraded by it but actually

to develop through it.

on Iliw ti wiqoaoling ooiteerq of ainew en ll (88) to grant to join a monestic order.

yam olif Lautiting a minast lo meldorg ent (00)

bloom the solution is a monastary or in the world.

But low is a befault on encares of the low low low but the forester of the the monastar of the the monastar in the Meating of the the monastar institution is genuinaly non
Your ashress at the meat which is genuinaly non
sectariant

(xv)

(70) There are great possibilities open to the man who believes in and applies mentalism. This is indirectly evident by the history and state of the Christian Science movement, for it will be found that many Christian Scientists if they have really understood and constantly applied their doctrine have risen to high executive positions. Why is this? It is partly because they have obeyed the higher moral law and partly because they have used the creative power of meditation. They have tried to run their businesses on the golden rule and they have positively affirmed ideals in their business and work. Thus they have not only made good karma for themselves by acting morally but also by acting creatively through using their thoughts in a constructive, healthy manner. They do not believe that business is a struggle of wolves but an opportunity to serve and to profit by such service. They do not believe that it is an opportunity to get the best of others unscrupulously but that it is an opportunity to practice ideals and express ethics. They do not believe in depending solely on their own little selves for results but they also look up to a higher power. God, in prayer and thought. They increase their openness and receptivity to this higher power by trying to purify their characters and to ennoble their personalities.

(71) But the larger understanding and the greater compassion of philosophy bid him act differently. They bid him seek his own salvation, not outside

of humanity's but alongside of it.

(72) The philosophic aspirant is not asked, like the yogic aspirant, to quit the world. But he is asked to quit the world-view which has kept him spiritually ignorant. Hence, outwardly he may live as full a life as he pleases if only inwardly he will live according to the higher laws of philosophic knowledge and ethics.

(73) He need no longer seek things essential to his life or needful to his service; they themselves

will come seeking him.

(74) Whoever talks of his love for mankind will reveal it better by positive deeds than by sentimental displays. The fact is, however, that such love is hard to feel when brought down to individuals. Only the sage really possesses it.

(70) There are great possibilities open to the man who believes in and applies mentalism. This is indirectly evident by the history and state of the Christian Solence movement, for it will be found that many Christian Scientists if they have really understood and constantly applied their doctrine at yow . anothinon eviduous anid of meets even this? It is partly because they have obeyed the the creative power of meditation. They have tried ted run their bucknesses on the golden rule and they assuland wheth at also he derities whether over and work. Thus they have not only made good kernes -tos vd oals jud vilence nalios vd sevicement rol ing creatively through using their thoughts in a comstructive, healthy manner. They do not believe -wagge no jud seview to elygeria a al aseriand tent tunity to serve and to profit by such service. They do not believe that it is an onportunity to get at it ind the viewolucuroens aredia to teed and an opportunity to practice ideals and empress ethtos. They do not believe in depending colely on their own little selves for results but they also Look up to a higher power, God, in prayer and thought. They increase their openness and recorthirty of gaiger power by trying to parify their characters and to ennoble their personalis .asid

(71) But the larger understanding and the greater companion of philosophy bid him act differently. They bid him seek his own salvation, not outside

.ti lo oblegacis tud a trinammi lo

(72) The philosophic aspirant is not asked, like the yogic aspirant, to quit the world. But he is asked to quit the world-wiew which has kept him spiritually ignorant, hence, putwardly he may live on full a life as he pleases if only inwardly he will live according to the higher laws of philo-sophic knowledge and othics.

(75) He need no longer seek things essential to

will come section film.

(74) Whoever telles of his love for mankind will reveal it better by positive deeds than by sentimental displays. The fact is, however, that such love is hard to feel when brought down to individuals. Only the cage really possesses it.

(XA)

(75) Philosophy does not advocate outward separation from the life of the world although it encourages occasional and temporary retreats. A total separation is not justifiable and, what is more, not necessary.

(76) Its chief value appears only when the "retreat" is temporary and occasional; its worst harm appears when it is turned into a permanent occupa-

tion.

(77) If our efforts to serve mankind socially are made to the utter neglect to serve our own self spiritually, then they are as unbalanced and unwise as the efforts to pursue personal salvation in utter indifference to the fate of others. The proper solution has been given by "Light on the Path," which counsels the aspirant to kill out desire and ambition but to work as those work who are impelled by these two great forces. But if he does do this the impelling forces within him

can then only be duty and altruism.

(78) To hold the balance between these various faculties, and not to exaggerate one at the cost of the others, is as difficult as it is desirable.

(79) Helping others to attain what he has attained, guiding seekers to reach safely the glorious summit where he now stands, is not decided for him by personal temperament or choice but by the overpowering sense of a primary and paramount duty.

(80) The practical contact of life will supply a test of the worth of his dominant ideas, a means of verifying the truth of his holiest beliefs, and an indicator of the grade or strength of his moral character.

(81) This need of balance may show itself in a hundred different ways. Where kindness compulsively over-rules judgment, for instance, there may be a price to pay. And where kindness keeps beggars in self-chosen or socially-enforced idleness, it may harm them, whereas where it finds and fits them for useful work, it must surely

help them.

(82) The European recluses in their monasteries, the Indian monks in their ashrams, easily lose themselves in the most fanciful or most futile beliefs, the most hallucinatory, mystic experiences, suggested to them by the institution. The oppositions of the hard world and the tests of practical experience are lacking.

(TEX.) (75) Philosophy does not advocate outward separation from the life of the world although it encourages occasional and temporary retreate. A total separation is not justifiable and, what is

more, not necessary. "or" ont ment vino arrogos onlav teino etl (at)

treat is temporary and cocasional; its worst harm appears when it is turned into a pormanent occupe-

(77) If our efforts to serve menhind socially are Ties and the erren of toelnes rette out of cham spiritually, then they are as unbalanced and unwise as the efforts to pursue personal salvation in upter indifference to the fate of others. The off no ingile been given by "Light on the Path." which counsels the aspirant to kill out daonly whow emond as whom of fud noisides bas orie are impelled by these two great forces. But if he does do this the impelling forces within him end then only be duty and altraism.

(78) To hold the balance between these various faculties, and not to exaggerate one at the cost .eldarised at it as illustitib as at .erento ent lo demists and of thew mists of sterio accorded (CV) guiding sectors to reach safely the glorious summit where he now meands, is not decided for him by mersonel temperament or choice but by the overpowering sense of a primary and paramount duty. (80) The practical contact of life will supply a Essent a casebi Japaimob sid to dirow sid to Jaed bas toleiled testion old to diggs end markiner to Estom wid to dignerie to sharp out to rotsoioni na

elugracion. s mi lieaji works yem consist to been sint (18) "Lugues saenhaid ereil" . eyew inerellib berbuud sively over-rales judgment, for instance, there may be a price to pay. And where kindness keeps beggare in self-chosen or socially-enforced idless mess, it may harm them, wheres where it finds vierus femm it pirow irteau rol medi atil bus

MeIn them.

(32) The European recluses in their monasteries, the Indian monks in their ushrens, easily lose themselves in the most familial or most fatile beliefer the most hallweigstory; mystle experiences, suggested to them by the institution, The oppositions of the hard world and the tests of precions.

(83) The modern age has less use for the institution of monasticism than the medieval age and in this matter the modern age is right. Let it not be led astray by those who have committed themselves to an ancient tradition merely because it is ancient. Let them set up the monk as the perfect type if they wish. Let them adopt the holierthan-thou attitude. But the generality of modern men should not imitate them. Who administered and carried out the work of the Inquisition? It was a monastic order, the Dominicans. They practiced ferocity and denied charity, all in the name of God. And they did it with a terrible earnestness. Mercy was unknown to their shrivelled hearts. Today's need is not a narrow-minded and unfeeling monasticism, but a broad-headed and large-hearted practical spirituality. (84) If he loses interest in the world to the extent that he is quite willing to let it go hang, for all he cares, where is the evidence of spiritual unselfishness in this? Is it not rather a complete obsession with personal development? (85) The noble and beautiful teachings of old Greece, from the Socratic to the Stoic, harmonize perfectly with the age-old teachings of the higher philosophy. Although they taught a lofty self-reliance they did not teach a narrow self-centeredness. This is symbolized vividly in Plato's Story of the Cave, where the man who attained Light immediately forsook his deserved rest to descend to the help and guidance of the prisoners

still living in the cave's darkness.

(86) The feeling of compassion and the doing of service help to cleanse the human mentality of its innate egoism and to release the human heart from its inborn selfishness. Thus they are useful to the aspirant who is treading the path of purifica-

tion.

(87) His service is done out of the pure joy of giving it.

(88) He feels a compassionate obligation to share

the fruits of his attainment.

(89) The modern scene does not prepare humanity for a monastic life, far less attract them to it.

-utited and rol esu seel ead ens nuebom edT (58) ni bna ogs favoibem ent mani meloiteanom le molt this matter the modern age is right. Let it not anadt bettimmee evad one eacht vo varias bel ed olves to an enciont tradition merely because it -req edt as most ent qu tea ment tal . inclone at feet type if they wish. Let them adopt the holier than-thou attitude. But the generality of modern men should not imitate them. Who administered and carried out the work of the Inquisition? It was a monastic order, the Dominicans. They practiced ferecity and denied charity, all in the name of God. And they did it with a terrible earnestness. -of .ajmed believinde rieds of meeting one to tell anticolno bno bobnim-worren s ion ai been a'vab monesticion, but a broad-handed and large-hearted .vyilandinica Esolioard exe sait of black ent ai teerestai seacl ed il (48) thent that he is quite willing to let it an hand for all he cares, where is the syldence of apiris redist for it al faid of seemestileans Land Tinongoleveb Lancared Aith nolacedo etalonco bio to againoset futitused bus elden ent (68) Greece, from the Socratic to the Stoic, harmonise perfectly with the age-old teachings of the higher philosophy. Although they tempht a lofty self-Bereines thes worren a moset ton bib went consiler mons. This is symbolized vividly in Plato's Story of the Cave, where the men who attained of feet bevreach aid Mocarol Wedsibensel finid descend to the halp and guidence of the prisoners escaling in the cave's darkness. (86) The feeling of commencion and the doing of service help to elemne the imman mentality of its innate encion and to release the human heart from its inborn selfishmens. Thus they are useful to -apilitud to died out malbaers at only thericas ent lo voi, saug ent lo duo ench el ecivade ell (VB)

giving it.

(68) He feels a compassionate obligation to share the fruits of his attainment.

(83) The modern scene does not proper hundrity for a monastic life, far less attract than to it.

- (1) The lessons which life, guided by infinite (XVII.) intelligence and invested with infinite power as it is, seeks to make available to us through the turning wheel of destiny, may bring suffering but they also bring the wisdom which will shield us from it in the future. This is possible only if we accept the suffering as self-earned. humbly study its lesson and set to work on self-improvement. But if we are too proud. too weak, too foolish to receive the lesson, then the sams suffering will reappear again and again in later years or later lives until we do. It will come as before through the same events, at the right time and in the right place. Whether it is life that punishes us through its eternal laws or we through our disobedience to them, we cannot dodge the step to be mounted. (2 ) We may learn to bear with ortitude what cannot be escaped and to accept with philosophy what cannot be pre-
- vented. These attitudes may be learnt by perseverance as surely as bicycling may be learnt.

  (3) The same passage through suffering which embitters so many other men, should only mature and develop the dis-

ciple.
(4) Karma may use different ways to achieve her ends. She is not restricted to any single one.

(5) Such is the chronic stubbornness of human nature that every time we look for it to move quickly upward, we are disappointed. Even after it confesses its faults, it fails to do any better.

(6) The innate tendencies of his mental life give rise to the natural compulsions of his active life. He cannot behave differently from the way he does - that is, if he is not on the quest and therefore struggling to rise beyond himself. His own past - and it stretches back farther than he knows - created the thoughts and conditioned the acts of the present.

(7) It was a common act for the instructed persons among the earlier races of man, whether Egyptian or Greek, Roman or Indian, Chinese or Sumerian, to undertake no important enterprise and no long voyage without first consulting the will of the gods. And this they learnt within the sacred walls of the temple, or from the lips of some revered holy man, or by studying the omens given by certain objects or circumstances. Men as gifted and as astute as Macedonian Alexander did not disdain to make the unpleasant journey to a corner of the Egyptian desert merely to consult the oracle at the temple of Ammon. It was here that Alexander, after dismounting from his horse at the door

(1) The lessons which life, guided by infinite (AVII.) intelligence and invested with includes power as it is, seeks to make available to us through the turning wheel of destiny, may bring suffering but they also bring the widat stiff . crudul odd ni di more en Sistes iliv dothe mob possible only if we seeset the suffering as self-seried, humory study its lesson and set to work on self-improvement But if we are too proud, too week, too foolish to receive the lesson, then the same sufferior will readent again #I .cb ew fitou sevil ratel to steep wedef at miess boa will come as before through the same events, at the right bine and in the right place. Whether it is life that purtakes of through the exernal lass or on through our disobedience to them, we cannot dodge the stee to be sounted. (2 ) We may learn to bear with britished what cannot be escaped and to succept with philocophy wint onnes be provented. Those attitudes may be learnt by perseverance as strant ad yam gnilovatd as vieros.

(3) The same personge chrough suffering which embitters so many other men, should only mature and develop the dis-

elgis

(L) Karma may use different ways to senieve her ends. She

le not reatricted to any simils one.

(5) Such is the obcomic stubbornoss of human nature that every time we look for it to move quickly upward, we are disappointed. Even after it conferes its faults, it

retted on ab of effer.

(6) The innare tendencies of his mental life give rise to the natheral compulatons of his active life. He cannot be have differently from the way he does - that is, if he is not on the quest and therefore struggling to rise beyond himself. His can bash - and it shretches beet farther than he knows - oreshed the thoughts and conditioned the cots of the creamt.

(7) It was a common not for the instructed persons among the earlier reces of man, whether Egyptian or Greek, Roman or Indian, Chivese or Sumerian, to undertake no important enterpries and no long veyage without first consulting the will of the gods. And this they learnt within the sacred wails of the temple, or from the lips of some revered bely man, or by studying the omens given by certain objects or circumstances, her as gifted and as astate as known to a corner of the Egyptian deart merely to consult the oracle at the temple of among the service state.

(contd) (XVII.)

of this mystic shrine, was told that victory would follow his flag and that the world would be put into the hollow of his hand. Let us not think so slightingly of the people who lived before us, but remember that they too had cul-

ture, civilization and religion.

(8) The longer I live the more I perceive that so many men create, or largely contribute to, their own sorrows.
(9) We build up mental pictures of what we want. When eventually they are fulfilled, we find the actualities to be accompanied by things we do not want, or to be so different that the happiness both they and the pictures promised is illusion. How much distress we could save ourselves if we could understand and accept the teaching that so many of our griefs are made so by our thinking, by our clinging to mental pictures and emotive thoughts when time bids us let go.

(10) He will naturally try to smooth his destiny but he will not do so at the expense of his character. If there be no other way to keep his ideals, then he will be prepared to

endure and suffer.

(11) Everyone has periods of pleasurable delusion when he affixes a rosy label on life but the awakening to what lies on its other side must follow sooner or later. Only after both experiences is he able to form a fair judgment upon it. The philosopher however does not want to wait for this tutoring by experience alone. By a deliberate detachment from every feeling likely to falsify the picture of life, he puts himself in a position to see it as it truly is.

(12) If, after exhausting all our efforts, nothin comes of them, then we shall have to accept that

as Destiny.

(13) If the doctrine did nothing more in its practical effects than inspire its believers with a sense of life's continuity and impress them wit a warning of personal responsibility for thier fortunes, it would have done enough.

(14) Why invite more misfortune into your life unnecessarily when so much will come uninvited anyway? A little imagination and a lot of reflec-

tion could present such foolishness.

(avii.)

of this mystic shrine, was told that victory would follow of this fing and that the world would be put into the hellow of his head. Let us not think so slightingly of the people who lived before us, but romember that they too had oul-

ture, civilization and religion.

(b) The tonger I live the more I perceive that so mady men create, or largely contribute to, that own corrows.

(c) We build up mantal pictures of whet we went. Then eventually they are initialled, we find the actualities to be accompanied by things we do not eart, or to be so different that the total or to b

forent that the happiness both whey and she pictures premised is illuston. How much distress we could save ourselves if we could moderatend and accept the teaching that so pairs of our writers are made so by our thinking, by our clinging to manted pictures and cmetive thoughts when time bids us let co.

(10) He will naturally try to amouth his destiny but he will not as so at the expense of his character. If there be no other way to keep his ideals, then he will be prepared to endure and cuffer.

coleuron are although periods of pisseurons (ii) mentante and the plant of like but the but the mine and summine and the coleur although the mine lies of the coleur and col

(15) The wrongdoer does not realize that he will sooner or later get caught within the invisible karmic web which he is spinning.

reind out willfulshoomed to be to beleve to believe to be believe to be the belleve to be the belleve

(15) Tje wrongdoer does not realize that he will sooner or later get caught within the unvisible karmic (XVII.)

web which he is spinning

(16) Had his choice between roads been made differently, his life would certainly have been very different too. But was his power of choice really as free as it seemd to be?

(17) The law of consequences is not primarily an ethical law: more properly it may be said to

have an ethical side.

(18) If pain did not creep on the heels of passion, men would rarely desire to tame it, much less do so

(19) If men suffer too much or too long, this drives them into being even more preoccupied with their ego than before. If they have to struggle continually for their livelihood, the same effect happens. Egoism is increased.

(5) If destiny fixes an adverse event for us,

can the will free us from it?

(26) While he loves his chains, he must be prepared to accept without murmur the suffering they bring. Only when he loves freedom from them more, whill he have a right to resent the agonies they cause.

(22) Destiny follows tendency. What we are, makes us go in a certain direction. Philosophy sees the end from the

beginning.

(23) Experience not only teaches needed lessons; it also awakens needed faculties.

(24) The more he becomes conscious of that thing in himself which links him with the World-Mind, the more he becomes conscious of a higher power back of the world's life, a supreme intelligence back of the world's destiny. It is consequently back of his personal destiny too and bringing him what he really needs to fulfil the true purpose of his earthly existence. With this realization he becomes content to surrender it to God's will, to abandon all anxiety for the future, all brooding over the past, all agitation over

the present.

(25) Joy and sorrow are, after all, only states of mind. He who gets his mind under control, keeping it unshakably serene, will not let these ursurpers gain entry. They do not come from the best part of himself. They come from the ego. How many persons could learn from him to give up their unhappiness if they learnt that most of their sorrows were

response fliw en dads estise ton aceb recommon eil(21) or leter get caught within the unvisible kermic (XVII.)

web which he is spinning between roads been made mood even vinishes bluow elli aid vitnerellib very different too. But was his power of choice fod of bmoor it as sent as vilagn

(FT) The law of bonsequences is not primarily en ethical law: more properly it may be said to

.eblu labiddo na evad

(15) If pain did not creep on the heels of passion, was would revely desire to tage it, such

os ob sael

(14) If men guller tod much or too long, thin drive beloupped even neve suite oful medi saviet their ere than before. If they have to struckle contigually for their livelihood, the same effect happens, Egolan la increased.

(w) If destiny fixes an adverse event for us,

can the will free us from 1tf

-org od Jaum and , amisno sin sevol and slink (1) pered to accort without murrum the suffering they bring. Only when he loves freedom from them more. will he have a right to resent the agonies they

(SS) Destiny follows tendency. What we are, makes us go in end mort bne end sees viocsofing .notifeeth miedres a

beginning.

cain il jameassi bebeen sadomet vine jon sometrecci (22) awaitens needed faculties.

Meanth all anish tedt to auctions conscious of that thing in himself semposed on eros oil, butil-bloom end dilim mid simil doile conscious of a higher power back of the world's life, a supceme intelligence back of the world's destiny. It is consequently back of his personal destiny too and bringing him what he really needs to fulfil the true purpose of his sarthly existence. With this realization he becomes content to surrender it to God's will, to absended all sexiety for Tave nolisating file dusc edt neve antheerd file enutu'l edt the present.

(25) Joy and sorrow are, after all, only states of mind. He to gets his mind under control, keeping it unchakably ene, will not let these unsurpers gain entry. They do ome from the best sart of himself. They dome from the fow many persons could learn from him to give up their Mess if they learnt that mest of their sorrows were

(XAII)

mental states, the false ego pitying itself.

(26) Their ethical failures and practical futilities provide solid if unpleasant confirmation of the unfortunate human effects of a misconceived mysticism.

(27) When at length he will be dalled to account by karma he will be judged not by the certificates of character which

others bestow upon him, whether good or bad, but by the motives in his heart, the attitudes in his mind and the deeds

done by his hands.

(28) We should leave such terms as 'karma' to the jargon-ridden theosophists and the exotic swami-missionaires of Hinduism. It is a robust independence which finds its own outlet in words for truths which are universal and not geographical.

(29) The unexpected events which happen to us apparently without cause or connection in our conduct constitute fate. The tendencies by whose influences and the circumstancess by whose compulsion we act the way we do, constitute necessity.

(30) When a man has to recieve and live for years with the results of his errors or sins he

is likely to remember them.

(31) Repentance for wwwing-doing may not commute its karma but will at least provide the indispensable preliminary condition to such a commuting. (32) We may be surprised that so many intelligent people refuse to believe in reincarnation and karma, even though they cannot explain God's justice and kindness. The truth is that they are defective in intuition and dependent on intellect and emotion. But emotion and intellect alone have their limitation one as an instrument for finding truth the intellectual moral and psychical characteristics of individual human beings. These differences are more explicable by the law of re-embodiment than by the theories of hereditary and environmental influence.

(34) To stand apart, waiting and watching for the relentless forces of Nature to attend to man's evolution through suffering where they could have assisted it through education, is more comfortable but less compassionate. mental states, the false ero pitying itself.

(26) Their states failures and practical futilities provide solid if unpleasant confirmation of the unfortunate human of sets of a misconceived mysticism.

(27) When at length he will be delied to account by kerse he will be judged not by the certificates of character which others bestow upon him, whether good or had, but by the motives in his heart, the sititudes in his mind and the deads come by his heads.

(28) We should leave such terms as 'karma' to the jargon-ridden theosophists and the exotic swami-missionaires of Hindulam. It is a robust independence which finds its own outlet in words for truths which are universal and not geographical.

which are universal and not geographical.

apparently without cause or connection in our conducts constitute fate. The tendencies by whose influences and the circumstances by whose compulsion we act the way we do, constitue necessity.

(30) When a men has to recieve and life for

is littlely to remember them.

(31) Repentance for wweng-doing may not commute its karma but will at least provide the indispensable preliminary condition to such a commuting.
(32) We may be surprised that so many intelligent people refuse to believe in reincamation and karma, even though they cannot explain God's justice and kindness. The truth is that they are depective in intuition and dependent on intellect and emotion. But emotion and intellect alone have their limitation (33) There are wide differences between the intellect and psychical characteristics of lectual moral and psychical characteristics of individual human beinge. These differences are more explicable by the law of re-embodiment than by the theories of nereditary and emvironmental influence.

(34) To stand spart, walting and watching for the relembless forces of Mature to attend to man's evolution through suffering where they could have acutated it through education, is more comfortable but less compassionate.

(XVII)

(35) Astrology was given by the primeval sages as a revelation to early mankind. No human being on earth could have created out of his own head this mysterious science of astrology. It was given to help human beings who still were far from spiritual attainment, as a concession to their human nature. But when man has come by spiritual advancement, under the grace of God, directly, or through a teacher, it is not possible to construct a horoscope that will perfectly fit him because his testimony will always be liable to modification and alteration.

(36) There is a certain amount of destiny in each

(36) There is a certain amount of destiny in each life as the result of past Karma, but there is also an amount of free will if it is exercised. Every happening in our lives is not Karmic, for it may be created by our present actions. Moreover the really determined spiritual man has more powers of free will than others - powers to mould his life and to offset his karma and to create good karma to wipe out threatening or existing bad

karma.

(37) The horoscope indicates the future only for ordinary people and can never become a fixed certainty for the spiritually awakened. For wherever an individual has come under Divine Grace he directly or indirectly through a teacher can be rendered independent of his past Karma at any moment that the Divine wills it to be so. The will is free because Man is divine and the Divine Self is

(38) The lower part of man's mind which calculates analyzes, criticizes, plames, and organizes is the part which has no understanding of Divine principals, and therefore its plannings are frequently futile. Man has no business to limit himself to the lower mind, and when he understands this he will leave his future in the hands of God, and then his real needs will be met.

(39) As a man flings his cigarette suddenly upon the floor and stamps his heel savagely upon it until the red spark is extinguished, so too life flings some of us to the ground and stamps upon our ardors and passions until they are dead. (40) Man's troubles are not God-imposed but

self-imposed.

(IIVX)

as sense Leveming od the primerel sages as a revelation to early mankind. No human being on said based mwo aid to jue betsero evad blues dirac of mevia asw il . vaolories lo sonelos apolietava "iriga mort ret erew Ilite onw annied namud glad tual attainment, as a concession to their human -bs Lautitige of emos and men medw full .orutan vancement, under the grace of God, directly, or through a teacher, it is not possible to construct a horoscope that will perfectly fit him because his testimony will always be liable to modifica-

tion and alteration.

(55) There is a certain amount of destiny in each at erest bud samual dese to these ent as elil .besiovers at it it if it is exercised. Every happening in our lives is not Karmic, for it may be created by our present actions. Moreover the really determined spiritual man has more poweid bluom of crewog - credto medt lity earl le are life and to offset his kerms and to oreste good had anifelms to minetaeral two sqiw of amend

(37) The horoscope indicates the future only for ordinary people and can never become a fixed cortainty for the spiritually swakened. For wherever an individual has come under Divine Grace he dirsorly or indirectly through a teacher can be rendered independent of his yest Larme at any moment that the Divine wills it to be so. The will is free because Man is divine and the Divine Self is

rrec. (38) The lower part of man's mind which calculates analyzes, oriticizes, clames, and organizes is the part which has no understanding of Divine principeles and therefore its plannings are frequently futile. Man has no business to limit himself to the lower mind, and when he understands this ha has the fature in the hands of God, and

then his real needs will be need.

(35) As a man flings his cigarette suddenly upon the floor and stemps his heef savegely upon it until the red spark is extinguished; so too life filmes some of us to the ground and attemps upon one sudore and passions until they are dead. (40) Man's troubles are not God-imposed but

.bescomi-line

(41) The wheel of life is a fixed one. Its turning spokes bring now elation, then depression, now prosperity, then less. There are periods of years when good health and good fortune crowd together, but then there are succedent periods when death and disasters try to break one's heart.

(42) He is building a castle in the air which will

never be occupied.

(43) The seemingly deplorable tragedy of life is that by the time we really begin to understand what it is all about, materially as well as spiri-

tually, it is time to make our exit. (44) The situation in the world with its anxiety. stress and strain has produced a remarkable phenomena of recrudescence of the fortune-telling and notably of astrology. The whole army has encamped in the midst of the metropolis which professes to provide its patrons with glimpses of the events of their future life. I do no regard astrology as nonsense. I believe there is some basis for the doctrines, but I regard the whole trade of fortune telling as having been riddled through and through with quackery. Those who place their faith in the predictions of these gentry will, in the vast majority of cases, be sadly disillusioned. These fortune tellers are usually careful never to predict more pleasant things in store for their clients than unpleasant ones. But the prosperity. fortunate marriage, and the fame which forms so common a feature, and their venial prophesies prove to be hollow pebbles that are pricked by the spears of time. The mentality which accepts every prediction as authentic is as primitive and as moronic as the mentality which utters it, as in the days of the decline of ancient Rome. Superstition battens on unsettled minds and fearful hearts, on all those who feel the need of some assertions about their personal future during the disturbed epoch. The wise man will refuse to follow the mass of slander, but will derive his assertions from the study of philosophy and practice of meditation.

(45) Life whirls us around as the clay is whirled

upon the potter's wheel.

<sup>(46)</sup> Useless would it be to thrust these truths on unprepared people and to get them to take up a way of spiritual growth unsuited to their taste and temperament. Persuasion should arise of its own accord through inner attraction.

(IIVE) (41) The wheel of life is a fixed one, Its burning spokes bring now elation, then depression, now prosperity, then less. There are periods of years when good health and good fortune crowd together. but them there are succedent periods when death . Avend a teno miserd of vri aredesaib bas (42) He is building a castle in the air which will meyer be occupied. (43) The sesmingly deplorable tragedy of life is that by the time we really begin to understand \*isias es liew as vilsimetem ducin lis el di dedu .time zuo omem of emit ei ti .vilaus (AA) The althubion in the world with ite anxiety. monado eldadramer a besuberg and mintie bas aserta ens of feerudescence of the fortune-telling and notably of detrology. The whole army has encamed es sease forg deline allogordem ent to sabim ent mi provide its patrons with glimpses of the events of their future life. I do no regard astrology as and tol stand amon at smell evelled I .comeanon doctrines, but I regard the whole trade of fortune through has dayord belibbir meed private as pailled with quadrery. Those who place their faith in the es teev of the contry wills in the wast mejority of cases, be saily distillusioned. These fortune tellers are usually careful never to pre-. Ho wheat you exore an applied these of even sold ents than unpleasant ones, But the prosperity, fortunate marriage, and the fame which forms so coleenform Lainey riedly has ,erulas a newtoo and wi besiding ore tank asidden wolled ad of every trove afgeors doling willsdown off .emit to armage as the swittming as al olimentum as moliciberg meronic as the mentality which utters it, as in -regul .emed trainer to entions said to avet ent furrest has shake belijeens no quejjed noijije emes to been sait feet one saout lie no tarmeen and animub equivi Lancared ried; funds encircus disturbed opoch. The wise men will refuse to follow the mass of slander, but will derive his seem enlinery has vacconolisis to voute sait sort enoid or meditation. befrime at valo est as bouces as airide offd (CA) upon the potter's wheel. (46) Usaless would it be to thrust these truths on

unpercent of ment to got the elegate to take up a way of apiritual growth unauited to their taste and temperament. Persuasion should arise of its own accord through inner attraction.

(XVII) (47) "Plotimus cannot see his way to accepting a crude astrology which supposes that the daily position of the stars influences our daily life in a supernatural way. If the star-souls are gods they are good; whey then should their different positions alter their influence? The influence of the stars can be little more than that of their natural influence, as of the moon on the tides, the sun on the life and moods of men. The deeds of men which as responsible creatures they commit are just as important, if not more so. " - K. S. Guthrie. "Plotinus' Philosophy" (48) "His position on free-will is almost exactly that of Kant. Virtue and the motion of the soul in the intelligible realm are free; but the soul's deeds in the world are part of the law of conting uity. Plotinus has no taste for the crude predestination of fatalism, and like immoral doctrines ... The soul is, in respect to her three lowest faculties, which belong to the World Order, rigidly conditioned: yet in the higher self is as free as self-existence can make it; and the soul will therefore be free exactly according as to whether she identifies herself with her higher or lower faculties. Man is therefore a slave of fortune. when his reason has identified itself with his sense world, but free when his reason has identified itself with his individual Nous, turning all things to intellect. " - K. S. Guthrie's "Plotinus"

(49) "Seek not, Leuconoe, vainly to descry -What term the gods to fleeting life have given; No impious spells, Chaldean magic try:

But wait the unalterable doom of heaven.

Whate'er betide, let patience arm thy mind; Whether great Jove have countless years in store, Or this the last, whose bleak tempestuous wind Breaks its wild waves against the Tuscan shore. Even whilst we speak, the winged moment flies Snatch present bliss, and leave the rest to fate.

- Horace: The Eleventh Ode. (50) His understanding of human misery and tragedy, their roots and growth, will develop with the

quest's own development.

Philosophy "

(51) To regard man as the product of his thinking only, to ignore the existence and influence of his surroundings, would be to place him in an utter vacuum.

(IIIVX a antiqueous of yow and esa formed sentions (VA) erede astrology which supposes that the daily position of the stars influences our daily life in a supermatural way. If the star-souls are gode they are good; whey then should their different posttions alter their influence? The influence of the etars can be little more than that of their nate ral influence, as of the moon on the tides, the to absor ent .mem to absor bus stil sdr no sue men which as responsible creatures they commit are just as important, if not more so. " - K. S. Chichries "Plotinus' Philosomiv" vijoske jaomie ai lilu-seri no noijisou silu. (88) Inon odd to noitom odd bas outriv . taal to tadt in the intelligible reals are free; but the soul's deeds in the world are part of the law of continuity. Plotinus has no taste for the crude predestimation of fatalism, and like immoral doctrines ... The soul is, in respect to her three lowest faculties, which belong to the World Order, righty conditioned: yet in the higher solf is as free as self-existence can make it; and the soul will redische of as anthroppe vitosme esti ed erelevelt rewol to reduld red ally Tiested setlinebi eda faculties. Men is therefore a slave of fortune. when his reason kas identified theelf with his sense world, but free when his resen has identifis animus senou Laubivibni aid diby liesti bail

Philosophy\*
(49) "Seek not, Leuconce, vainly to descry "
What term the gods to flecting life have given;
No impious spells, Chaldean megic try;
But wait the unalterable doom of heaven.

things to intellect." - K. S. Guthrie's "Plotinus"

Whate'er betide, let patience arm thy mind;
Whether great Jove have countless years in store;
Or this the last, whose blesk tempertuous wind
Breaks its wild waves against the fusean shore.
Even whilst we speak, the winged moment flies
Gratch present bliss, and leave the rest to fate.

Horace: The Eleventh Ode.

(50) His understanding of human misery and tragedy, their roots and growth, will develop with the quest's own development.

(51) To regard man as the product of his thinking only, to ignore the emistence and influence of his surroundings, would be to place him in an utter vacuum.

(52) If a man's lot cannot be wholly changed, it can often be somewhat ameliorated. And even where that is quite impossible he can always make a bad lot better by bettering himself. (53) The knowledge that he is so largely responsible for his own sufferings makes them a little more bearable and a lot more understandable. (54) Only so far as personal planning obtains destiny's sanction, will it be able to achieve its goals. (55) It is not easy to know when to follow destiny's lead or when to fight it. (56) The same situation which leads to one man's development leads to another man's degradation. This is so because their capacities to draw right lessons from experience are unequal. (57) Does anyone really possess the power of predicting events weeks or even months before they happen? Accuracy about the past or present could alone give one some confidence in predictions about the future. (58) The same illness whose enforced inactivity brings boredom or despair to one man, may bring literary discoveries or spiritual awakenings to another man. It may quickly dull the first one's mind but directly stimulate the second one's to reflect about life, suffering, and death. (59) Any nation, even if it consists of millions and millions of men and women, which persistently follows an erring path, should not be surprised if it is one day made to follow a suffering path. (60) It was not the madness of Hitler and the vanity of Mussolini which brought such tragic consequences to the peoples who followed them; it was the acquiescence in their evil madness and in their murderous vanity. (61) Daughter of Jove, relentless power, Thou tamer of the human breast. Whose iron scourge and torturing hour The bad affright, afflict the best!

The bad affright, afflict the best!

Bound in thy adamantine chain.

The proud are taught to taste of pain!

Gray: Ode to Adversity

(62) That an irresistible power dictates the major

(62) That an irresistible power dictates the major events of our lives, who can doubt that has lifted a little of the veil?

(IIVX) it shannano vilono ed formas fol a mem a il (S2) eradw neve bal .bejsrellems jadwemen ed mejle ase that is quite impossible he can always make a bad .Tleamid aniverted wi rested tol (53) The knowledge that he is so largely responsible for his own sufferings makes them a little more bearable and a lot more understandable. (54) Only so far as personal planning obtains destiny's sanction, will it be able to achieve its "seb wollo' of menw word of yess for ai fl (66) timet of medw to beef stenit (56) The same situation which leads to one man's development leads to another men's degradation. This is so because their especities to draw right .Laupenu ers concliegne mori encacel (57) Does anyone really possess the power of preyeds evoled address or even months before they happen? Accuracy about the past or present could alone give one some comfidence in predictions about the future. wirifosal beoroine saonw saemili emas ent (83) brings boredom or decosir to one men, may bring of anninodews feutities to selfevosaib vrarefil a one farif and timb visitop yam il .mam remiona of atono bucose out ofalmaise vitoorib bud halm reflect about life, suffering, and death. (59) Amy mation, even if it commists of millions and militons of men and women, which persistently li besingue ed jon blucks alisa amirne na swollet it is one day made to follow a suffering path. may sof bee relitie to seemben odd for sew il (00) ty of theselini which brought such tragic conseesw it tmedi beweller only select on seaneng the acquiescence in their ovdl madness and in their murderous vanity. (61) Daughter of Jove, relentides power, Thou tames of the human breast, Whese iron scourse and terburing hour The bad efficient, sifilion the bad eff Bound in thy ademantine chain, The proud are taught to taste of paini Gray: Ode to Adversity Totam and teratable power dictates the major events of our lives, who can doubt that has lifted a little of the voil?

(63) Thus the four cycles of history. The first two are yang and the last two are yin. This law of periodicity refers also to individual lives, no less than to comic existence. Hence the sage does the right thing at the right moment. for automatic adjustment to these varying fortunes in school teaching. (?) This is called in the Chinese Mystery-School teaching the 'mounting the dragon at the proper time and driving through the sky . Every human life is therefore subject to periodical changes of destiny whose inner significance needs to be comprehended before he can rightly act. Hence the method of grappling with destiny must necessarily vary in accord with the particular rhythm which has come into the calendar of one's life. Every situation in human existence must find its appropriate treatment, and the right treatment can only be consciously adopted by the sage who has established inner harmony with the law of periodicity. Hence I have written in The Quest of the Overself that the wise man knows when to resist fate and when to yield to it. Knowing the truth above of the ebb and flow of destiny he acts always in conformity with this inner understanding. Sometimes he will be fiercely active. other times completely quiescent, sometimes fighting tragedy to the utmost, but at other times resigned and surrendered. Everything has its special time and he does not follow any course of action at the wrong time. He is a free agent, yes, but he must express that freedom rightly, because he must work, as all must work, within the framework of cosmic law. For instance, to initiate the correct change in his activities at the incorrect time and amid wrong environing circumstances would be rash and load to failure, to start a new and necessary enterprise at the wrong moment and amid the wrong situation of life, would also lead to failure. The same changes, however, if begun at another time and amid other conditions will lead to success. The sage consults his innermost prompting which, being in harmony with truth, guides him to correct action in particular situations accordingly. Hence we can neither dictate to him as to what he should do, nor prescribe principles for his guidance, nor even predict how he is going to respond to any set of circumstances.

farif ent . greated to seleve ruel ent and (68) two are yang and the last two are yin. This law on sevil faubivibut of oals ameler wilsiboired lo less than to commic existence. Hence the sage does the right thing at the right moment, for autoni cenutyon malyray scent of fremtauths sitam school teaching. (?) This is called in the Chinese My atery-Behoel teaching the 'mounting the dragon at the proper time and driving through the sky'. Every heaven life is therefore subject to periodical changes of destiny whose inner significance weeds to be comprehended before he can rightly act. Hence the method of grappling with destiny munt necessarily very in accord with the particular giveling which has come into the calendar of one's life. Every situation in human existence must find its appropriate treatment, and the right ent yd beigons viancicance ed vinc mee inemisert and ditw ynomian remai Sentalidates and only ones law of periodicity. Hence I have written in The Omego of the Overself that the wise man knows when to realst fate and when to yield to it. Encwing the that the the chi destiny he sots always in conformity with this inner understanding. Bometimes he will be fiercely actives other times completely quiescent, sometimes fight--or comit wedfo to tud steemin out of googest gut -sye all and antitypova .berebnorrue bon bengle -os to sauroo was wolled for asob of has emit fato tion at the wrong time. He is a free agent, yes, but he must express that freedom rightly, because to must work, as all must work, within the framework of cosmic law. Wor instance, to initiate the correct change in his activities at the incorrect bluce and smid wrong environing elecuspianoes would but went disable of equilibre of beat on mew and bims bus impared guern and the estrateone wrecessen the wrong situation of life, would also lead to fallure. The same changes, however, if degun at another time and amid other conditions will lead to success. The sage consults his innerwork prompting which, being in harmony with truth, -autia Talubijuse at notios toerroo of mid seblug tions accordingly. Homes we can meither dictate to him as to what he should do, nor prescribe word tolderg neve you countly aid you colulating he is going to respond to any set of circumstances.

(63) (CONT.) Hence the proper course of action which anyone should adopt depends witimately upon his time and place both materially and spiritually. In short, human wisdom must always be related to the cosmic currents of destiny and the divine goal. Man must be adaptable to circumstances, flexible to destiny, if his life is to be both wise and content. Unfortunately, the ordinary man does not perceive this, and creates much of his own unhappiness, works much of his own ruin. It is only the sage who having surrendered the personal Ego, can create his harmony with Nature and fate and thus remain spiritually undisturbed and at peace. As Kung-Fu-Tze, (Confucius, in Western parlance) pithily says: The superior man can find himself in no situation in which he is not himself." The wise man defers action and waits if necessary for the opportune and auspicious moment; he will not indulge in senseless struggles or untimely efforts. He knows how and when to wait and by his waiting render success certain. No matter how talented he be if his circumstances are unfavorable and the time inopportune to express them, he will resign himself for the while and devote his time to self-preparation and selfcultivation and thus be ready for the opportunity which he knows the turn of time's wheel must bring him. He puts himself into alignment with the hidden principle which runs through man and matter, striking effectively when the iron is hot, refraining cautiously when it is cold. He knows the proper limits of his activity even in success and does not go beyond them. He knows when to advance and when to retreat, when to be incessantly active and when to lie as still as a sleeping mouse. Thus he escapes from committing serious errors. In the final chaper of "A Search in Secret India." I provided some hints of the cyclic nature of life, writing, "Every life has its aphelion and perihelion" (check) Now the time has come to particularize this statement and cast some light on the great mystery of fate and fortune. The knowledge of these truths renders a man able to meet all situations in life, both pleasant and unpleasant, in the right way. With an understanding of the auspicious and inausnicious issues of events, the accomplishment of great Life-tasks becomes possible," taught the Chinese Sages.

(XIVX) (65) (CONT.) Hence the proper course of action which anyone should shopt depended timetely upon bis time and place both materially and spiritually. of bejsier of avewla faum mehalu mamud frode al the commist our testing and the divine goal. Men must be adaptable to eigenmentances, flamible to destiny, if his life is to be both wise and contact, Unfortunately, the ordinary was does not perceive this, and orestes much of his own unhappiness works want only once out vino at il .miss awe wind to some ing surrendered the personal ligo, can create his harmony with Mature and fate and thus remain spiritually undisturbed and at posee. As Kung-Tra-Tra-(Confucius, in Western parlance) pithily sayes moitsufis on at Missaid bail aso new goireque says in which he is not himself." The wise man defers action and waits if necessary for the opportune and accionat ni enfubri ion life en ; increa ancieleges struggles or untimely efforts. He knows how and wood accoous rebner muitisw sid we bus jisw of medw tain. No matter how talented he be if his circumof enufroquent emit out has elderevalue ers neonets entress them, be will resign himself for the while -lise bus deligaracere-lise of emit sid efereb bas oultivation and thus be ready for the opportunity which he knows the turn of time's wheel must bring him. He outs himself into alignment with the hidden wirts testam bas nem demonst ener doing ofeionire inm effectively when the iron is hot, refraining countioned when it is cold. He knows the proper limits of his activity even in success and does not me beyond them. He knows when to advance and when men'w bas evijos vitasseenti ed of mentw scrive and whom to lie as still as a sleeping mouse. Thus he codance from committing serious errors. In the final chaper of "A Search in Secret India," I provided some hints of the cyclic nature of life, writing, "Hyery life has its appelion and perthelion" (check) -state sid exitalization of amon and emit end well ment and capt some light on the great mystery of fate and fortune. The knowledge of these truths estil ni ancidantia fla dem od elda nam a amebrez . you imir out al insessions bas insessio dioc with an understanding of the suspicious and imto themisilghoods off atheve to sevest sucrologues edf frigust " teldisson semoned calast elid theun Chinese Sages.

(XVII)

(64) "Eternity may be but an endless series of those migrations which men call deaths, abandonments of home after home, ever to fairer scenes and loftier heights. Age after age the spirit may shift its tent, fated not to rest in the dull Elysian of the heathen, but carrying with it evermore its two elements, activity and desire." - Bulwer Lytton

(65) This utter dependence on destiny, this refusal to lift arm or limb to change one's circumstances, this complete acquiescence in every miserable event that time and others may bring us - this is not

fatalism, but foolishness,

(66) I may say, with Swami Vivekananda: "I was born for the life of a scholar, retired, quiet, poring over my books, but the Mother dispensed otherwise. But the tendency is there."

(67) They assert that we may peer into futurity by

the aid of planets and zodiacal signs.

(68) "In what school have you studied, Monaicur?"
he was once asked. "I have studied in many
schools," was Rousseau's reply, "but the school in
which I studied longest and learned most is the
school of adversity."

(69) Man rules this planet but the gods rule man. Take them into account in (y) our mortal reckenings.

(70) Our troubles are but transitory; whereas our spiritual hopes survive the incarnations and bridge

the gaps between the births.

(71) Caught in the tentacles of this mammonistic time I thus tried my utmost to make materialism a sufficient guide to the labyrinth of life, but merely succeeded in confirming my following of mysticism. You may try to dodge the Heavenly Hunter but if he loses his prey in one birth, he will catch you in a later.

(72) The best tempered steel comes out of the fiercest fires. If you have suffered more, you have learnt more and perceive more than others.

(73) Our frail spirits fret at every handicap Fate puts upon us, forgetting entirely the far greater handicap of a mind bound with bitter thengs to Maya.

(74) The fool thinks he is free to defy destiny.
(75) The wine of wisdom is distilled in the grape

presses of bitter agony.

(IIVX) to seizes scalbne on tod of you withrest (40) those migrations which men call deaths, abandonments of home after home, ever to fairer scenes and loftier beighte. Age after age the spirit may will line out to rest in the dull lingstan of the heathers but carrying with it overmore its two elements, activity and desire." - Enlwer (65) This utter dependence on destiny; this refusal to lift arm or limb to charge one's circumstances, this complete acquiescence in every miserable event for al aids - on maind was a rouse bas emis tanks .commister tud .maifeter (65) I may say, with Swami Vivekenanda: "I was born for the life of a scholar, retired, quiet, posing over my books, but the Mother dispensed otherwise. But the tendency is there." (67) They assert that we may peer into futurity by the aid of planets and rediscal signs. "Frue renow that sou start Looks Janw nl" (88) he was once asked. "I have studied in many com schools," was Rousseau's reply, "but the school in end at teom bearest bas terrate betaute I deldw school of advertiby." (69) Man rules this planet but the gods rule man. Take them into account in (y) our mortal reckonings. Tuo asereds grotienard but ors seldword ruo (0v) applied bis encidenteoni only ovivine esquel fautirige the gaps between the birthe. (71) Caught in the tentacles of this mammonistic time I time tried my utmost to make materialism a sufficient guide to the labyrinth of life, but merely succeeded in confirming my following of systicism. You may try to dodge the Heavenly Mant-

my sticient. You may try to dodge the heavenly had er out if he loses his prey in one birth, he will catch you in a later.

(72) The best tempered steel comes out of the fiercest fires. If you have suffered more, you have learnt more and perceive more than others.

(73) Our frail spirits fret at every handlesp Fate

puts upon us; forgetting entirely the far greater of agnost retired with bitter though to pandices of a mind bound with bitter though to

Maya. (74) The fool thinks he is free to defy destiny. (75) The wine of wisdom is distilled in the graps or eases of bitter agony.

(76) - who insist that character-readers and fortune tellers appeal only to the grossest superstitions. One can understand the attitude of those who are so antagonized by these claims as to dismiss the whole subject of destiny and its foretelling with irritated impatience. The old Brahmin astrologers of India rigidly refrained from allowing their astrological knowledge to percolate down to the masses, for fear that it would be misunderstood or misused. This is precisely what has happened today. The popularization of knowledge in these democratic days is not altogether a good thing for the goddess Minerva herself! (77) There are some enthusiastic exponents who. not content with claiming that every event in a man's life can be pre-determined with the utmost precision, even turn these arts into a creed. am a believer in the stellar science, with certain reserves - for I perceive its incomplete and fragmentary nature - but I have never found that astrology could provide the spiritual solace for which one looks in religion or philosophy. (78) If the ancients were much addicted to divination. Socrates counseled the use of one's own reason and judgment in solving problems, and only when these failed whould one resort to divination, (79) Such human beasts are usually amenable only to the harsh whippings of time and fate. Destiny will infallibly attend to their punishment: this is a belief which I like to hold ... (80) An American millionaire once told me how, in quest of his living, he tried New York, The \$25 he arrived with went very soon and the penniless and friendless young man met with rebuff after rebuff. Came a time when he was almost starving, and he had to sleep out in a park because he could not afford a lodging-house. Finally his troubles and utter loneliness brought him to the horror of trying to commit suicide. But the strange hand of Fate sent someone to stop him; this very person who intervened was carrying the burden of still worse woes upon her back - but enduring them. When the young man heard of these from the lips of the woman who saved him he realized as in a flash how unmanly it was for him to give up the struggle. So next morning determination took the place of despair. He started out again to look for work. He preseyered so doggedly that the same afternoon brought him his first jobs

(IIVX) -wol has exemet-respected said talent one - (87) tune tellers appeal only to the greasest superto shutlits out bundershow use on0 .emolities those who are so antaronized by these claims as to dismiss the whole subject of destiny and its foretelling with irritated immetience. The old Brainmort benisater vibinia sibni to evenolories nim allowing their astrological knowledge to percolate wais of bluow it tast test tot general of of much understood or misused. This is procisely what has happened to doitarization off . wabot beneggad in these democratic days is not altergether a good thing for the goddees Minerya herself! (77) There are some enthusiastic exponents who, s at ineve yrave tand animisto dilw instroc ion ments life dan be pre-determined with the utmost precision, even turn these arts into a creed. am a believer in the steller science, with certain reserves - for I perceive its incomplete and frammentary meture - but I have never found that astol soulce Leadinia ont oblivery bluce vectori . vdqceolida to moinifer ai adcol one deidw wanivib of bejoibbs doss erew stations out II (87) tions Socrates counseled the use of one's own reason and judgment in solving problems, and only when these failed whould one resort to divination (79) Such human beasts are usually amenable only to the hard whippings of time and fate. Desting will immulating wheat of hasts widiffered Triw ... blod or said I dainy reited a al (80) An American millionaire once told me how, in quest of his living, he tried New York. The 885 he errived with went very soon and the penniless reits fluder ditw yes non gamey spalbmeitt bas rebuff. Came a time when he was almost starving, and he had to sleep out in a park because he aid vilenia .esuodenniabol a brolle for bluce end of mid inquerd coemilenol reits bus asiduori horror of trying to commit suicide. But the attenue hand of Wate sent someone to break expende this very nerson who intervened was carrying the burden of still worse wees upon her back a but emduring them. When the young men heard of these from the ligs of the woman who saved him he restof mid rol saw it windsmy won deall a mi as boat -enimisateb guintom from oB .elggerte ent qu evig the state of despair. He started out the started of degradation in a look for work. He preserved as for the start th

(81) - and wins millions. His dice are leaded, it is true, but they are leaded with invincible optimism, with unfailing effort, and with creative thought.

(82) "Why need Kabir worry, how will it help? The Lord worries for me and I am fancy-free." - by

Kabir. ...

(83) Ultimately all beings must realize Brahms there is no question of that. It is the goal, but as this cannot be done in a single life, a series

of rebirths is absolutely necessary.

(84) An Indian Astrologer: "The planets do not compel anyone to be a villain and proclaim from the house tops - 'Evil be thou my Good'. Unique in the history of (the) world's astrological adventure, the Indian systems have carefully explained that the planets just indicate a rough outline of future events. Individuals and nations must realize not merely their potentialities for good and evil, but their limitations as well, as indicated by planetary configurational patterns, if life is to be lived in peace and harmony." (85) Extract from Tripura (Sanskrit) There are three kinds of karms - mature, immature, and growing. Of these the first series alone remains for the Jnani and the other two are burnt away. Kerma matures by the agency of time. Such is the divine law. When mature it is bound to yield its fruits. Karma already mature and now yielding results is called Prarabdha. It is like an arrow shot from the bow which must run its course until the momentum is lost. The environments are only a matter of this Prarabdha. But the Juanis react differently according to their own states of realization. Pleasure and pain are obvious to the least among sages but they do not leave any mark on them as on the ignorant. Pleasure and pain operate on the middle grade of sages, only indistinctly, as a man in sleep does to the gentle breeze or to an insect crawling on him. The highest grade look on them as unreal, although they are obvious to them. (86) Fortune often treats the aspirant to her favors, not with a bag of gold, but with a whack on the head.

(87) The pursuit of Mammon is an uncertain adventure; but the pursuit of God is full of certainty.

He rewards his owne

(13) - and wing millions. His dies are loaded, it is true, but they are loaded with invincible op-

oul faled of Liw work, vitow ridel been who (38)

Kabir.

(63) Ultimately all beings wast reslice Brahms - thore is no question of thut. It is the goals but as this carmot be done in a single life; a series

of rebirthe is absolutely mecessary.

compel anyone to be a villain and proclaim from
the house tops - 'Ewil be then my Good'. Unique
in the history of (the) world's satrological adventure, the lmaish systems have carefully emplained that the planets just indicate a rough outline of future events. Individuals and nations
must reslike not merely their potentialities for
good and evil, but their limitations as well, se
indicated by planetery configurational patterns,
if life is to be lived in peace and harmony.

ere eredl' (findensa) ereditt mort forstrat (88)

three kinds of karns - mature, tmusture, and growing. Of these the first series alone remains for the Jones and the other two are burnt away. Karma matures by the agency of time. Such is the divine lew. When mature it is bound to yield its fruits. at atinger wathiety won bus equies wheeris sever mort some worms as office at the ambdarera bollso the bow which must run its course until the momentestam a vino era cinemerivae edl .teel al mui of this Prerobdha. But the Jeanis react different. In according to their own states of resitration. Pleasure and pain are obvious to the least among sages but they do not leave any mark on them as on the ignorant. Pleasure and pain operate on the mem a as . vijonijaični vino .aense lo ebern elibbiuin aleen does to the wentle breeze or to an insest medi no mood oberg seeded off anid no satiware

as unreal, although they are obvious to them, (36) Fortune often treats the aspirant to her favors, not with a bag of gold, but with a whack on the head.

(87) The pursuit of Memmon is an uncertain adventure; but the pursuit of God is full of certainty. He rewards his own.

(XVII)

(88) Scandinavians believe in the normir, or Fates, usually thought of as three sisters.

(89) Chinese believe in tao, the fixed order of

heaven, or the divine will.

(90) Greeks of antiquity believed in three Fates (the Moirai, or spinners): three old women, Klotho, Lachesis, and Atropos, sometimes thought of as past, present, and future, or the holder of the distaff, the one who pulls the thread of destiny and the one who cuts it.

(91) Early Romans believed in fate as the "Fato Scribundi," the birth-fairy who writes down the

child's destiny when it is born.

(92) "You talk of the destiny of great nations," he rejoined shortly, "but what of the destiny of those poor, insignificant men? Your astrological doctrines assert that those unlucky wretches are merely paying for their misdeeds in former bodies. Why, if that is correct, should they suffer for errors which they cannot possibly remember and which might have been committed by others, for all they know? I can understand and appreciate the philosophical arguments for the doctrine of rebirth, but I cannot understand the justice of punishing men for misdeeds of which they are completely unaware."

(93) When I wrote that statement in "A Message from Arunachala" about the mystical purpose of suffering, I might have coupled it with a precisely similar statement of Dante, "Sorrow remarries us to God," he wrote. The Florentine, in his own sad and long existence came to an abso-

lute apprehension of this truth.

(94) It is an absolute experience. It is the unity of a man with himself.

(95) We are in bondage to our own Past. Who can

deliver us, save ourselves?

(96) The iron of man's character turns to tempered steel in the white-hot furnace of trouble.

(97) Relationship is a matter of soul, not a

measure of blood.

(98) "Fools may mock and men deride you, Fortune may not sit beside you."

(99) History vividly shows us that at certain psychological periods unusual men arise to inspire or to instruct the age. They are men of destiny.

(AVII)
(83) Scandinavians believe in the norming or
Fates, usually thought of as three sisters.
(89) Ohinese believe in tao, the fixed order of neaven, or the divine will.

(90) Greeks of antiquity believed in three Fates (the Moirsi, or spinners); three old women; Klotho, Lachesis, and Atropos, sometimes thought of as past, present, and future, or the holder of the distair, the one who pulls the thread of destiny and the one who cuts it.

(91) Marly Romans believed in fate as the "Pato Soribundi," the birth-fairy who writes down the

enred ai di madw ymiteeb a thirde

(92) "You talk of the destiny of great nations,"
he rejoined shortly, "but what of the destiny of
those poer, insignificant men? Your astrological
doctrines assert that these unlucky wretches are
merely paying for their misdeeds in former bodies,
Why, if that is correct, should they suffer for
errors which they cannot possibly remember and
which might have been committed by others, for all
they know? I can understand and appreciate the
philosophical arguments for the doctrine of rebirth, but I cannot understand the justice of
punishing men for misdeeds of which they are com-

pletely unaware."

(95) When I wrote that statement in "A Message from Arunachala" about the systical purpose of euffering. I might have coupled it with a prescuely similar statement of Dante, "Sorrew remarks us to God," he wrote. The Florentine, in his own sad and long existence came to an absomise own sad and long existence came to an absomise

lute apprehenation of this truth.

(94) It is an absolute experience. It is the unity of a man with himself.

(95) We are in bondage to our own Past. Who can

deliver us, save ourselves?

-mej of enruj released a 'mem to noti enr (00)
.elduori to econ interest of trouble.
.elduori to econ interest of trouble.
.elduori to econ interest of trouble.

shoold to equeesin

(98) "Fools may mock and men deride you."

(99) History vividly shows us that at certain psychological periods unusual men arise to inspire or to instruct the age. They are men of destiny.

"That Something Within" (100) "Why should we strive when all things are decreed? As well may planets tug against the sun. Or rivers, by resolving, cease to run As we by striving rule our word or deed; ... Thus Reason speaks, and having talked her fill, Something within us, says "I WILL!"
(101) Wisdom happens. It may be found among the says "I WILL!" rich and respectable, or it may take a playful turn and dismay the unpercipient by being born among the pariahs. Fools try to tie labels onto the soul, which is enough to make the gods weep but merely succeeds in making them send a few more sages into bodies that upset all our mathematical bank-book calculations. (102) A man may sit alone in his solitary room and stir but little from it, yet the wisdom of strange lands and stranger ages will float into his mind. Such an one has received a high inheritance down through the turnings of Time, a goodly power that is the testament to his stremious efforts in search of knowledge in former lives. Some men are such natural mystics that they are born, as it were, with the thaumaturge's wand in their hands. (103) The shoulders of the aspirant must be strong enough to bear the bitter blows of karma without getting bowed down. He has placed his life utterly in the hands of the gods, and he must be ready to suffer with a sublime fortitude. (104) Life for some is a slide to Hell, for others a bridge to heaven. (195) We come back to this earth of ours and not to some other earth because it is here that we sow the seeds of thought, of feeling, and of action and therefore it is here that we must reap their harvest. Nature is orderly and just. She is consistent and continuous.

(106) The worth or worthlessness of a materialistic attitude towards life will come out not only in dealing with the ordinary questions and everyday problems but much more in the special difficulties

emergencies, and crises.

(107) So long as we set up the goal of outward gain against the ideal of spiritual growth, so falsely and so unnecessarily, so long shall we continue to suffer.

(IIVX) "midfill maintemed fair" (001) ?beeroeb ers agaid; ils medw eviria ew bineds with anus out jenisas gut sieneig yes flew al Or rivers, by resolving, come to run. As we by striving rule our word or deeds ... Thus Reseon speaks, and having talked ber fill. Something within us.
(101) Wisdom happens. It may be found among the says "I WILL!" fulyald and respectable, or it may take a playful turn and dismay the unpercipient by being born among the parishs. Fools try to tie labels onto the soul, which is enough to make the gods weep but merely succeeds in making them send a few more Lacidamediam tuo ile teacu tant seibod ofni sense benic beek calculations. moor yratilos aid al anola tia yam mam A (201) and stir but little from it, yet the wisdom of otni disoli iliw sega meguante bas abasi egastia refini signi a beviscer sad eno na doud .beim sin -boom a semiT to synthemy off dangerit awab sonsti anounce that is the testament to his stremous efforts in search of knowledge in former lives. Same men are such materal mystles that they are born, as it were, with the thamsturge's wand in .abmad Tieds gnorts of tam instiges off to erablucie off (501) enough to bear the bitter blows of karma without getting bowed down. He has placed his life utterly in the hands of the gods, and he must be ready .shujitro' omifdue a djiw relius od (104) Life for some is a slide to Hell, for others a bridge to heaven. (105) We come back to this earth of ours and not to some other earth because it is here that we som the seeds of thought, of feeling, and of setion ried therefore it is here that we must reap their hervest. Mature is orderly and just. She is conetatent and continuous. talinizatem a to escape alitica to ditow off (201) ic stitude towards life will come out not only in vabrious bas anotherny questions and driw anticob seif Lucillib Laisege and mi erom deum Jud ameldere emergrencies, and crises, brawino to Lacg ent qu tes ew as gool of (YOI)

gain against the ideal of spiritual growth, so falsely and so unnecessarily, so long shall we continue to suffer.

(108) It is common enough to hear of people who want a place in the reincarnatory sun, compensating for their present obscurity by the discovery that they were formerly Cleonatra or Julius Caesar. or the like in their previous reincarnation. laugh at such weakness and vanity but we might ask such persons why should the presence of renombrance stop with the last birth. What about the birth before that? What about the dozens of births before that ultimate one? What about the births during the prehistoric period? Why pick only on the first and not on the hundredth birth from the present one?

(109) But then he finds that having attained this liberation of his will from the body's enslavement and of the mind from the ego's domination, his freedom has travelled so far that it loses itself and ceases to be free. For it vanishes into the rule of his higher self, which takes possession of him with a completeness and a fullness that utterly hoop him around. Henceforth its truth is his truth, its goodness is his goodness, and its guid-

ance his obedience.

(110) Suffering is brought to us not in blame and punishment for our wrongdoing, but in correction. guidance, and education for our future thought and conduct.

(111) Neither the reference to ancestry nor the reference to environment will explain the characters and the careers of many gifted men. They are what they are. But why are they what they are? Only the teaching of reincarnation can account for

theme

(112) All we may rightly say is that there is a fated element in every human life. But how large that element is in each particular life is generally unknown; what shape it will take is often unpredictable. We certainly ought not to say that such an element is the sole one. Therefore the wise man will take no horoscope, however expertly cast, as absolutely inevitable and no clairvoyant, however reputed, as absolutely infallible. (113) For the lucky few, life is pleasure spotted by suffering. For the unlucky many, it is suffering relieved by pleasure. For the rare sage, it is ever-flowing serenity.

(114) He may be predestined to live in certain surroundings but the way in which he allows them to affect him is not predestined.

(108) It is common emough to hear of people who want a place in the reincarnatory suns compensating for their present obscurity by the discovery ing for their present obscurity by the discovery or the like in their previous reincarnation. We laugh at such weakness and wanity but we might ask such persons why should the presence of remagnith before that? What about the birth before that? What about the births during the predictoric period? Why pick birth on the first and not on the hundredth birth from the present one?

(109) But then his will from the body's enslavement liberation of his will from the body's enslavement and of the mind from the ego's domination, his freedom has travelled so for that it loses itself and ceases to be free. For it vanishes into the rule of his higher self, which takes possession of him with a completeness and a fullness that utter ly hoop him around. Henceforth its truth is his goodness, and its guidetruch is his condess, and its guideness.

(115) Suffering is brought to us not in blams and punishment for our wrongdoing, but in correction, guidance, and education for our future thought and

conduct.

(111) Meither the reference to ancestry nor the reference to caviroment will explain the characters ters and the carders of many gifted men. They are what they are, but why are they what they are? Only the teaching of reincarnation can account for them.

(118) All we may rightly say is that there is a fated fated element in every human life. But how large that element is in each particular life is generally unknown; what shape it will take is often unpredictable. We certainly ought not to say that such an element is the sole one. Therefore the wise man will take no horoscope, however expertly wast, as sheelutely inevitable and no clairvoyant, however reputed, as absolutely infallible.

(115) For the lucky few, life is pleasure spotted by suffering. For the unlucky many, it is suffering relieved by pleasure. For the rare sage, it is ever-flowing serentry.

(114) He may be predestined to live in certain surroundings but the way in which he allows them to affect him is not predestined.

(XAII) (115) If a man will not repent his ill-deeds, will not make restitution where he has wronged others, and will not try to change his thoughts and doings for the better, then his bad karma must run its inevitable course. (116) The karma of a thought-habit or a deed becomes effective only when it reaches maturity. The time this takes is a variable one. (117) It is a narrow view which holds that acceptance of the doctrine of grace necessarily leads to rejection of the doctrine of free will. Christians like Luther and Augustine have held it, but not Christ himself. It dooms the sinner to his sin, predestines frail humanity to error and wrong-doing The belief which wrongly denies human free will because it rightly affirms divine absoluteness, denies human responsibility for wrong-doing and affronts human dignity. Its moral results in feeling and conduct can only be deplorable when anyone feels that he can not act freely or choose independently, when he believes that he is a mere puppet led about by forces outside his control, he all-too-easily puts the blame for his own sinfulness where it does not belong or, admitting it; passes it on to God. He thinks he can do whatever he pleases and not be personally responsible for its harmful consequences upon others. (118) Is it possible to predict the future? Is time merely an indicator of what is already foreordained? Are forces coming down from the stars to affect human life adversely or beneficently? (119) Internally and externally we find through experience that a certain are of fate has been drawn for us and must consummate itself. Futile is the endeavor to try to cross that arc; wise is the submissiveness that stays within its limits. We must leave to it the major direction which our mental and physical life must take. The thoughts that shall most move us and the events that shall chiefly happen to us are already marked on the lines of the arc. There is nothing arbitrary, however, about this, for the thoughts and the events are related and both together are still further related to an anterior birth in the long series that makes up human life on this planet. (120) There is a shorter and better way to wisdom. What the ordinary man arrives at only after the several events of long years, the wiser one will arrive at earlier by intuition and reflection.

Ifiw anbook-IIs aid inegat den IIIw mem s il (dil) not make restitution where he has wronned others. anniob has addaugat and emaste of vid ton fliw has for the better, then his bad karma must run its inevitable course. (116) The kerms of a thought-habit or a deed becomes effective only when it reaches maturity. The .ono eldairay a ci codet and emis -igeoos tant ablod doidw weiv worsen a at il (VII) ance of the doctrine of grace necessarily leads to resection of the doctrine of free will. Christians like Lather and Augustine have held it, but not Christ himself. It does the sinner to his sin. anich-mnorw has rorrs of winsend Iteri eenigesbore The belief which wrongly denies human free will be--ob asserofuloeds emivib empilic vitabit fi esuso nies hamen responsibility for wrong-doing and affronts human dignity. Its moral results in feeland conduct can only be deplorable when anyone -obil econdo to vieet' tos jon mas ed jadt elee' -aug erem a ai ed fadt cevelled ed nedw .vitnebnee ed . fortmoo aid shistuo secrol wi jucds bel jee -Luinia myo aid wor emaid odd atug wilass-ood-lis iti nalitimba . To anofed fon soob il oredw acen passes it on to God. He thinks he can do whatever rol eldianocast vilancered of jon bas acasely of eredto mogu seomemosamoo Lulmared ati al ferming and tolberg of eldisagg it al (SII) -erol wheerle at tady to retection na vierem emit of state out mort much guimes aports out Themisbro effect human life adversely or beneficently? (119) Internally and externally we find through enmeriance that a certain are of fate has been drawn off at elitat . Hest! stammenco taum bas au tot endeavor to try to cross that area wise is the subdens of .effett att midtly aveta tent aconovicain Legrem wwo fieldw neitoerib rojem end it of evect and physical life must take. The thoughts that whelfo Linds tant sineve out bus an even from Linds to senti end no bestram wheeris ere as of mergan vi the erc. There is nothing arbitrary, however, er ere sineve out bas ataqued ent rol , sint tuods betaler redract flits ore reddenot died bas betal sexion jaint asizes and and ai dirid retrains as of densio sidi no elif nammi on (120) There is a shorter and better way to wiedom. end reils wine to sevires non wrenthre old tadw file wise care one will end reing and long reing and reils to arrive a reing to suring

(121) All previous experience should teach him that it is not safe to be too happy, that he cannot live on the heights of joy for too long with impunity. It is not safe to exult too freely in the good fortune which comes in the summers of life; it is not safe to forget the hours of bad fortune which came in the winters of life. Fate cannot be trusted to bring in only such pleasant hours, for it may equalize itself by hurting him now and then. He should temper his delight at fate with fear of it. But even this is not an ideal attitude. Serenity, which leaves him above both delight and fear, is immensely better.

(122) He has to look inside events for their cause and inside himself for his relation to that cause. He has to recognize the general law of correspondence between human destiny and particular thoughts

or emotions of human character.

(123) The accurate prediction of future events is not something that can be kept as rigidly scientific as mathematics, for instance. There are incalculable and elusive factors always at work. ertheless, the broad trend and general ways of events can be forecast with some soundness. (124) It is sometimes asked, why should the Overself, through its grace, interfere with the workings of its own law of consequences? Why should it be able to set the Karma of a man at naught? If the recurrence of Karma is an eternal law, how can any power ever break it or interfere with its working? The answer is that the Overself does not violate the law of consequences at any time. If, through a man's own efforts he modifies its effects upon him in a particular instance, or if the same end is brought about by the manifestation of Grace, everything is still done within that law for it must not be forgotten that the allotment selected for a particular incarnation does not exhaust the whole store of Karma existing in a man's record. There is always very much more than a single earth-life's allotment. What happens is that a piece of good Karma is brought into manifestation alongside of the bad Karma, and of such a nature and at such a time as completely to neutralize it, if its eradication is to be the result, or partially to neutralize it, if its modification is to be the intended result. Thus the same law still continues to operate, but there is a change in the result of its operations. (121) All previous experience should teach him that wil tonnes ed tadt . voued oot ed of else fon ai fi on the heights of joy for too long with impunity. It is not safe to exult too freely in the good fertune which comes in the summers of life; it is not safe to forget the hours of bad fortune which came in the winters of life. Fate cannot be trusted to bring in only such pleasant hours, for it may equalize itself by hurting him new and then. should temper his delight at fate with fear of it. But even this is not an ideal attitude. Serenity: which leaves him show both delight and fears is tumensely better. (122) He has to look inside events for their cause sense tant of noiteler and rot bleamin obtant bas -bnogserroo to wal Isrenen ent eringoser of and eH ence between human destiny and particular thoughts rejeavede namud le ancijoma to (123) The scourate prediction of future events is not something that can be kept as rigidly scientific as mathematics, for instance. There are incal--voll . Mrow is average arotos? evicus ons eldsino or to ayaw Larenes and buent bacad sait , zee Lentro vente can be forecast with some soundness. -rayO and bluods why beass samitamos at JI (ASI) -drow ent ditte erefretal cesera ett dauordi lles biveds yow ?seemsopsance to wal nwo ait to spai fidness to set the Karma of a man at naught? If the recurrence of Marma is an eternal law, how ail dilw erelreini to il disend teve tewor me med jon seeb lies and only isit at towens out fanishow ti .emij vna ta seonsupesnoo to wai sid stalokv -is sti sellibom of strolle mwo s'nam s degordt foots upon him in a particular instance, or if the to noitatestinam out ye twods inquord at has ease - wal tand mindly anob Ilita at uninityrave . soard for it must not be forgotten that the allotment

for it must not be forgotien that the allotment selected for a particular incarnation does not exhaust the whole store of Marma existing in a man's record. There is always very much more than a single earth-life's allotment. What happens is that a piece of good Marma is brought into manifestation alongaide of the bad Marma, and of such a nature and at such a time as completely to neutralize it, if its cradication is to be the result, or eartically to neutralize it, if its modification is to be the result, is to be the intended result. Thus the same law still continues to operate, but there is a change at it the result of its operate, but there is a change in the result of its operate.

(XVII) (125) Are we mere figures in a dream and therefore deceiving ourselves, or are we mere puppets on a stage and therefore playing with ourselves? If either of these be true then it would seem that the value of choosing right from wrong becomes discredited and the freedom to choose good from evil becomes lost. If so, where is the need to carry out the moral precepts of religion and philosophy? Why submit to the disagreeable conditions which the Quest imposes upon us if the very end of the Quest is worth no more than its beginning? The answer is that these are half-truths, which taken alone, dangerously falsify the whole truth. The human being is not the victim of his own illusory living in a world of utter make-believe, he is ultimately and in his true selfhood a ray of the Divine Mind - it is his thoughts about himself that live in their own illusory world of make-believe, but he himself lives in a world of truth and reality. (126) Let us not forget that if the mood of inward detachment compels resignation in adversity, it also offers consolation for adversity. (127) Human will may plan its utmost for security, but human destiny will have something to say about the matter. There is no individual life that is so secure as to be without risk.

(128) It is not outside agencies who do us the most devastating harm but ourselves.

(129) We build our personal Jerichos with much toil when, lo. Fate blows its relentless trumpet and the walls crumble to the ground.

(130) "We trail our destiny with us wherever we go. Even the gods cannot alter the past," says a Greek aphorism.

(131) We get very hot and bothered over the incidental mishaps and disappointments of life, but Nature rebukes us.

(132) Iconoclastic Science came and in a few short centuries turned most of us into skeptics. It may therefore surprise the scientists to be told that within two or three decades, their own further experiments and their own news instruments will enable them to penetrate the etheric and psychic worlds of existence. The gods wait for the opportune moment to let the key fall into their hands. The worth of these eventual discoveries will be in their positive demonstration of the reality of a moral law pervading man's life; the law that we shall reap after death what we have sown before its

(125) Are we mere figures in a dream and therefore deceiving ourselves, or are we mere puppets on a Il feevisatuo ditw anivala eroleradi bas egaia either of these be true then it would seem that the value of choosing right from wrong becomes dis Live mort been eacono of mobert end bus bedibero becomes lost, If so, where is the need to carry Pydgosofing bus notailer to atgesery farom end two notify anoitibnos eldeserments of timbus volv the Quest imposes upon us if the very end of the en'T faminated asi ment erom on dirow at seem answer is that these are half-truthe, which taken alone, dengerously falsify the whole truth. The prosulli nwo sid to mijoly sai jon of paied mamuni at ed evelled-order meter to berow a at maivil ultimately and in his true selfbood a ray of the Mine Wind a the his should at the built onivid that live in their own filteery world of make-believe, but he himself lives in a world of truth end reslity. (126) Let us not forget that if the mood of inward -Is it avitarevbs at notionglast alegmon incominateb . vilaravba rol molislosmoo arelio od (127) Massan will may plan its utmost for security; but human destiny will have something to sey about the matter. There is no individual life that is . Mair juonitiw ed of as ereces es (128) It is not outside egonoles who do us the seviestuo jud mzad prijajasveb jaom (129) We build our personal Jerichos with much toda when, lo, Fate blows its relentless trumpet .busors off of eldeuro allew end bus (130) "We trail our destiny with us wherever we gysa ", jasq edt tette tonnes enog edt neva .co a Greek aphorism. (131) We get very hot and bothered over the incidental mishaps and disappointments of life; but Mature rebuics us. (152) Icompolastic Science came and in a few short centuries turned most of us into skeptios. It may tant blot ed of etaitnelos and salignus eroferent within two or three decades, their own further ex--no Iliw ajnomurjani awan nwo riedy bus ajnomireq side them to penetrate the etheric and paychic worlds of existence. The gods wait for the opporsheef rieds oint fiel wer eds tol of income onside at ed Iliw seirevosath Lautneve esent to dirow edl' a to viller ent to notistation of vivisor ried; ew jadi wal ent tell a new anibavered wal Larom to total even ent to total agent Lada

(132) (Cont.) and the law that our own diseased thoughts have created many of our own bodily dis-(133) We need not dally because we believe in destiny. The Overself is deeper than destiny. The Overself is omnipotent; the related links of the chain of Fate fall to the ground at its bidding; it is worse to disbelieve in the Overself and its supremacy than to believe in destiny and its power - not that the Overself can outwit destiny, it merely dissolves it. (134) Only a few possess a philosophical conception of their religion. (135) Life has no real purpose; it has just gone on - man lives and lives, but the iron law of Compensation guards it - producing effects from Cause good or bad - and adjusting the good or bad acts of man to the consequences. (136) There is no wilful evil but there are mistakes. No man commits evil for its own sake but because he mistakenly identifies it with his own good. In other words, he takes something as a means to his happiness which is not really so -(137) So are we blown about to different corners of the world by the strong wind of destiny. (138) The tragedy of life lies in its transitory nature. Ambitions rise only to fall. Even loves come only, eventually, to depart. (139) If our independent choice is to play no part on the stage of events then life becomes a mere travesty. (140) A man walks through life happily once he has turned his eyes away from these terrestrial illusions. (141) Crowns are the play-things of Destiny. Worship none because he is a king; worship him only if he is a Mani (142) This apparently insignificant event was really the turnway to my journey. (143) Whoever will take the trouble to investigate the subject can discover that the events of life concur with the changes indicated in the skies. (144) Nature sends in her bill eventually and demands payment. (145) A wise man will seek to study himself, a fool will be busy with others. (146) The elastic predictions of these soothsayers will hit many events. (147) We dash in vain against the rock of destiny.

(IIVX) (132) (Cont.) and the law that our own diseased thoughts have created many of our own bodily dis-(133) We need not daily because we believe in destiny. The Overself is deeper than destiny. The Overself is email of the related links of the tanibble ati ts baworn out of Ilai stall to stade est bas TlearevO and al eveiledeth of earow at si sugremacy than to believe in destiny and its power the that the Overself can outwit destiny, it merely dissolves it. (134) Only a few possess a philosophical conception .noinilet riedt lo no enog faut and fi seaogrum Laer on and elld (del) - men lives and lives, but the iron law of Compen-- esual mort stoolle galouborg - il ubraug nolisse good or bad a said salisating the good or bad acts esomespeamed end of mem to waim ors eredd dud live Iuiliw on at eredl (861) tud sales awo sti tor live stimmoo nam oll . sealed nwo sid diw il settifnebi vinedateim od esuseed good. In other words, he takes something as a means to his happiness which is not really so -(137) So are we blown about to different corners to the world by the strong wind of destiny. violianard att mi seif elif lo voement edi (851) nature. Ambitions rise only to fall. Even loves .jraqeb of .vilcuinove .vino amoo (139) If our independent choice is to play no part on the stage of events then life becomes a mere travecty. (140) A man walks through life happily once he has -will Isiziserred eased worl yown acre aid bonnut sions. -row .vnidseC to agaids-yalq edf ers sawerD (141) ship none because he is a king; worship him only insk a st ad li (142) This apparently insignificant event was really the turnway to my journey. efautaevni of eldport and owns Iliw reveally (CAL) elil to ajmeve ent tant revocate nao toetdua ent concur with the changes indicated in the skies. (144) Nature sends in her bill eventually and demands payment. Look a licemin ybute of Mese Iliw nam salw A (241) will be busy with others. (146) The elastic predictions of these scothageers . ajmove ymom tid IIIw (147) We deen in vein against the rock of destiny.

(148) There is no complete freedom but on the other hand, there is no complete necessity. There is a confined free will, a freedom within bounds. Philosophy makes, as the basis of this freedom in man, both the intelligence it finds in him and the Divine Spirit from which that intelligence is derived. (149) When we are brought face to face with the consequences of our wrong-doing, we would like to avoid the suffering or at least to diminish it. It is impossible to say with any precision how far this can be done for it depends partly on Grace, but it also depends partly on ourselves. We can help to modify and sometimes even to eliminate those bad consequences, if we set going certain counteracting influences. First, we must take to heart deeply the lessons of our wrong-doing. We should blame no one and nothing outside of ourselves, our own moral weaknesses, and our own mental infirmities, and we should give ourselves no chance for self-deception. We should feel all the pangs of remorse and constant thoughts of repentance. Second, we must forgive others their sins against us if we would be forgiven ourselves. That is to say, we must have no bad feelings against anyone whatsoever or whomsoever. Third, we must think constantly and act accordingly along the line which points in an opposite direction to our wrongdoing. Fourth, we must pledge ourselves by a sacred vow to try never again to commit such wrongdoing. If we really mean that pledge, we will often bring it before the mind and memory and thus renew it and keep it fresh and alive. Both the thinking in the previous point and the pledging in this point must be as intense as possible. Fifth, if need be and if we wish to do so, we may pray to the Overself for the help of its Grace and parden in this matter, but we should not resort to such prayer as a matter of course. It should be done only at the instigation of a profound inner prompting and under the pressure of a hard outer situation.

(150) Fortune heaped a pile of favors in his arms. (151) While man identifies this highest good with momentary pleasure, he will continue to receive the educative experience of suffering.

(148) There is no complete freedom but on in edent hand, there is no complete necessity. There is a confined free will, a freedom within bounds. Philosophy makes, as the basis of this freedom in man, both the intelligence it finds in him and the Divine Spirit from which that intelligence is derived (149) When we are brought face to face with the consequences of our wrong-doing, we would like to il .it delaimib of issel is to mainstime odd blovs is impossible to say with any precision how far this can be done for it depends partly on Grace, but it siso depends portly on ourselves. We can Melp to modify and cometimes even to eliminate mistree anion fee sw li asonsupsence had esonit counteracting influences. First, we must take to meart deeply the lessons of our wrong-doing. We wano to oblatuo anidion bas one on emaid binode selves, our own moral weaknesses, and our own monon sevication ovin bluode on bas testimuliai les chance for self-deception. We should feel all the cange of remores and constant thoughts of repentance. Second, we must forgive others their sins and anylegrue newiprof od bluow ow it au janisas is to say, we must have no bad feelings exeinst anyone whatsoever or whomsoever. Third, we must think constantly and set accordingly along the line -proru ruo of noiteerib eficaggo ne ni ejnice deinw doing. Fourth, we must pledge ourselves by a saered yow to try never again to commit such wrong-Iliw ew togbeld jady meem vilser ew il .aniob often bring it before the mind and memory and thus renew it and keep it freeh and elive. Both the thinking in the previous point and the pledging in this point must be as intense as possible. Fifths if need be and if we wish to do so, we may pray to mobrag bas esero sti to gled out tol liestevo ent in this matter, but we should not resert to such enob ed bluode il course ic rettem a as revero remni baretore a to neitagiteni edi da vine retue brad a le erussere ent rebnu bus guitquere .noitsutla

(150) Fortune heaped a pile of Terors in his arms. (151) While man identifies this highest good with momentary pleasure, he will continue to receive the educative experience of suffering.

(XVII) (152) Fate, in its last reckoning, is nothing but

the man himself.

(153) We take people too much at their surface value, their present position, and possessions, not recking the truth that unless we get first into the sphere of thought wherein their minds move, we do not really know them and their real worth. (154) The part that Fate had hitherto played in giving him hills of difficulty to climb entered not into their reckoning. The superiority of the Man was ignored because of the inferiority of the position.

(155) Luther was unharmed. He lived on, to carry out the work for which he incarnated, the purifying of a once great religion from the selfishness and sinfulness and commercialism which had made it

a byword among the gods.

(156) - learn to accept everything that happens to them as the will of the Supreme Father, and hence never grumble or complain about misfortunes. The Master may sometimes lighten the load of bad karma for a disciple however. Nevertheless, the karma made in past births is like a shot from a gun; we cannot recall it and must endure the consequences. But once one has surrendered oneself to the Spiritual Preceptor he guides our hands and prevents us shooting out further bad karma.

(157) We think that birth is the beginning and death the end of all for us. Theologians, Philosophers and sages have argued and disputed over this as far back as the memory of man can go, so who are we to say "yea" or "nay" to them? But when the noise and din of their jarring voices fade into the distance, when the quieter hours of evening wrap us around, fold upon fold, then it is that strange and sublime sense steals upon us, if we will but permit its coming, and says: "My child, what they think and what they say does

not really matter. I am by your side and I shall never fail you. Smile at Death if you wish, or fear it - but I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS."

(158) Life is a great schoolroom and Death is simply the next class, with a Veil hung between the two

(159) We are erratic pendulums who swing wildly

at the bidding of unseen springs. (160) Every man contributes his own quota towards his fate.

(IIVX) (152) Fates in its last reckoning, is nothing but .Treamid mam odf (153) We take people too much at their surface value, their present position, and possessions, not recking the truth that unless we get first into the sphere of thought wherein their minds move, word their really know them and their real worth. (154) The part that Fate had hitherto played in bereins hills of difficulty to elimb entered not into their reckening. The superiority of the Men was ignored because of the inferiority of the ancidiang (155) Luther was unhermed. He lived on, to carry willing odd bedenreout od doidw wor wrow odd Jue ing of a cace great religion from the selfishmess and sinfulness and commercialism which had made it a byword among the gods. (156) - learn to accept everything that happens to them as the will of the Supreme Pather, and hence never grumble or complain about misfortunes. The Muster may sometimes lighten the load of bad karma for a disciple however. Nevertheless, the larma nede in past births is like a shot from a gun; we cannot recall it and must endure the consequences. But once one has surrendered oneself to the Spiritual Preceptor he guides our hands and prevents us shooting out further bad kerma. (157) We think that birth is the beginning and desth the end of ull for us. Theologians, Philrevo bejugalb bas beugra evad segse bas aredgeso this as far back as the memory of man can go, so who are we to say "yes" or "nay" to them? But when the noise and din of their jarring voices fade into the distance, when the quieter hours of eveming wrap us around, fold upon fold, then it is that strange and sublime sense steels upon us, if tayes one , moisson of timzed fud fliw ew "My child, what they think and what they say does not really matter. I am by your side and I shall never fail you. Smile at Death if you wish, or ". SYAWIA UOY HTIW MA I Jud - ji teel ai dised bus moorfoodes there a at elid (881) cimply the next class, with a Veil hung between YIBLIW gaiwa on'w amulubmec oljatte eta eW (281) as the bidding of undeen springs.

(160) Every man contributes his own quote towards

(161) We may then distil some wisdom from the bitter herbs of suffering.

(162) But their souls still live, behind the veil

or in newer bodies!

(163) The same man who is responsible for our mistakes is likewise responsible for our misfortunes.

(164) Suffering was my best tutor and out of bitter

tears I distilled the finest wisdom.

(165) For long I fought desperately against the notion of fate, since I had written screeds on the freedom of will. But an initiation into the mysteries of casting and reading a horoscope began to batter down my defenses, while an initiation at the hands of my Master caused me to suffer the final defeat.

(166) You cannot defraud Destiny. It enters un-

announced upon your best laid planse

(167) Fate bears our good and ill to us in her arms.

(168) This deadly doctrine of karma seems to leave us no loophole. It catches us like animals in the iron trap of fate.

(169) We may freely leave the future to our stars,

if we know that we can be true to ourselves.

(170) Men will mean about their unhappy past, and ache because they cannot undo it; but they forget to undo the unhappy future which they are now busy making.

(171) The man who hesitates to accept the idea of rebirth must confess, in his frankest moments, that he cannot reconcile the sufferings around him

with faith in a benevolent power.

(172) Who can calculate the years which shaped the primal atom into its latest form - the modern man? (173) By P. S. Srinavachari - "Karma is the inexorable law of cause and effect and fulfils itself by expiation. It is rooted in causality and leads to endless Samsara. Its necessity and irresistibility can never be completely overcome by endeavor and experience. The ends of justice require the apportioning of merit according to desert. Since human nature is rooted in culpability and sin, there is absolutely no hope of explating for the past sins and preventing their recurrence in the future. The ethical ideal carried to its logical conclusion lands us in fatalism and despair. It fails to afford us a sense of security against the evils of endless samsara. It breeds a sense of impotence, unworthiness, and irredeemable sinfulness. But love is more than logic, at least in

MORE)

(IIVII) "tid out mort mobely some wisdom from the bitter herbs of suffering, (162) But their souls still live, behind the veil or in newer bodies! (163) The same wan who is responsible for our mistakes is likewise responsible for our misfortunes. restlid to Sur bus rosust teed un esw gaireffue (186) .mobalw jasail edi bellijaib I omset on and tanings vistarogash inapol I anol vow (881) tion of fate, since I had written soreeds on the freedom of will. But an initiation into the mysof naged egocacron a gnibeer bus gnifase le asiret batter down my defenses, while an initiation to the hands of my laster caused me to suffer the final defeat. -nu steine il .vniised bearleb tommso uoY (881) semely blaf faed muoy mogu becausens (16V) Fate bears our good and ill to us in her - HIMPERS evest of ameed serial to enition vibseb sint (881) and alemine odil as senotes in the us no loophole. iron trap of fate. (189) We may freely leave the future to our stars, t we know that we can be true to ourselves. one stand worder their their new (071) some because they cannot undo it; but they forget to undo the unhaugy future which they are now busy melringe To sabi said Jupops of setsiteed only mam off (IVI) rebirth must confess, in his frankest moments, min bouces equireflue said elieneser donnes ed dead with faith in a benevolent power. (172) Who can calculate the years which shaped the Trem nyebom off - myet desial ati otni mote Lamiro (173) By P. S. Srinavachari - "Karus is the inor-Mesti affile bas toelle bas esuso lo waf elesto by expistion. It is rooted in causality and leads ticitalsorri bns ytissecon atl .crsams8 aseibne of tovesbne vd emostevo vistelomos ed teven nes vil and experience. The ends of justice require the sonia . freesb of muibrooos firem to mainoifreese enia bas villidagluo ni bejoot di etujan gemud ent tol muitaique to egod on vietufoada at emant past airs and preventing their recurrence in the facinol ail of beirres facel facidie off .orujui conclusion lands us in fatalism and despair. It fails to afford us a sense of security against the evils of endless semests. It broods a sense the solution of ences, unworthings; and irredcemaple sintuities, but love is more than logic, at least in (173) (CONT.) the divine plan, and God is Re-

(174) The pessimism which Buddha taught in India as religion, the tragedy which Sophocles expressed in Greece as drama, should warn us that the human will cannot hope to achieve all its ends in a universe where fate has the greatest share of power and where that fate deliberately opposes itself to the realization of human happiness and I speak here not only of earthly happiness but also of spiritual happiness. The tragic element in our days is ineradicable. The hostile working of the cosmic laws is inevitable. Yes, life means struggle. Its satisfactions are often short-lived. The man who congratulates himself upon the joy he finds in it had better beware, for frustration and privation are even now travelling around the corner toward him. And the man who finds life wonderful had better keep his thought to himself, or he will tempt the Gods to shatter his illusion with a more devastating blow than he might otherwise have received. What are the artificial pleasures of the modern age but really anaesthetics to hide either its boredom or its suffering, its emptiness or its discontent?

(175) He knows that fate moves in rhythms of gain and loss, in cycles of accumulation and deprivation. The force which brings us loving friends and hating enemies is one and the same.

(176) No situation will repeat itself in any man's

life in identically the same way.

(177) The present comes to us out of the past and the future is being made in the present. All three are linked together and a horoscope is simply their map. This is one of the oldest ideas to be found in human culture, this idea that man's life is subject to a higher power, that he is personally responsible to a higher law for his actions and that he cannot escape its retribution for wrong-doing or its reward for righteousness. The Stoics of ancient Rome had this idea and called it Fate. The Platonists of ancient Greece had it and called it Destiny. And the Indians, mostly Buddhists and Hindus, had it and have it and call it Karma.

(173) (COMT.) the divine plan, and God is Reddeemer as well as Law-giver."

(174) The pessivien which Buddha taucht in India as religion, the tragedy which Sophooles expressed in Greece as drama, should warn us that the human -inu a ni abne aji IIa eveinos of egod formas Iliw verse where fate has the greatest share of power of liest teach opposed the daliberately opposes itself to the realization of human happiness and I speak the to only jud aseniogad viditas to vino for ered THE THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPER days is ineradicable. The hostile working of the -aprita ansam ofil , soy .oldetiveni ai awal oimaco gle. Its satisfactions are often short-lived. The man who congratulates himself upon the joy ha finds in it had better beware, for frustration and privation are even now travelling around the corner toward him. And the man who finds life worder ful had better keep his thought to himself, or he will tempt the Gods to shatter his illusion with scirredto idgim ed medi weld guitateaveb erom a hervesely Latelities out ous tadw .bevieser evad ebid of solitedseesne vilser jud egs nrebom end lo estiner its boredom or its suffering, its emptiness or its discontent?

(175) He knows that fate moves in rhythms of gain and loss, in cycles of secumilation and deprivation. The force which brings us lowing friends and hating encedes is one and the same.

(176) No situation will repeat theelf in any man's

. yaw case ent vilseline is ali

the future is being made in the present. All
the future is being made in the present. All
three are linked together and a heroscope is simply their map. This is one of the oldest ideas
to be found in human culture, this idea that man's
life is subject to a higher power, that he is personally responsible to a higher law for his actlens and that he cannot escape its retribution
for wrong-doing or its reward for righteensas.
The Stoics of ancient Rome had this idea and
called it fate. The Platonists of ancient Greece
mostly inddhists and Hindur, And the Indians,
and it and called it Destiny. And the Indians,
and call it Karma.

- (1) The saints and mystics serve a high purpose in (XX.) reminding humanity of that diviner life which must one day flower in human evolution, but they do not serve as perfect exemplars of its final growth. The sages alone can do that.
- (2) There is too much prominence in my books for the benefits of meditation, too little for the possible dangers.

  (3) The mistake of the unphilosophic mystic is to identify himself with his fantasy-pictures.
- (4) The battle toosecure mental stillness must first be fought and won before the battle of the ego can be brought to an end. For it is only in that deep state wherein all other thoughts are put to rest that the single thought of "I" as ego can be isolated, faced, fought until its strenth pitilessly squeezed out, and destroyed at last. The attainment of this inner stillness is yoga; this conquest of the ego in it and after it is philosophy.

(5) He who has attained illumination but not philosophic illumination, most come back to earth for further improvement of those faculties whose undeveloped state prevents the light from being

perfect.

(6) The freedom which he attains is in the background of consciousness, as it were. For here he rests tranquilly in the mind-essence alone. No separate ideas exist here whereas the foreground is occupied by the ordinary ideas involved in human existence. He perceives now that the value of all his former yogs practice lay in its capacity, when success crowned it, to enable him to approach behind the stream of ideas to the bed on which it flowed i.e. to the mind-stuff itself. (7) He has to reject the form of the thought but seek out and keep what remains as its essence or being. Thought, which could never be rejected ever if he tried a lifetime. He must fix -- and he will need the utmost power of concentration to do so -his attention on this essence exclusively and steadily. . If to moits from the guitanstraine ale

(ONER

(1) The estate and mystics serve a big purpose in(II.) yeb end deum deide alif wentyth Jady to Blanmud gathatasy Liower in human s volution, but they do not serve as perfoot exemplars of its final growth. The tages alone can

(S) There is too much prominence in my books for the bone-Tits of meditation, too little for the postible dangers. The mistake of the unphilosophic meetic to to departy

bimself with his fentesy-pictures.

Jeum agontifita isinam empeaced sirted off (4) end to slited and eroled now bet leaded ad ignit one can be specialt to an end. For it is only in ork attituent mente fiz plevent sinds usen tritt as "I" to read the single thought of the adi libum Jabarat , becel , basslosi on ase one beyondseb bga adua bersengs vissefilig diponde at lact. The attolionent of this inner atiliness is regar this conscist of the ego in it and efter it is philosophy.

don and notifenimulate beniades see env oh (a) advas of Wosd agoo Jaon , noid allewill otagosoffin for Curkbar improvement of these faculties whose paled gor inglied; almover State bouglevoors

Denfeet.

-mosd and all all satisfies on delege money's our (5) or our of compations as it were, for here be of tendin somess-bulm old of thispneys attan boundard and agarant onen frina manut etaragee ni beviousi asan'i resista mis ve beliquose si milev and ladt the saviear and the the value of all his to see your practice law to like departor, which encess ordined it, to enable him to appreciate benified the Stream of ideas to the be

. Tiesdi liura-bnim and og . T. Lopedi et deli'm no sud Afgueda and le man let feet er es and all (7) To some see all the settlemen factor ones and the sees sea hadeel or so world have delige , dimuone to gride

(8) Everyqmystic has his point of view and unconsciously introduces it into his manical experience, as well as into his understanding and communication of it.

Alol

( ) The attainment of this deep state of oneness in meditation by an ordinary mystic may seem to be the end of the quest. Nevertheless the cycle of reincarnation will not end for him until he has become a philosophical mystic. For even though all earthly desires have been given a quietus, there will remain a latent desire to Know, to understand his own experience and the world experience. To satisfy this desire, which w will slowly come to the surface under the compulsion of Nature, he will have to develop intelligence to the proper degree. If he cannot do it quickly enough, then the work will have to continue into many other births as are needed to finish it. For nature is shepherding the human race not only along the road of spiritual evolution but also of intellectual evolution. (10) It is true that illumination of itself exalts character and ennobles feeling, purifies thought and spiritualizes action. But if there has been insufficient effort along these lines, then the illumination will only be temporary. (11) The great sacrifice which every aspirant is called on to make is the sacrifice of that ignorance which separates him from his Divine Source. This ignorance cannot be removed by the intellect alone, however, or by Yoga alone. (12) The last of the ego's grip will linger marks) on him in various subtle forms. Perhaps the willingness to be saved himself whilst leaving behind so many others entangled in illusion is the final mark to be erased. But it is a mark which only philosophical mystics, not ordinary mystics, are likely to be troubled with. Only a compassion of unparalleled depth and immense impartiality will put anyone on such a course as voluntarily to reamin on liberation's threshold

so as to help the unliberated.

(13) We will be able to manifest more of the Divine when he is developed to the point of being complete in himself than when he is not.

( Line

To edade queb slat lo Jammiata em (2) oneness in meditation by an ordinary mystic may seem to be the end of the quest. Mevertheless the cycle of reincarnation will not end for him until he has become a philosophical mystic. For nevi need evad sarlash yiddras fis daword neve a quietus, there will remain a latent desire to end bus conclusive ave ald busicrobus of word world exceptence. To satisfy this desire, which w will slowly come to the surface under the compulation of Mature, he will have to develop intelligence to the proper degree. If he cannot do it culcidy enough, then the work will have to continue into many other births as are needed to finish it. For nature is sispinarding the human -Love faulting to been ent anola gine Jon eser ation but also of intellectual evolution.

oxalts character and ennobles feeling, purifies thought and aptritualizes setion. But if there has been insufficient effort along those lines, then

the illumination will only be temporary.

(11) The great sacrifics which every aspirant is called on to make is the sacrifice of that ignorance witch saparates him from his Divine Source. This ignorance cannot be removed by the intellect slone, however, or by Yoga alone.

(12) The last of the ego's grip will linger marks on him in various subtle forms. Perhaps the willingness to be saved himself whilst leaving willingness to be saved himself whilst leaving benind so many others entengied in illusion is the final mark to be erased. But it is a mark which only onlinearly to be troubled with. Only mystics, are likely to be troubled with. Only a compassion of unparalicled depth and immense impartiality will get savene on such a course as to make to reamin on liberation's threshold so as to nelp the unil berated.

(15) Re will be able to menifest nore of the Divine when he is ceveloped to the point of being complete in himself them when he is not.

(41) Before the mind can readily receive and correctly transmit the spiritual consciousness. it must be prepared and trained.out galazogo

(15) Philosophy constructively trains the mystic in securing a correct transmission of his supernormal experience through his normal

mentality.

(16) Mysticism has been regarded as a last haven for the frustrated, the old, the sick and the tired. If this be so, are they not wise in accepting its sustenance and consolation? Is this not better than living without any hope at all? But it is a mistake to regard mysticism as unsuited to the others who are more fortunate in life, more vigorous in person, more optimistic in outlook. When ripened flowered and fruited as philosophy, it is available for them too. It will bring them inspiration, guidance, wisdom, serenity and balance.

(17) My inner labours do not express themselves wholly through these writings. Those who are intuitively sensitive to such ideas and personally sympathetic to their transmitter, may be touched at times on a purely mental non-

physical plane of being.

(18) I lay no special claim to virtue and piety which most men do not possess. But I do lay claim to indefatigable research into mystical truth,

theory and practice.

(19) If he were philosophically trained, he might know when to stop reception of the message and thus refrain from adding his own dubious opinions to its certain truths.

(20) Philosophy may offer the mystic a better understanding and a fuller transmission of his own occasional mystical experience but it also faces him with a grimmer prospect when that becomes permanently stabilized. For it enjoins him to abstain from final entry into the last state, the utter mergence of all individuality in the great nothingness of the All. He is to become the Savious of these he has outstepped, to wait and serve until they too are free from illusion and sin. Only an immense compassion

(A) Before the mind can readily receive a could provide enough force to keep him from crossing the threshold bareges of Japan Ji

edd entery viewthoundence vacceoitel (er) To notesimensus socreto a mainuosa at olieva Ismion ald danced some lange Lamouraque ald

mentality.

dasi s as becamer used and mateignal (&) has dote out, blo only astersein's ett of neven the three in they had been they not wise in al- Thelte comes and comes all articeson this not better than living without any hope maio ideym branco of the telm a at It due Tile is as theutica to the others who are nore fortunate in life, more vigorous in person, more optimistic bestori ace person't beneath rend . Modiso al JI .ooi medd to' sideliew at Ji .vinceolida es will bring them thepleation, suldance, wiedom, serenity and balance.

(17) By times languis do not express themselves wholly through these wildings. Those who bus assbi four of evidense viewlituint eas personally sympothetic to their trapmitter, may be touched at times on a purely mental non-

(13) I lay no special claimete virtue and picty which most men do not cossess. But i do lay olaim of laderatiently research into mystical truth,

theory and practice.

(18) If he were philosophically trained, he might mrow when to step reception of the medagine and thus refrain from adding his own dublous opinions to its certain truths.

(29) Philosophy may offer the mystle e better sid to nelselmanara vellor a has ambhederebau osis di dud considere levidere lanctescoo muo Proce him with a grimmer prospect when that occomes parametrily stabilized. For it endelse him to state of the line of the last state, the action merrence of all tadividuality In the rest nothingness of the All. He is to become the Savious of there he has outstopped, tilusion and sin. Only an lements comparation

numan reason but we must control human reason by mystical experience. (XX).

(22). Philosophy seeks not only to know what is best in life but also to love it. It wants to feel as well as think. The truth, being above the common forms of these functions, can be grasped only by a higher function that includes fuses and transcends them at max one and the same time--insight. The nearest activity in human life at its present stage of development to this one is the activity of intuition. From its uncommon and infrequent visitations, we may

gather some faint echo of what this wonderful insight

(23.) Two things have to be learned in this quest. The first is the art of mind-stilling; of emptying consciousness of every thought and form whatsoever. This is mysticism or Yoga. The disciple's ascent should not stop at the contemplation of anything that has shape or history, name or habitation, however powerfully helpful this may have formerly been to the ascent itself. Only in the mysterious void of Pure Spirit, in the undifferentiated Mind, lies his last goal as a mystic. The second is to grasp the essential nature of the ego and of the universe and

to obtain direct perception that both are nothing but a series of ideas which unfold themselves within our minds. This is the metaphysics of Truth. The combination of these two activities brings about the realization of his true Being as the ever beautiful and eternally benefic zent Overself. This

(24) It was our own widening experience and personal disillusionments that forced us to examine not only the profits of yoga
and the successes of its followers, but also the deficiencies of
yoga and the failures of its followers. Thus in this reconsideration there developed an attempt at a more scientific approach to the subject. And such were the practical observations
which arose out of these experiences and out of the analysis of
these failures, that they compelled us and must one day compel
other seekers also to look for a corrective for the maladies
which have affected the body of mysticism, as well as to discover a purgative for the primitive errors which have secured
lodgment under its name.

(25) What the intellect formulates as opinion, belief or observation arises out of its own movement in thinking. What the insight experiences as being arises out of the intellect's utter stillness so that it permits itself to be replaced by the higher

faculty which alone can know reality.

human reason but we must control human reason by mystical experience.

(22). Philosophy seeks not only to know what is best

(22). Philosophy gooks not only to know what is best in life but also to love it. It wants to feel as well as think. The truth, being above the common forms of these functions, can be grasped only by a higher function that includes fuses and transcends them at max one and the same time--insight. The nearest activity in human life at its present stage of development to this one is the activity of intuition. From its uncommon and temperature visitations, we say gather some faint eche of what this wonderful insight

(23.) Two things have to be learned in this quest. The first is the art of mind-stilling; of emptying consciousness of every thought and form whatsoever. This is mysticism or Yoga. The disciple's ascent should not stop at the contemplation of anything that has shape or history, make or habitation, however powerfully helpful this may have formerly been to the ascent itself. Only in the mysterious void of fure Spirit, in the undifferentiated Mind, lies his last goal as a mystic. The second is to grasp the

essential nature of the ego and of the universe and

to obtain direct perception that both are nothing but a series of ideas which unfold themselves within our minds. This is the metaphysics of Truth. The combination of these two activities brings about the realization of his true being as the ever beautiful and etermally benefic/ent Overself. This

(24) It was our own widening experience and personal disillusionments that forced us to examine not only the profits of yoga and the successes of its followers, but also the deficiencies of yoga and the failures of its followers. Thus in this reconsideration there developed an attempt at a more scientific approach to the subject. And such were the practical observations which arose out of these experiences and out of the analysis of these failures, that they compelled us and must one day compel other seekers also to look for a corrective for the maladies which have affected the body of mysticism, as well as to discover a purgative for the primitive errors which have secured looksmort under its name.

(25) What the intellect formulates as opinion, belief or observation arises out of its own movement in thinking. What the insight experiences as being arises out of the intellect's utter stillness so that it permits itself to be replaced by the higher faculty which alone can know reality.

(XX)

(26) Is it not possible to free mystical reception from these egoistic interferences, misrepresentations, exaggerations, distortions and falsifications? Yes it is possible. With the mystical discipline the mystic may discipline his ego, train his feelings, guide his intellect and check his intuition so that the truth breaks into space and time through his human personality in faultless purity.

(27) If you feel tempted to do so, you may study the cults and listen to the teachers but do not join any of the first or fellow any of the second. You will not find the true path amongst them. It is being marked out for you by your own higher self. Remain free and independent or you will be led astray. And the same will happen if you do not give up the project of studying in India. The need today is for Christ militant, for the spiritualization of life in the world and not for flight from the world. The appearance in our own time of anti-Christ Hitler is itself suggestive of this necessity.

(28) The history of modern mysticism has indeed become a his-

(28) The history of modern mysticism has indeed become a history of gradual declension from the fine disinterestedness of teachers like Emerson and from the firm truths of philosophic mystics like Eckhardt. I speak here only of the West, of the Europe and America whose evidences are most readily available to readers, but I know from bitter experience how true this also

is of the Orient. I must therefore plead for patience because the second volume will certainly contain that revelation which is mysticism at its best. But I do this only to clear the ground of the debris of ages, and to unfold for the first time in a coherent and clear manner the heretofore little-known highe mysticism which is utterly beyond these taints, defects and blemishes.

(29) What I have been endeavouring to do is to bring home to practising mystics and meditating yogis that the cocoon of abnormal psychological occurrences and extraordinary mental visions into which they spin themselves, is a phase of the quest from which they must emerge and in which they ought not to permit themselves to be detained; these are the accidents and not the

essentials of the question.

ment of the mystic who stops short at passive enjoyment of ecstatic states and the perfect attainment of the sage who does not

depend on any particular states but dwells in the unbroken calm of the unconditioned Overself. From his high point of view all such states are necessarily illusory, however personally satisfying at the time, inasmuch as they are transient conditioned and do not pertain to the final result.

Mysticism has a high place to fulfil in the scheme of hum. evolution but it must not therefore arrogate to itself the sol revelation of reality. In a correct appraisement of such values it will have to take second place. Its experience of unity is

(26) Is it not possible to free mystical reception from these egoistic interferences, misrepresentations, exaggerations distortions and falsifications? Yes it is possible. With the mystical discipline the mystic may discipline his ego, trein his feelings, guide his intellect and check his intuition so that the truth breaks into space and time through his human personatity an faultiess purity.

(27) If you feel tempted to do so, you may study the cults and listen to the teachers but do not join any of the first or reglow any of the second. You will not find the true path amongst them. It is being marked out for you by your own higher self. Remain free and independent or you will be led astray. And the same will happen if you do not give up the project of studying in India. The need today is for Christ militant, for the spiritualization of life in the world and not for flight from the world. The appearance in our own time of anti-

Christ Hitler is itself suggestive of this necessity.

(28) The history of modern mysticism has indeed become a history of gradual decleasion from the fine disinterestedness of teachers like Emerson and from the firm truths of philosophic mystics like Edchardt. I speak here only of the West, of the Europe and America whose evidences are most readily available to readers, but I know from bitter experience how true this also

Is of the Orient. I must therefore plead for patience because the second volume will certainly contain that revolution which is systicism at its best. But I do this only to clear the ground of the debris of ages, and to unfold for the first time in a coherent and clear manner the heretofore little-known higher mysticism which is utterly beyond these taints, defects and blemisher.

(29) That I have been endeavouring to do is to bring home to precitaing mystles and meditating yogis that the coccon of abnormal psychological occurrences and extraogrammy sental victors into which they spin themselves, is a phase of the quest from which they must eserge and is which they ought not to permit themselves to be detained; there are the socidents and not the casentials of the question.

To dust learn to differentiate between the partial attainment of the mystic who stops short at passive enjoyment of east tic states and the perfect attainment of the rage who does not

decend on any particular states but dwells in the unbroken only of the unconditioned Overself. From his high point of vical such about our recommend of the basever possessity throughout the basever possessity throughout on the basever possessity throughout on the basever possessit conditions.

systicist has a dish drow to fill the the scheme of him eveluation betolt must not showeders assegate to itself the col. reveletion of re lity. In a correct appeal sment of such values it will have to take record place. The exactiones of unity is

magnificent but premature, emotional and hence partial. Its

To view the inferior mystical experiences or the ratiocinative metaphysical findings otherwise than as passing phases, to set them up as finally representative of reality in the

one case or truth in the other, is to place them on a level to which theydo not properly belong. Those who fall into this error do so because, in the former case they ascribe excessive importance to the thinking faculty. The mystic is too attached to the one as the metaphysician is to the other. And neither can conduct a human being beyond the bounds of his enchained ego to that region where Being alone reigns. It is not that themystic does not enter into contact with the Overself. He does. But his experience of the Overself is limited to glimpses, which are partial because he finds the Overself only within himself, not in the world outside. It is temporary because he hasto take it when it comes at its own sweet will or when he can find it in meditation. It is a glimpse because it tells him about his own 'I' but not about the 'Not-I'. On the other hand, the sage finds reality in the world without as his own self, at all times and not at special occasions, and wholly rather than in glimpses. The

mystic's light comes in glimpses but the sage's is perennial. And whereas the first is like a flickering unsteady and uneven flame, the second is like a lamp that never goes out. For whereas the mystic comes into awareness of the Overself through feeling alone, he comes into it through knowledge plus feeling. Hence the superiority of his realization.

The average mystic is devoid of sufficient critical sense. He delights in preventing his intellect being active in such a definite direction. He has yet to learn that philosophical discipline has a steadying influence on the vagaries of mystical emotion, opinion and fancy and experience. He refuses to judge the goal he has set up, as to whether it be indeed man's ultimate goal. Consequently he is unable to apply correct standards whereby his own achievements or his own aspirations may be measured. Having shut himself up in a little heaven of his own, he does not attempt to distinguish it from other hea-

vens or to discover if it be heaven indeed. He clings as stubbornly to his self-rightenousness as does the religionist whom he critizes for clinging to his own dogma. He does not comprehend that he has transferred to himself that narrowness of outlook which he condemns in the materialistic. His position would breposterous were it not so perilous.

est lating emedians, emotions, product and hence pertial. He universe is incomplete and incoherent.

To view the inferior mystical experiences or the rotioninative metachysical findings otherwise than as passing planes, to set them up as finally representative of reality is the are one case or truth in the other, is to place thes on a level to while theyde not groundy belong, Those who fall into this orror do so because, in the former case they sacribe excessive importance to the thirting faculty. mystic is too attached to the one as the metaling lolar is to the other. And neither can conduct a human being beyond the bounds of his emchained ego to that region where Being slone redges. It is not that the gratic does not enter into contact with the Overself. He does, But his concrience of the Oversaif is limited to climpses, which are partial because he find the Overrell only within himself, not in the world outside, It is temporary because he haple take it show it comes at its own proces will or shen he can find it in modification. It is a funds for the tit mee ald funds will alled it samesed enculing the Hot-It. On the other hand, the sage finds reality in the for bus sould like it allow and as duroid to bires and special occasions, and wholly rether than in glimpage. The we the alega ent just accombin all sense drail atoldever

remnial, And whereas the first is like a filelering waterdy and waven flame, the second is like a lamp that never goos out. For whereas the mystic comes into avereness of the Overself through feeling close, he comes into it through knowledge olds feeling. Hence the successive of his realisation.

The delights in preventing his intellect being active in such
a delights in preventing his intellect being active in such
a delights direction. He has yet to learn that philosophical
discipling has a stemping influence on the vegeries of systiend emotion, opinion and famey and experience. He refuses to
judge the goal he has set up, as to whether it be indeed manta
altimate goal. Consequently he is unable to apply correct
standards whereby his own schievements or his own aspirations
may be measured. Having simt himself up in a little heaven of
his own, he does not attempt to distinguish it from other har-

vene or to discover if it be heaven indeed. He clings as country to his self-righteness as does the religions to whose he critices for clinging to his own degree. He does not comprehend that he has branchered to hisself that harrowness of outlook which he condenns in the materialistic. His posttion would himmos known were it not so portlows.

(XX)

Mysticism must not rest so saugly satisfied with its own obscurity that it refuses even to make the effort to come out into the light of critical self-examination, clear self-determination and rational self-understanding. To complain helplessly that it cannot explain itself, to sit admiringly before its own self-proclaimed impalpability.

or to stand aristocratically in the rarefied air of its own indefinability — as it usually does— is to fall into a kind of subtle quackery. Magnificent subgy is no substitute

for needed explanation.

(30) Such misunderstandings as that reasoning alone leads to realization, that it can replace meditation and that metaphysics is superior to mysticism, could not possibly arise, as will be seen from the second volume when it is published. For in this final volume the old gods will be restored but placed in new shrines; it will show that the earlier preparatory chapters were really leading up to it. These misconceptions are likely to occur because in the first volume I deliberately criticized certain things in order to stress what, it seemed to me, the time had come to stress. For I manted to clear the ground of all this debris, thus preparing the way for the higher mysticism unfolded in "Wisdom of

the Overself." The essential principles of mysticism and yoga have remained intact but are explained from a new angle of approach, the scientific-philosophic, so as to clarify the real issues. As the angle of approach differs, so does what is seen, appears differently too. I am fully prepared to apportion the blame for whatever mistakes I have made in the past, but I consider it is more important to learn how they have constituted stepping stones to my present-day higher knowledge. I have been engaged in a widespread mystical research for most of my lifetime, so that the conclusions which I have formulated are at least worth considering, if not more. I consider it a secred duty to free that which is so precious to me from the large falsifications, extravagant claims, ancient distortions, degraded doctrines from which it is suffering. I cannot remain silent and indifferent whilst its treasures are caricatured

by the unscientific and unphilosophical or whilst its truths are deformed and shamelessly cheapened by the egoistic, the hyper-emotional and the foolish. We must view this subject as a whole, not merely in its bright or dark patches. This means that we must be bent on realistically seeing both. Our morals must be tough enough to do so and exalted enough to accept the consequences of facing unpleasan facts without losing a far-sighted confidence in the essentia ity which as must not read so samply satisfied which its
out obscurity that it reduces even to make the effect to
come out the the hight of critical self-examination, clear
self-determination and settleral self-existenting. To
complain helplossly that it cannot explain itself, to att
admiringly before its our self-moclaimed impaleshilty,

or to chand article or to the remains of the control of the contro

for needed exclanation .

(30) Such minusions to the treasoning alone leads to realization, the tile on replace sectionists and that metaphysics is superior to specification, could not possibly arise as will be seen from the second volume when it is published, for in this filed volume the old gods will be restored but placed in new shrines; it will show that the earlier preparations are likely to coose because in the first volume conceptions are likely to coose because in the first volume and, it seemed to me, the time had come to strone. For I dollborately original contains that come to strone that, it seemed to me, the time had come to strone. For I show the original properties the course to strone in the first volume and the time had come to strone.

ine mishings to salababag Labinases off ". Leavey) off wen a mort bentalence our for Jendel bentamer eved appy ed as on althoughting of the sold and associate of as the are the real testion and as the regression of approach differen so does what is seen, appeared differently too. I am fully I ambitable mever also refer each out not become of become have made in the mant, but I consider it is more important be learn how they lave constituted stepping stones to my m and bepayer more leaved I have been engeld yeb-freeze my on combiell we le door not formered helicem bacomable Jasef de ore bedeferrol weed I done ambaulonce old breit which considering, if not more I consider it a secret duty to free that which is so secalcas to me from the large falsiffortions, or reverent chains, exclant distortions, degrad mismor Journe I aprirolling of di madde mort negliciach be berndasires our soussend of tallet in reflibel but insile

by the unselectific and unchilosophical or shilst its truths are deformed and shauchersly charpened by the egoletic, the hyper-emotional and the footish. We must view this subject as a whole, not merely in its bright or dark petches, this means that we must be best on realistically needing both. Our normals must be tough enough to do so and exalted enough to accept the consequence of facing uncloses facts without losing a for-sighted confidence in the essenti(30 contd) (XX)
worth of mysticism. For so far as we are aware nobody
within the ranks of mystically-minded capable of speaking
with sufficient authority has heretofore ventured to
explain the existence amongst them of large-scale gullibility, notorious charlatenry and failure beneficially to

affect public life, by frankly exposing the limitations, defects, errors and misunderstandings prevalent in mysticism

itself in a scientific and philosophic manner.

(31) Intuition had come to lose its pristine value for me. I cast about for a better one and found it in 'insight." This term I assigned to the highest knowing-faculty of sages and was thus able to treat the term 'intuition' as something inferior which was sometimes amazingly correct but not infrequently hopelessly wrong in its guidance reports or premonitions. I further endeavoured to state what the old Asiatic sages had long ago stated, that it was possible to unfold a faculty of direct insight into the nature of the Overself, into the supreme reality of the universe, that this was the highest kind of intuition possible to man, and that it did not concern itself with lesser revelations, such as giving the name of a horse likely to win tomorrow's race, a revelation which the kind of intuition we hear so much about

is sometimes able to do.

(32) "In language tremendous and unmistakable, philosophers had been informed that mankind had done with them; that they had been weighed in the balance and found wanting; that if they had no better Gospel than that to preach, they must make way for those who had....In the year 529 Justinian finally closed, by imperial edict, the schools of Athens... They had no message for mankind, and mankind no interest for them." In these picturesque words Kingsley's fine novel Hypatia describes the death of Grecian metaphysics, which had degenerated with time into mere logical debate. What is one lesson which may be derived from this bit of past history?

(33) Life is not a matter of meditation methods exclusively Their study and practice is necessary but let them be put in their proper place. Both mystical union and metaphysical understanding are necessary steps on this quest, because it

is only from them that the student can mount to the still higher grade of universal being represented by the sage. For we not only need psychological exercises to train the inner being, but also psychological exercises to train the point of view. But the student must not stay in mysticism as he must not stay in metaphysics. In both cases he should take all that they have to give him but struggle through and (XI) (bdaee 05)

worth of mysitoiss. For so far as as are mare mobody within the ranks of systically-simied capable of special with sufficient sufficient sufficient sufficient sufficient sufficient successful the sample of the of large-coals guiltidiffy notorious charleteny and fallurs beneficially to

affect public life, by frenkly expesing the limitations, defects, errors and mismeders andings prevalent in mystleism

. mones obiquelling has allineing and Money!

(31) Invuition had come to lose its oristine value for me. I cast about for a better one and found it in insight. This term I assigned to the highest inowing-faculty of sages and cast term I assigned to treat the highest inowing-faculty of sages inferior which was senething a same input the was senething frequently hopelessly erong in its guidance reports or premarktions. I further enjervoured to state what the old initiatic sages had long ago stated, that it was possible to unfold a faculty of direct insight into the nature of the this matter of the that me the highest bind of inbuilty of the nature of the that it did not concern itself whis lesser revelations, and that it did not concern itself whis lesser revelations, such as giving the mass of a horse likedly to win tomorrow's rece, a revolation which the kind of inbuiltion we hear so much about

is compliance this to do.

(42) Fin language tromendous and unmintaicable, philosophers had been infermed that manising had done with them; that they had been selphed in the belunce and found conting; that if they had no better found that the presch, they must make my for these who had.... In the year 559 Justinian finally slosed, by importal edict, the schools of Athens... They had no assumpe for manished, and manished no interest for them." In these picturesque words Kingaley's fine nevel hypatike describes the death of Grecian motoshysics, which had degenerated with time into mere logical donete. That is one lease which may be derived from this of past history?

(03) Life is not a unbber of medication methods exclusived their study and proceduce is necessary but let them be put in their proper place. Both mystical under and metaphysical understanding are necessary stops on this quest, because it

is only from then that the abutant one mount to the still

higher greed of universal being represented by the eage.
For we not only need paychological exercises to train the
inner being, but also psychological exercises to train the
rolet of view. But the student must not stay in mystleism
as he must not stay in metaphysics. In both cases he should
take all that they have to give him but struggle through and

(34 contd) (XX

come out on the other side. For the mysticism of emotion is not the shrine where Isis dwells but only the vestibule to the shrine and the metaphysician who can only see in reason the supreme faculty of man has not reflected enough. Let him go farther and he shall find that its own supreme

achievement is to point beyond itself to that principle of Mind whence it takes its rise. Mysticism needs the check of philosophic discipline. Metaphysics needs the vivification of mystical meditation. Both must bear fruit in inspired action or they are but half-born. In no other way than through acts can they rise to the lofty status of facts.

The realization of what man is here for is the realization of a fused and unified life wherein all the elements of action, feeling and thought are vigorously present. It is not, contrary to the belief of mystics, a condition of profound entrancement alone nor, contrary to the reasonings of metaphysicians, a condition of intellectual clarity alone, and still less, contrary to the opinions of theologians, a condition of complete faith in God alone. We are here to live, which means to think, feel and act also. We have not only to curb thought in meditation but also to whip it in reflection. We have not only to control emotion in

self-discipline, but also to release it in laughter, relaxation, affection and pleasure. We have not only to perceive the transiency and illusion of material existence but also to work, serve, strive and move strenuously and thus justify physical existence. We have to learn that when we look at what we really are we stand alone in the awed solitude of the Overself, but when we look at where we now are not isolated individuals but members of a thronging human community. The hall-mark of a living man, therefore, ought to be an integral and inseparable activity of heart, head and hand itself occurring within the mysterious stillness and silence of its inspirer, the Overself.

The mistake of the lower mystic is when he would set up a final goal in meditation itself, when he would stop at the "letting-go" of the external world which is quite propely an essential process of mysticism, and when he would let his

reasoning faculty fall into a permanent stupor merely because it is right to do so during the moments of mental quiet. When however he learns to understand that the antinomy of meditation and action belongs only to an intermediate stage of this quest; when he comes later to the comprehension that detachment from the world is only to be sought to enable him to move with perfect freedom amid the things of

come out on the other side, For the mysticism of emotion is not the shrine where Isis dwells but only the vestibule to the shrine and the metachysician who can only see in resson the supreme faculty of man has not reflected enough, Let him go farther and he shall find that its own supreme

schlevement is to coint beyond itself to that principle doeds off absent watchise its rise. Wystleism needs the check of shilosophic discipline, Metaphysics needs the vivification of mystical meditation. Both must beer fruit in inspired action or they are but half-born. In no other way than through sots can they rise to the lefty status of facts.

The realization of what men is here for is the realization off

To sinemels and the wherein all the clements to at il . Juseerq visuorogiv era inquodi bue quilee' , notice not, contrary to the belief of mystics, a condition of profound entrancement alone nor, contrary to the reasonings of metaphysicians, a condition of intellectual clarity alone, and still less, contrary to the opinions of theologians, a condition of complete faith in God alone. We are here to live, which means to think, feel and set also, We have not only to curb thought in meditation out also to whip it in reflection. We have not only to control emotion in

self-fiscipline, but also to release it in laughter, relexation, affection and pleasure, We have not only to perand energies the transfer of material bas your learned and evice also to work, serve, strive and move attenuously and time justify physical existence. We have to learn that when we -ifon bews edd at emois bands ou ous vilaor on Janu da Moof tude of the Overself, but when we look of where we now are named an individuals but members of a throng ing human community, The hell-mark of a living man, therefore, ought to be an integral and inseparable activity of heart, head esemilits suchroseys and ministe assures of least break break and silence of its impolrer, the Overself.

s ou fee bluce ad made at oliver revol add to exertine add final goal in meditation itself, when he would stop at the "Letting go" of the external world which is outle propelly an estential process of mysticism, and when he would let his

reasoning faculty fall into a personent stupor merely because it is right to do so during the moments of mental ouist. Then however he learns to understand that the antinomy of meditation and action belongs only to an intermediate stage of this quest; when he comes later to the comprehension of Jagues ed of vine at blow ent mort inemicateb tout enable into to move with perfect freedom and the things of (34 contd)
the world and not to flee from them; and when he perceives at long last that the reason itself is God-given to safe-guard his journey and later to bring his realization into self-consciousness— then he shall have travelled from the second to the third degree in this freemasonry of ultimate

w wisdom. For that which had earlier hindered his advance

now helps it; such is the paradox which he must unravel if he would elevate himself from the satisfactions of mysticism to the perceptions of philosophy. If his meditations once estranged him from the world, now they bring him closer to it! If formerly he could find God only within himself, now he can find nothing else that is not God! He has advanced from the chrysalis-state of X to the butterfly state of X.

If there be any worth in this teaching, such lies in its equal appeal to experience and to reason. For that inward beatitude which it finally brings is superior to any other that mundame man has felt and, bereft of all violent emotion itself though it be, paradoxically casts all violent emotions of joy in the shade. And when we comprehend that this teaching establishes as fact what the subtlest reasoning points to in theory, reveals in man's own life the presence of that Overself which reflection discovers as from a

remote distance, we know that here at long last is something fit for a modern man. The agitations of the heart and

the troublings of the head take their dying breaths.

(35) If those who have hitherto given their faith and thought to the ordinary presentations of yoga, will now give further faith and more thought to the higher teaching here offered, they need lose nothing of their earlier understanding but will rather amplify it. Nor is anyone being called upon to renounce meditation; those who criticize me for this are as mistaken as they are unjust. What is really being asked for is the purging of meditation, the putting aside as of secondary and temporary interest those phases of yoga experience which are not fundamental and universal. But meditation itself should and must continue, for without it the Ultimate can never be realized. Only let it be directed rightly. Hence the inferior yogas are not for a moment to be

despised but it should be recognized that they are only relative methods useful at a particular stage only. Thus they will take their place as fit means leading towards the ultra-mystic practices and not be confounded with them.

(36) The highest contribution which mysticism can make is to afford its votaries glimpses of that grand substratum of (Manager (Ma)

the world and not to floe from them; and when he perceives at long last that the reason itself is God-given to existing his journey and later to bring his realisation into self-counciousness— then he shall have travelled from the second to the third degree in the freemasomy of ultimate second to the third degree in the freemasomy of ultimate we wisdom. For that which had carlier hindered his advance

now helps it; such is his paredex which he must unrayed if he would elevate himself from the satisfactions of mysticism to the paredexions of shilosophy. If his meditations of some capterged his from the would, now they bring him closer to it! If formerly he could find only within himself, now he can find nothing class that is not God! He has advanged from the chrysalis-state of X to the butterfly state of Y.

If there be any worth in this beaching, such lies in its oqual appeal to expectence and to reason. For that inward beathfule which it fluctly brings is superior to any other that sundance can has felt and, bereft of all violent canotine thought it be, paradoxically easts all violent that the limit the paradoxically easts all violent that canotine establishes as fact what the subtlent reasoning establishes as fact what in any own life the presence course to in theory, reveals in man's own life the presence of that Overself which reflection discovers as from a conce of that Overself which reflection discovers as from a

this from a fit for a modern sam. The extlastions of the heart and

(35) If these who have hitherto given their faith and thought to the emiliary proceedabless of yags, will now give the chor that and more thought to the higher teaching have offered, they need lose nothing of their earlier understanding but will rather amplify it. Now is anyone being called upon to renounce meditation; these who criticise me for this are at missission as they are unjust. But is really being asked for i the purging of meditation, the subting aside as experience which are not implemental and universal. But necessarione which are not implemental and universal. But necessarions the continue, for without it the distribute on realized. Only let it be directed which can never be realized. Only let it be directed rightly. Hence the inferior yages are not for a nesent to be

despite the to should be recognized that they are only. Thus relative methods useful of a particular stage only. Thus they will take their place as ilt means leading towards the other mystle practices and not be confounded with them.

at colon muo entalleren do hiv nollied atnos duodata est (80) to enterdeden berra inti to secondly solvedov est brotto of (36 contd) (XX)

the universe which we may call the Overself. These glimpses reveal It in the pure unmanifest non-physical essence that It ultimately is. They detach It from the things, creatures and thoughts which make up this world of ours, and show It as It is in the beginning, before the world-dream made its appearance. Thus mysticism at its farthest stretch, which is Nirvikalpa samadhi, enables man to bring about the temporary dis

appearance of the world-dream and come into comprehension of the Mind within which, and from which, the dream emerges. The mystic in very truth conducts the funeral service of the physical world as he has hitherto known it, which includes his own ego. But this is as far as mysticism can take him. It is an illuminative and rare experience, but it is not the end. For the next task which he must undertake if he is to advance is to relate his experience of this world as real with his experience of the Overself as real. And this he can do only by studying the world's own nature, laying bare its mentalistic character and thus bringing it within the same circle as its source, the Mind. If he succeeds in doing this and in establishing this relation correctly, he will have finished his apprenticeship, ascended to the ultimate truth and become a philosopher. Thenceforward he will not deny the world but accept it.

The metaphysician may also perform this task and obtain ar intellectual understanding of himself, the world and the Overself. And he has this advantage over the mystic, that his understanding becomes permanent whereas the mystic's rapt absorption must pass. But if he has not passed through the mystical exercises it will remain as incomplete as a nut without a kernel. For these exercises, when led to their logical and successful issue in Nirvikalpa samadhi, provide the vivifying principle of experience which alone can make

metaphysical tenets real.

From all this we may perceive why it is quite correct for the mystic to look undistractedly within for his goal, why he must shut out the distractions and attractions of eartly life in order to penetrate the sacred precinct, and why solitude, asceticism, meditation, trance, and emotion play the most important roles in his particular experience. What he is doing is right and proper at his stage, but is not

right and proper as the last stage. For in the end he must turn metaphysician just as the metaphysician must turn mystic and just as both must turn philosopher, who is alone capable of infusing the thoughts of metaphysic and the feelings of mysticism into the actions of everyday practical life (37) He who shuts himself up within the narrow confines of religion alone, or mysticism alone, or metaphysics alone, shuts himself off from the great stream of Life. The way

(Bé contd). the universe mitch we may call the Overself. These glispees

If the pure was also invested non-physical essence that I ultimately is. They detech It from the things, ores tures and the street work and a new or this world of one, and show a line of te in the beginning, before the sorld-dream made its appearance. Thus mystistes at its farthest stroben, which is Mirwikelps sensible anables and to bring about the temporary dis a resarrance of the world-dream and come into comprehension of the Mind within wildh, and from wideh, the dressi energes. the mystle in very truth conducts the funeral service of the physical world as he has hitherto known it, which includes his own ego. But this is as far as mysticism con take him, It is on illustration and rere experience, but it is not the end. For the next tesk which he must undertake if he is to Leer as hirow sids to especiases and estates of all somewhat with his experience of the Overself as real. And this he con do only by studying the world's own nature, laying bere its mentalistic character and time bringing it within the same circle as its source, the Mind. If he succeeds in doing this and in establishing this relation correctly, he will have finished his apprenticealing ascended to the ultimate truth and become a chilosopher. Themcororward he will not deny the world but second it.

The metarolen may also perform this task and obtain a

edt bas bires odt liessid to gathasterobar installetal And he has this adventage over the mystic, that his understanding becomes permanent whereas the mystic's rest checretion must pass. But If he has not passed through in a as ofelowerd as mismy like it assistant isother and of the ut a kernel. For these exercises, when led to their ablyong thiname anically in Mirelpa seasing provide the vivilying principle of experience which alone can make

metaphysical teneta real,

From all this we may perceive why it is quite correct for the systic to look undistractedly within for his goal, sky vilvas to anolioarita bas anolioariaib adt two juda dans ad life in order to penetrate the sacred precinct, and shy solitude, ascettoism, meditation, tronce, and emotion play the most important roles in his particular experience. What ton al fund and and to recome but sight at galeb at en

right and proper as the last stage. For in the end he must form malelaydeaden and as faut meletaydeaden wrot turn arole at one redgeading must turn died as tent has pitters capable of infusing the thoughts of metaphysic and the fealings of mysticism into the actions of everyday practical its (W) He she shake himself up within the marrow confines of "cligion slone, or mystletem alone, or metaphysics alone, clube himself off from the great streem of Life. The way

(36 contd) (XX)

the universe which we may call the Overself. These glimpses reveal It in the pure unmanifest non-physical essence that It ultimately is. They detach It from the things, creatures and thoughts which make up this world of ours, and show It as It is in the beginning, before the world-dream made its appearance. Thus mysticism at its farthest stretch, which is Nirvikalpa samadhi, enables man to bring about the temporary dis

appearance of the world-dream and come into comprehension of the Mind within which, and from which, the dream emerges. The mystic in very truth conducts the funeral service of the physical world as he has hitherto known it, which includes his own ego. But this is as far as mysticism can take him. It is an illuminative and rare experience, but it is not the end. For the next task which he must undertake if he is to advance is to relate his experience of this world as real with his experience of the Overself as real. And this he can do only by studying the world's own nature, laying bare its mentalistic character and thus bringing it within the same circle as its source, the Mind. If he succeeds in doing this and in establishing this relation correctly, he will have finished his apprenticeship, ascended to the ultimate truth and become a philosopher. Thenceforward he will not deny the world but accept it.

The metaphysician may also perform this task and obtain ar intellectual understanding of himself, the world and the Overself. And he has this advantage over the mystic, that his understanding becomes permanent whereas the mystic's rapt absorption must pass. But if he has not passed through the mystical exercises it will remain as incomplete as a nut without a kernel. For these exercises, when led to their logical and successful issue in Nirvikalpa samadhi, provide the vivifying principle of experience which alone can make

metaphysical tenets real.

From all this we may perceive why it is quite correct for the mystic to look undistractedly within for his goal, why he must shut out the distractions and attractions of eartly life in order to penetrate the sacred precinct, and why solitude, asceticism, meditation, trance, and emotion play the most important roles in his particular experience. What he is doing is right and proper at his stage, but is not

right and proper as the last stage. For in the end he must turn metaphysician just as the metaphysician must turn mystic and just as both must turn philosopher, who is alone capable of infusing the thoughts of metaphysic and the feelings of mysticism into the actions of everyday practical life (37) He who shuts himself up within the narrow confines of religion alone, or mysticism alone, or metaphysics alone, shuts himself off from the great stream of Life. The way

(56 contd) (55 to the wall the Overself. Those glimpses

the universe which we may only the Overself. Those graphed yeven It in the pure unandfest non-physical escence that I ultimately is. They detach It from the things, oreclares and thoughts which sake up this world of ours, and show It as It is in the beginning, before the world-dress made its appearance. Thus mysticism at its furthest stretch, which is Mirrially samadhi, enchles man to bring about the temporary distinguished samadhi, enchles man to bring about the temporary dis

a pearance of the world-dream and come into comprehension of the Mind within which, and from which, the dream exerges, ent to solvess Ismen't ent atombeen during your at ableys our nebulent delike it moral of said as he as bloom includes his own eyo. But this is as far as mysticism can take him. It is an illustrative and rere experience, but it is not the ond. Wer the next tesk which he sust undertake if he is to Lear as hirow sidd to cometrecase aid edular od al comeyba with his experience of the dwarelf as real. And this he co do only by studying the world's own nature, laying bare its mentalis the character and time bringing it within the same circle as its source, the Mind. If he succeeds in doing Alle en glicorroo colisier aldi mainalidesse al bus aldi have finished his apprendicesing, ascended to the ultimate ten like od brancetonnest . Thencetonard he will not deny the rord but accept it.

The metaphysician may also perform this task and obtain a

intellectual understanding of himself, the world and the Overcelf. And he has this advantage over the mystic, that his anderstanding becomes permanent whereas the mystic's rapt cheorphion must pass. But if he has not passed through the systical exercises it will remain as incomplete as a mutched at them. For these exercises, when led to their logical and execessful issue in Mirylicalpa samachi, provide the vivilying principle of experience which alone our make metaphysical tenets real.

From all this we may perceive why it is quite correct for the mystic to look undistractedly within for his goal, why he must shut out the distractions and attractions of early life in order to penetrate the secred precinct, and why solitude, asceticism, meditation, trames, and emotion play the most important roles in his particular experience, that he is doing is right and proper at his stage, but is not

right and proper as the lest stage. For in the end he must turn metaphysician fust as the metaphysician must turn pystic and just as both must turn philosopher, who is alone capable of infusing the thoughts of metaphysic and the feelings of mystician into the actions of everyday practical life (FT) he who shuts idmedif up within the narrow confines of called the slone, or mystician alone, or metaphysics alone,

dubs himself off from the great stream of Life. The way

(37 contd) must embrace many apparently antithetica(XX) things yet it is really one. Hence the wise man will first evoke within self those diverse elements which are next to be co-ordinated into the rounded entirety of a splendid harmony. Hence too the foolishness of the imprudent mystic who abandons his critical faculties on the threshold of his cuest and who scorns the guidance of reasoned knowledge, wanders haphasard along a path not without its dangers for it skirts at times the very edge of the precipices of madness, delirium, deception and error. For such scientific and metaphysical knowledge acts as both pilot for the journey and check against its dangers. Without it a man gropes alone and blindfolded through the worlddarkness. He does not know the proper meaning, place and purpose of his multiform experiences. He does not understand that the ecstasies, the visions, and the devotions which have consumed his heart must later give place to the calm, formless and abstract insight of philosophy. And it was because Ramakrishna was divinely led in the deepest sense of the term that he eventually accepted this fact and submitted to the philosophical initiation at the hands of Tota Puri and thus set out to climb the ascent from being a visionary tobecoming a sage. The lesson of this is that man, like all else, must be viewed in his entirety. Perhaps Hegel's great-

est contribution was his discovery of the Dialectical Principle. For it showed the imperative need of surveying all round a matter and of understanding it in the fulness of its entire being rather than in the narrowness of a single facet. Ignorance of this important principle is one of the several factors responsible for the birth of fanatical fads, cranky cults and futile revolutions. In the application of

this principle, reason rises to its highest.

(38) The mystic who has never brought his achievements to the ber of reasoned enquiry, is flapping his lopsided way on a single wing.

(39) How can the mystic ever solve these problems when he has not even become conscious of the need for their solution?

(40) Yoga and Reflection are two wings of the same bird and

perfect flight depends on possession of both.

(41) No mystic experience is continuous and permanent. All mystic experiences come to man in broken fragments. It is therefore the task of philosophy to turn them into a coherent and systematic correlation with the rest of man's experience. And it can do this successfully only by examining mysticism with as much criticism as it must examine it with sympathy; it should neither take trance-reports at their face value nor dismiss them as being of less importance than ordinary sense-reports.

(XX contd) must embrace many apparently antithetica(XX) tibu nem only ond, Home the wise men will ors delin atmemele earevib ecodi Mea midia eleve teril a lo vioritme behavor off ofal behauthwo-os of of dien splendid harmony. Honce too the foolishmess of the increadent my stile who absendence his orithand landties on the threshold of his quest and who scorns the guidence of reasoned knowledge, wanders happeared along a nath not of the very old nearly is adults it will respect the very edge of the precipioss of mediess, deliving, deception and error, Mod as also enhaltered factoriouston bus allittueton four well pilot for the journey and check against its dammers. Mithout -birow out descent behindentid bus encis secors mest a it derimers. He does not know the proper meaning, place and propose of his multiform executences. He does not understand that the costenies, the visions, and the devotions which mino cut of coalg ovin abdal faum Jusci ald beginned ovad formions and abstract tambiant or shillosophy. And it was because Remeletable was divincly led in the despect some of the term that he eventually economic this fact and subsitted buff afor to sheed edd to moldalding Leginoccoling odd of and thus set out to climb the ascent from being a visionary tipoconing a sage. The leason of this is that sam, like ell cles, must be viewed is his entirety. Perhaps Hegel's great-

Individual of the incomment of the properties of the principle. For it should be impossible to be surveying all round a matter and of understanding it in the friends of the salphes of the entire being rather than in the nurrosmess of alaphe of the one is an incomment principle is one of the burth of fencial factors responsible for the burth of fencial factor of the further out further responsible for the highest of the highest.

(50) The mystic who has never brought his achievements to the

.gula elgale

(33) How out the mystic ever solve these problems when he has not even become conscious of the most for their solutions (40) Yogs and Reflection are two wings of the same bird and

perfect flight depends on possession of both.

(41) No myethe experience is continuous and permanent. (11 mystic experiences come to men in broken fragments. It is

blandour the task of philosophy to turn them into a coherent and systematic correlation with the rest of man's experience, and it can do this emcossibily only by examining myetleten with as much oriticism as it must examine it with cyupethy; it should neither take trance-reports at their face value nor dismiss them as being of less importance then ordinary sense reports.

(42) The line of demarcation between the lower the higher mysticism is clearly shown. For the lower mystic has sublime experiences and makes inspired utterances but does not understand profoundly, clearly and fully what sheet experiences are more than the same profoundly and fully what sheet experiences are more than the same profound of the life of the constant of the lower are the life of the lower are sheet and the lower are like the possession who confessed that his all more restricted in the like Tennyson, who confessed that his all more restricted in the like the lower are like the lower and the lower are like the lower are like the lower and the lower are lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are lower and lower are lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are lower and lower and lower and lower are lower and lower and lower are

like Tennyson, who confessed that his "In Memorian" which was written to proclaim human immortality, was wiser than he himself knew. (See Socrates "Apology" 7, re this). (43) Snares lie hidden all long the route of the aspirant's advance. Perhaps the most dangerous of all is that of finding the whole truth in a single facet of it only and of gaining realization in emotional unbalance. Thus the yogi who hopes to reach the Supreme goal in mere blankness of mind has deceived himself as utterly as the philosopher who hopes to reach it in mere intellectual system-spinning whilst both have deceived themselves with a sterile simulacrum if, they agnormythes need of plactical and vivile action to maintain manual rheidthenables us to confirm the validity of ultra-(14) in he separatest spirit would she the pedition of truth on the single pillar of yoga slone or of metaphysics alone ends always in failure or worse, in disaster. When each sphere of activity whose integral union is needed for the

successful completion of the structure asserts its selfsufficiency it begins to suffer what in the individual human being is called an enlarged ego. The student of metaphysics who despises mysticism and the student of mysticism who despises metaphysics will pay the penalty of neurosis for this unhealthy and unbalanced state of his mental life. (45) Yoga methods, meditation practices and religious mysticism have all been given to the world for a twofold purpose. (a) as temporary disciplines, to sharpen the mind and enable it to concentrate on abstract themes, and to purify the character so that strong worldly desires should not interfere with one's power to think without prejudice, as for instance, the preconception that the material world is ultimate reality; (b) because at the end of enquiry when all ideas are seen never to reach the Thinker, the Yoga enters the Silence.

(46) I do not claim that sahaja yields ultimate reality: I only claim that it yields the ultimate so far known to

(47) But if we say that every attempt of the intellect to judge the nature of reality involves it in a maze of contradictions, that in short the Overself is impenetrable to thinking, this is not to say that thinking is useless and metaphysics is sterile. For the negative knowledge which they provide enables us to confirm the validity of ultramystic insight as well as to reject the validity of lower-

(42) the line of deserve tion between the lower the higher mysticism is clearly shown. For the low mystic has subline experiences and makes inspired utterglist bus virsele , vibusolova hustarebus don seeb dud soons CHARLET SINGLES CONTROL OF CONTRO -ehrorn howfore president buttered one Elusarious energy the the Sheets Wreetsteron of the design and the second of the like Tennyson, who confessed that his "In Memorian" within man written to woolsin human importality, was wiser than he himself knew. (See Sourates "Apology" 7, re this). etimerimes ent to otuon ent prof ile mabble ett sevene (65) advence. Perhaps the most dangerous of all is that of findin the winds to be wine time to be to the to me down and of well and realization in emotional unbelance. Thus the your who hopes to reach the Supreme goal in mere blankness of mind has or negod of redoccalling odd as wheelds as lisemin bevicceb resent to in more intellectural system-symming whilet both have deceived themselves with a startle similarmen if they ar thinks of botton elicity but Delicated the hear and prompt Continue of the Missississis of the Missississis of the Street of the Street on the single piller of yogu slone or of metaphysics alone onds always in feddure or worne, in disaster, When each sphere of activity whose integral union is needed for the -Mes all adress symbolis of the structure asserts its self-Laubivioni ed al dade colline of animed if your icilian insum being is called an enlarged ego. The student of metaphysics who despises mysticien and the student of mysticien and despises metaphysics will pay the censity of neurosis for this unhealthy and unbalanced state of his mental life. -trays sucistion bus sections motivibes aboutes syof (21) cien have all been given to the world for a twofold purpose. (a) as temporary disciplines, to sharpen the mind and enable it to concentrate on abstract themes, and to parify the refreshi jon blimne seriseb wiblion anonda jedi os redasredo with one's power to think without prejudice, as for instance etamitica ai hiros lairestem out fant noticepacearq ent reality; (b) because at the end of enoughy when all ideas are seen never to reach the Thinker, the Roga enters the sillence. willow edentile edicte states tand also don on I (86) of mond and os ofemidle the ablety it tout minte of I

of foolietic ent to seatte years this intellect to judge the nature of reality involves it in a more of contradictions, that is short the Overself is impendireble to thirding, this is not to say that thirding is useless and notephysics is sterile. For the negative imposledge which they provide enables us to confirm the validity of ultra--rewel to withthey out too too of as flow as indicat obyeys

(48 contd) mystic intuition. Moreover there is a (XX, certain chaotic vagueness about the lower-mystic experiention which philosophic enquiry introduces the cleansing breeze of system and understanding and thus brings into the clear light of self-consciousness what is genuinely real in

that experience.

(48) Others will take up this work where we leave it unfinished. If my effort can do nothing more at least it will make easier for those who are destined to follow after me a jungle-road which I had to travel under great difficulties. I have roughly cleared an area of human culture which my successors may cultivate and on which they may perhaps produce a perfect crop one day. I did what I could but the fullness of results will be theirs alone. The effects of my thinking will not fully declare themselves in our own day. It is not pride that makes me say that the volume which will follow "THE HIDDEN TEACHING BEYOND YOGA" will be the first methodical embodiment in a modern language of this tradition as well as the first synthetic explanation of it in scientific terminology, for the book will be called forth by its epoch and someone would sooner or later have written it. What is really interesting is not who will write it but the fact that it will be written in our own time. For something will there be achieved which marks a most important stage of human cultural history.

I have indeed undertaken what I believe to be a pioneer work. I cannot give my patronage to any particular system. I can bestow it only on Truth, which is unique and systemless.

For enough of the sacred presence is at my side, enough of the disciplinary self-transformation has been achieved and enough of the mental perception arrived at, to enable me to take up the external task of preparing others for illumination in their turn.

(49) We may welcome and appreciate the radiant ecstasy of the mystic's triumph but we ought not to appriase it at other than its proper worth. If we become so completely satisfied with it that we seek no higher goal, then our very satisfaction closes the door to the possibility of realizing the Overself. Only the sage—i.e. the master of philosophy, to which metaphysic is but a necessary stage—can appreciate the calm which comes with mystical bliss. The peace which mysti-

cism yields is genuine but fitful. For it can only thrive in an atmosphere of constant exaltation and when each exaltation intermittently passes—as it must—our mystic is left very flat. It is philosophy alone that exists in the very antithesis of such an atmosphere of comings and goings; therefore it alone yields permanent peace. The yogi may shut his eyes and pass his time in pleasant meditations but for large chunks of his day he will be forced to open them again

(ef contd) mystic intuition, Moreover there is a (XX) certain chaptic vegueness about the lower-mystic experient into which philosophic enquiry introduces the cleansing broeze of system and understanding and thus brings into the clear light of self-consciousness what is genuinely real in that experience.

-thus it event ow eredy from aidt ou east libr a moit (84) Mis di dasel da aven guidion ch men droife ym II .benahn make caster for those who are destined to follow after me a jungle-road which I had to travel under great difficulties I have roughly cleaned an area of husen culture which my cuccossors may cultivate and on which they may perhaps proont jud bluce I jan's bib I . vab ene gozo jeelreg a eono fullmess of results will be theirs alone. The effects of my thinking will not fully dealers themselves in our own day. It is not neithe that makes me say that the volume which will follow "THE HIDDEN TEACHED BETTOME TOTAL DO the first molithers aids to enameral probons of the traditions as well as the first synthetic explanation of it in scientific terminology, for the book will be called forth by its epoch and someone would sooner or later have written it. end the the really interesting in on who will write it full fact that it will be written in our own time. For something to agete there be achieved which marks a most important stage of ingana cultured history.

I have indeed undertaken what I believe to be a pioneer work. I cannot give my patronege to any particular system.
I can bestew it only on Truth, which is unique and systemiem

For enough of the sacred presence is at my side, enough of the disciplinary self-transformation has been achieved and enough of the mental perception arrived at, to enable as to take up the external task of preparing others for illumination in their turn.

(40) We may selome and approclate the radiant eastesy of the mystic's triumph but we ought not to appriese it at other than its proper worth. If we became no completely satisfied with it that we seek no higher goal, then our very satisfied tion closes the door to the possibility of realizing the Overself. (mly the sage—i.e. the master of philosophy, to which metaphysic is but a necessary stage—can appreciate the calm which comes with mystical bliss. The peace which mysti-

cism yields is genuine but fitful. For it can only thrive in an atmosphere of constant exaltation and when each exaltation intermittently passes—as it must—our mystic is left yery flat. It is philosophy slone that exists in the very antithesis of such an atmosphere of comings and goings; therefore it slone yields nermanent posce. The yogi may shut his eyes and pass his time in pleasant meditations but for large chunks of his day he will be forced to open them again and attend to physical matters. Then the world (XX) will confront him pressing for a place in his scheme of things and demanding rational interpretation. He has got to explain this antithesis between self and not-self, between 'I' and the world.

(50) Both Yogi and metaphysician takes his own activity as being something more than it really is. But taken alone each

is incomplete. He who candrop this misguided and inadequate one-sidedness and fuse both into a unity will arrive at a wiser and healthier existence.

(51) It was maturer experience and riper thinking which drew from my lips the frank admission that yoga could not

alone suffice to attain the goal.

(52) Both Yoga and metaphysics talk of a transcendent reality but neither can help us to establish ourselves in it by its independent unaided efforts alone. For neither takes the integral man in his wholeness but merely abstracts a theoretical portion of him for its own limited purposes. Thus the yogi takes his inner peace for the real and the philosopher takes his intellectual apprehension for the True. Only the true sage has united in himself the abstract thinking of the one and the abstracted attention of the other. Thus he has merged both their activities and correlated both their researches.

(53) Wisdom lies in looking into and recognizing the proper limits of both metaphysic and yoga and coordinating them harmoniously. Each is essential and admirable within certain limits; each becomes a dangerous drug beyond them for then its strength becomes a weakness. We must welcome it so long as it remains where it belongs; we must judge it harshly so

soon as it usurps another's place.

(54) We need not be afraid of deserting reason when it has finally fulfilled its lofty office. For the insight for which we exchange it is not really opposed to it but implements it. That which reason describes as the indefinable and infinite pure non-dual mind is actualized by insight.

(55) Why may I not be satisfied with the peace gained in meditation—This is a question which may justly be asked. The best answer to it is that those who have realized the Overself and know whereof they speak, themselves declare that

this study is essential. It is only through such study that the mystic can learn what the Overself cannot be. This negative result is not therefore to be deemed unimportant. For if he learns that it is utterly without form, he will no longer be deceived by visions or abnormal occult experiences.

(56) Why should we trouble our heads with philosophical study? Why is it not enough to practice goodwill towards men? The answer to the second question is that the feeling of

and attend to physical matters, Then the world (XX)
will confront him pressing for a place in his scheme of
things and demanding rational interpretation. He has got to
explain this antithesis between self and not-self, between
it and the world.

(50) Both Yogi and metaphysician takes his own sctivity as being somebhing more than it really is. But taken alone each

is incomplete. He who caparop this misguided and inadequate one-sidedness and fuse both into a unity will arrive at a wiser and healthier existence.

of a waser and neartainer experience and riper thinking which

drew from my lips the frank admission that yogs could not alone suffice to attain the goal.

(52) Both Yoga and metaphysics talk of a transcendent reality but neither can help us to establish curselves in it by its independent unsided efforts alone. For neither takes the integral man in his wholeness but merely abstracts a theoretical portion of him for its own limited purposes. Thus the yogi-takes his inner peace for the real and the philosopher takes his intellectual apprehension for the frue. Only the true sage has united in himself the abstract thinking of the one and the abstracted attention of the other. Thus he has merged both their activities and correlated both their researches.

(55) Wisdom lies in locking the and recognizing the proper limits of both metaphysic and yogs and coordinating them harmonicusly. Each is essential and semirable within certain limits; each becomes a dangerous drug beyond them for them its strength becomes a weskness. We must welcome it so long as it remains where it belongs; we must judge it harshly so

soon as it usurus another's place.

(54) We need not be afraid of deserting reason when it has finally fulfilled its lefty office. For the insight for which we exchange it is not really opposed to it but implements it. That which reason describes as the indefinable and infinite more non-dual mind is actualized by insight.

(55) Why may I not be satisfied with the peace gained in medital ion—This is a question which may justly be asked. The best answer to it is that these who have realized the

Overself and know whereof they speak, themselves declare that this study is essential. It is only through such study that

the mystic can learn what the Overself cannot be. This negative result is not therefore to be deemed unimportant. For if he learns that it is utterly without form, he will no longer be deceived by visions or shnormal occult expe-

riences.
(56) Why should we trouble our heads with philosophical study? Why is it not enough to practice goodwill towards men? The answer to the second question is that the feeling of

goodwill may vanish at the first bitter experience (XX) of being injured by other men. It will not suffice to depend on feeling alone; one must also get thoroughly and rationally convinced that goodwill is necessary under all circumstances, and not only for the benefit of others but even for our own.

(57) The mistake of the mystic is to seek in immediate feeling a reality through which the reason has not worked

its way, instead of boldly renouncing that feeling for the higher work of reflection and thus regaining in loftier form which preserves the results of that reflection whilst outgrowing its limitation.

(58) Both the technique of meditation and the study of meta-

physics must be brought into satisfactory adjustment.

(59) The mystic begins with what is nearest at hand, his own self, and introspects that. The metaphysician, on the other hand, begins with a cosmic view of existence. That is to say, he begins with the largest possible view. Just as a man at the foot of a hill need not unduly exert himself but can obtain only a short-range view of the surrounding landscape, so the mystic takes only the eager attitude but correspondingly gets only a short-range view. Only he who climbs to the top of the hill can gain the widest view; such a man corresponds to a philosopher.

(60) Insight can only supervene when thinking consideration has finished its work and relinquished its effort in favor

of an ultra-mystical process.

(61) Metaphysics is a discipline in rationalization whilst yoga is a discipline in detachment and concentration.

(62) Insight is the flower of reason and not its negation.
(63) The intimate union of yoga and philosophy is essential.

(64) Mysticism must have its insufficiency filled, its vagaries exposed and its charlatarries checked by philosophy. And instead of certifying philosophy as valueless, it must allow philosophy to certify what are its own proper place and value.

(65) "Shankara is never tired of insisting that the mystic vision of unity does not admit of rational proof and that thought when left to itself may lead to any conclusion in accordance with the excellence of the thinker. On the other hand he is equally emphatic on the need of rationalization as

a stage towards the attainment of the intuitional vision. Philosophy as the thinking consideration of things is for Shankara a discipline for helping the finite soul to give up its finitude. Through all his arguments there runs one tendency to translate into the language of rational thought that which is at the same time admitted to be entirely beyond reason."—Prof. A.C. Mukerji at 6th Indian Philosophical Congress 1930).

goodull may vanish at the first bitter experience (XX) of being injured by other men. It will not suffice to depend on feeling slone; one must also get thoroughly and rationally convinced that goodwill is necessary under all circumstances, and not only for the benefit of others but even for our own.

(57) The mistake of the mystic is to seek in immediate feeling a reality through which the reason has not worked

the way, instead of boldly renouncing that feeling for the higher work of reflection and thus regaining in leftier form which weserves the results of that reflection whilst outerconing its limitation.

(58) Both the technique of meditation and the study of meta-

physics must be brought into schisfactory adjustment.
(59) The mystic begins with what is nearest at hand, his own self, and introspects that. The metaphysician, on the other hand, begins with a cosmic view of existence. That is to say, he begins with the largest possible view. Just as a man at the foot of a hill need not unduly exert bimself but can obtain only a short-range view of the marrounding lands oups, no the mystic takes only the eager attitude but correspondingly gots only a short-range view. Only he who olimbe to the top of the hill can gain the widout view; such a man to the top of the hill can gain the widout view; such a man

(60) Insight can only supervone then thinking consideration has finished its work and relinewheled its effort in favor

of an ulive-systical process.

corresponds to a philosopher.

(61) Hetsphysics is a discipline in rationalisation whilst your is a discipline in detachment and concentration.

(62) Idelsht is the flower of reason and not its negation.

(65) The inclinate union of yogs and philosophy is essential, (64) Mystloiss must have its insufficiency filled, its vagaties exposed and its charlacteries checked by philosophy.

And instead of certifying philosophy as valueless, it must sallow philosophy to certify what are its can proper place and the can be called the can proper place and the can place and the can proper place and the can plac

(85) "Shankara is never tired of insisting that the mystic vision of unity does not admit of retional proof and that thought when loft to itself may lead to my conclusion in accordance with the excellence of the thinker. On the other hand he is equally emphatis on the most of rationalization m

a stage towards the attainment of the intuitional vision.
Philosophy as the bhinding consideration of things is for
Shankars a discipline for helping the finite soul to give up
its finitude. Through all his arguments there runs one tendency to branslate into the language of rational thought
that which is at the sums time admitted to be entirely
beyond reason."—Prof. A.C. Makerji at 6th Indian Malosophicel (ongress 1930)

(66) If the metaphysician rejects the fallacies of (XX) religion, if he abandons the exaggerations of mysticism, and if he expunges the deceptions of occultism, let it not be forgotten that he also retains whatever is valuable in them.

(67) The mistake of the mystics is to negate prematurely.
Only after reasoning has completed its own task to the utter
most will it be psychologically right and philosophically

fruitful to still it in the mystic silence.

(68) But the thoughtful mind will inevitably find that further questions arise. How was the world created? Why was it created? Why should the ultimate reality have fragmented itself into multiplicity? What is God? What is the Overself? The answers to these questions belong to the final portion of the hidden philosophy, the most advanced and most difficult of comprehension of all teachings ever presented in ancient or modern times to the mind of thinking man. Therefore they were reserved for the present volume.

(69) Meditation is only one stage, albeit an essential stage, on the path of realization. The yogi's attainment is

not the highest possible one.

(70) When we tire of groping our way through the misty profundities of metaphysics without ever arriving at any worth-

while goal, we return to mysticism.

(71) The lower mystic uses his mystical experiences as an alibi to justify his mental slothness. He knows nothing of that organized systematic effort to answer every question and clear every doubt which the higher mystic had to pass through before he attained the superior grade.

(72) When philosophy would isolate man from the fullness of life by placing him in the static section of it that is reason, it can only end in an artificial falsification of

world-significance.

(73) The sages have said that mere reasoning will not of itself yield realization, for the simple reason that the very nature of the Overself is transcendental. Thus the Katha Upanishad says: "This Atman now explained cannot easily be known...This idea cannot be reached by mere reasoning." Part 2. V.8,9.

(74) When plagued with metaphysical points as he often was, Gautama unfailingly adopted this point of view: In his own words, "And why have I not elucidated these questions? Because they profit not, they have not to do with the fundamentals of true doctrine, therefore have I not elucidated

them."

(75) Nobody who has had sufficient experience of the world can deny that this is a study which is infested from fringe to core with cranks, quacks and charlatans. Thanks to them the whole study has been brought into disrepute among well-

(66) If the metaphysician rejects the fallacies of (XX) religion, if he abandons the exaggerations of mysticism, and if he expunges the deceptions of occultism, let it not be forgotten that he also retains matewer is valuable in them.

(67) The mistake of the mystics is to negate prematurely.

most will it be psychologically right and philosophically fruitful to still it in the mystic silence.

(68) But the thoughtful mind will inevitably find that further questions arise, How was the world created? May was it created? May should the ultimate reality have fragmented itself into ambidiplicity? What is God? What is the Overself? The answers to those questions belong to the final portion of the hidden philosophy, the most shounced and most difficult of comprehension of all teachings ever presented in ancient of comprehension of the mind of thinking man. Therefore they were reserved for the present volume.

(60) Weditation is only one stage, clock an essential stage, on the path of realization. The year's attainment is

.one eldteseg Jeergid edf fon

(70) When we tire of groping our may through the misty profundities of metaphysics without ever arriving at any morthwhile goal, we return to mysticiss.

(71) The lower mystic uses his mystical experiences as an alibit to justify his mental alethness. He knows nothing of that organized systematic effort to answer every question an clear every doubt which the higher mystic had to pass through

before he attained the superior grade.
(72) When philosophy would isolate man from the fullness of

life by placing him in the static section of it that is reason, it can only out in an artificial felaification of world-simificance.

(75) The sages have said that mere reasoning will not of itcalf yield reslication, for the simple reason that the very
mature of the Overself is transcendental. Thus the Katha
Upanished says: "This Mean how explained cannot easily be
known... This idea cannot be reached by mere reasoning."
Pert 2. V.8.9.

(74) When plagued with metaphysical points as he often was, Gautema unfailtagly adopted this point of view: In his own

words, "And why have I not elucidated these questions? Because they profit not, they have not to do with the fundamentals of true dectrine, therefore have I not elucidated them."

(75) Wooddy who has had sufficient experience of the world can deny that this is a study which is infeated from fringe to core with oranks, quacks and charlatens. Thanks to them the whole study has been brought into disrepute among well-

educated people. My effort to present it in a (XX) thoroughly scientific and philosophic manner, to free it from all superstitious nonsense and pernicious practices, to base it on reason rather than on belief is in itw own best interests, and I claim to serve mysticism more faithfully by such effort than those who blindly, stubbornly and foolishly

allow it to rot and perish.

(76) What the Overself really is defies adequate statement. For reason falters and fails before its mysterious Void. It dares not claim a capacity beyond what it actually possesses. Thus the mystery of the world is the mystery of a soluble riddle hidden within an insoluble enigma. Nevertheless, we need not despair. For even if metaphysics is unable to explore this mysterious territory, it is at least able to point out its location. That is a definite gain. But that is not all. What reason cannot do can yet be done by the faculty which towers transcendently above it—insight.

(77) Metaphysics often degenerates into an idle academic exercise, a dull and dry subject which leaves its students emotionally starved, a vague and incomprehensible system of speculation which is useful for stretching logical muscles but useless for truth or life. But it need not be so. (78) Such studies as my books deal with may seem profitless

to those unacquainted with their practical value. More than five thousand years ago the most famous of Indian sages pointed out: "Even a little of this yoga practice saves from great dangers." Quite clearly he did not refer to the common yoga but to the philosophic one, for the utter inability of most Indian yogis to save their own country is obvious to every critical observer.

(79) Where reason fails us then insight may lead us aright.
(80) The aspirant must make upfor past deficiencies and

balance his emotional mental and physical equipment.

(81) Their path will be determined by their object. If primarily they wish to give themselves some satisfaction, they need not go beyond ordinary yoga. If however, they seek truth as well as satisfaction, they must go beyond it.
(82) The mystic is given a beatific foretaste as it were, in the acstatic experience which are intermitted.

(82) The mystic is given a beatific foretaste as it were, in the ecstatic experience which are intermittently his. But this is only a half-way house and he must not be satisfied with it. To make the thing permanently his own, to come into

lasting peace, he must first pass through the metaphysical region and then that of disinterested deeds.

(83) My final ancient authority that this combination of yoga and vichara is essential, is Buddha. He said: "The man discreet, on virtue firmly set, in intellect and intuition trained. The man with keen discrimination blessed may from this gx tangle liberate himself."

educated people. My affort to present it in a (XX) thoroughly scientific and philosophic manner, to free it from all superstitious nonsense and permicious practices, to have it on reason rather than on belief is in its own best interests, and I claim to serve mysticism more faithfully by such effort than those who blindly, stubbornly and foolishly allow it to rot and perish.

(76) What the Overself really is defies adequate statement. For reason falters and fails before its mysterious Void. It dares not claim a capacity beyond what it actually cossesses that the mystery of the world is the mystery of a soluble riddle hidden within an insoluble enigns. Mevertheless, we need not despair. For even if metaphysics is unable to explore this mysterious territory, it is at least able to point out its location. That is a definite gain. But that is not out its location. That is a definite gain. But that is not all. What reason cannot do can yet be done by the faculty which towers transcendently above it—insight.

(77) Metaphysics often degenerates into an idle academic exercise, a dull and dry subject which leaves its students emotionally starved, a vague and incomprehensible system of appealation which is useful for stretching logical muscles but useless for truth or life. But it need not be so.

(78) Such studies as my books deal with may seem profitless to those unacquainted with their practical value. More than it to thousand years ago the most famous of Indian sages pointed out: "Even a little of this year practice saves from great dangers," quite clearly he did not refer to the common year but to the philosophic one, for the utter inability of most Indian years to may their own country is obvious to every critical observer.

(79) More reason falls ug then insight may lead us aright.

(80) The aspirant must make unfor past deficiencies and

belance his emotional mental and physical equipment.
(81) Their path will be determined by their object. If primarily they wish to give themselves some satisfaction, they need not go beyond ordinary yoga. If however, they seek truth as well as satisfaction, they must go beyond it.

(82) The mystic is given a beatific forecasts as it were, in the edstails experience which are intermittently his. But this is only a half-way house and be muck not be satisfied with it. To make the thing permanently his own, to come into

lasting peace, he must first pass through the metaphysical region and then that of disinterested deeds.

(03) My finel ancient authority that this combination of yogs and vichers is essential, is Raddhe. He said: "The man discreet, on virtue firmly set, in intellect and intuition trained. The man with been discrimination blossed may from this gs tangle liberate himself."

(84) Thus reason and emotion no longer wrestle with (XX) each other and no longer oppose one another as antinomies;

but find abruptly a point of common fulfilment.

(85) The ordinary metaphysician can form no precise and impeccable idea of truth without the guidance of the philosopher's insight, or if he does it is purely a speculative one. Such insight remains the highest norm, the final criterion, open to mankind.

(86) We cannot accept the authority of logicuas final in

matters which are superlogical.

(87) There are likely to be many who will reject these criticisms and revaluations of yoga because they emanate from one who is a Westerner, and who is therefore supposed not to know what he is talking about insuch an exotic matter. Let us therefore learn what some competent Indian authorities themselves say: His late Highness the Maharaja of Baroda, who was famous for his frequent association and patronage of the most learned Indian pundits, scholars, philosophers and yogis, said in his inaugural address to the Third Indian Philosophical Congress held at Bombay 1927: "The Yoga system in its essence is a series of practical means to be adopted as a preliminary to the attainment of the highest knowledge. ...what the yoga system may have to teach us as to the preparation for the attainment of true philosophic insight/needs

to be dissassociated from the fantastic and the magical."
And at the same Congress, the general president, Sir S.
Radhakrishnan, did not hesitate to declare that, "The Indian tradition gives the <u>first place</u> to the pursuit of philosophy! (88) My critics argue in favour of a doctrine which I have

never denied.

(89) I could not remain silent any longer as it would then be inferred that I had taught a doctrine which had no basis to withstand criticism.

(90) Logical methods cannot cognize the Overself but only

construct a picture of it at best,

(91) The responsibility for such statements which have appeared on the paper jacket of my book, does not rest with me but with my publishers. Had those statements been submitted to me prior to publication, I would certainly have corrected all the errors they contain.

(92) We isolate the different human interests and faculties and thus fail to keep a balance between them, at our peril.

(93) If as philosophy shows, ideas, imaginations, kalpanas, have to be transcended to know That which thinks them, surely yoga, as the technique of suppressing them, is called for at the end?

(XX) dis alter regnol on notions and mosser amit (AS) to the rate and compet oppose and solder as antinomists a point of common fulfillent.

(85) The ordinary metaphysician can form no precise and impecuable idea of truth without the guidance of the philosopher's insight, or if he does it is purely a speculative one. Such insight remains the highest norm, the final criterion, open to markind.

ni leni? as signi to vitronius out iceose icense on (86)

matters which are superlogical.

(87) There are likely to be many who will reject these oriticisms and revaluations of yogs because they connate from one who is a Westerner, and who is therefore supposed not to know what he is talking about insuch an exotic matter. Let us therefore learn what some competent Indian suthorities themselves say: His late Highness the Maharaja of Bareda, who was famous for his frequent association and patronage of the most learned Indian sundits, scholars, philosophers and yogis, said in his inaugural address to the Third Indian Philosophical Congress held at Bombey 1927: "The Yoga system in its essence is a series of practical means to be adopted as a preliminary to the attainment of the highest knowledge.

... what the yoga system may have to teach us as to the preparation for the attainment of true philosophic insightneeds.

to be discassociated from the fantastic and the magical."
And at the same Congress, the general president, Sir S.
Radhakrishnen, did not hesitate to declare that, "The Indian
tradition gives the first class to the pursuit of philosophyl
(88) My orities argue in favour of a dectrine which I have

never denied.

(89) I could not remain silent any longer as it would then be inferred that I had taught a doctrine which had no basis to withstead oriticism.

(90) Logical methods cannot cognise the Overself but only

.teed to the to autobe a tourstance

(91) The responsibility for such statements which have appeared on the paper jacket of my book, does noticed with my publishers. Had those statements been submitted to me prior to publication, I would certainly have corrected all the errors they contein.

(92) We isolate the different haman interests and faculties and thus fail to keep a balance between them, at our peril. (93) If as philosophy abous, ideas, imsginations, kalpenas, have to be transcended to know That which thinks them, surely yoga, as the technique of suppressing them, is

called for at the end?

(94) They will then find, as Himalayan climbers often find, that after they have mounted what seemed the steepest cliff and reached what seemed to be its peak, the real summit suddenly appears before them. It was hidden because it was set back by an ice-covered ridge. Once again they must bestir themselves to arduous climbing and of a somewhat different kind. For theirs was an inconclusive

achievement, a partial and transitional result. This need not disappoint them for if their further climb brings them a new and wider view, the pseudo-summit can still be seen because it still exists, even though it will now appear

smaller and less important. (See also Para 127)

(95) Metaphysics in its finest presentation form could never have confronted us before this twentieth century. All knowledge and all history have been moving towards this grand cultural climax. We have had foregleams and approximations. summaries and condensations, of the hidden metaphysics ever since man began to record his thoughts but we have never had the opportunity of a detailed working-out of its every point until science appeared to provide the data which now render this possible. Magnificent indeed are the vistas now opened up to us. (see also Nos.113 & 118).

(96) Mysticism is not a couch to sleep on but a step to

tread on.

(97) The taste for art in man's handiwork and beauty in Nature's, the desire to make the most of earthly existence and the yearning for a full normal human life are properties of human nature which are as justly entitled to recognition and acceptance as is the quest of higher truth and ultimate reality.

(98) I have not swung overnight into the criticism of yoga but rather have gradually matured into criticism of wrong weighings on the scale of yoga. Yoga is approfoundly necessary to my own life as before. Only I want it at its very best and do not want to mistake its intermediate stage for its

final one.

(99) The mystic gazes at God with the eye of personal feeling. The eye of rational understanding remains shut. He must open it with the help of metaphysics to get a correct view. (100) These experiences because of their delightfulness and strangeness may deceive and detain him as they have deceived and detained a multitude of yogis and mystics through the

ages. They cannot bd avoided-indeed they are extremely valuable stages but they must not be regarded as the end of man's spiritual quest. The purely emotional interpretation of experience is dangerous to the knowledge of higher truth,

if indeed pleasant.

(94) They will then Mind, no Himslayen climbers (XX) often find, thet they have mounted what seemed the steepest cliff and reached what seemed to be its peak, the real exact enddenly appears before them. It was hidden because it was set back by an ice-covered ridge. Once sysin they must bestir themselves to archous climbing and of a somewhat different kind. For theirs was an inconclusive

schievement, a partial and transitional result. This need not dissecting them for if their further climb brings them a new and wider view, the preude-numerit can still be seen because it still exists, even though it will now appear mealler and less important. (See also Para, LET)

(95) Metachyrics in its first presentation form could never ineve confronted us before this trentleth century, all knowledge and all history have been meving towards this grand oultured olimex. We have had foreglesse and approximations, outtined and condensations, of the hidden metaphysics ever alone and began to record his thoughts but we have never hed the opportunity of a detailed morking out of its every point this possible, Magnificent indoed are the vistas most render this possible, Magnificent indoed are the vistas now opened up to us. (see also Mes.115 & 115).

(96) Mynticism is not a couch to sleep on jut a step to

treed on.

(97) The teste for ert in men's hendlooms and be uty in Beture's, the desire to make the most of earthly existence and the yearning for a full normal human life are properties of human unture which are as justly entitled to recognition and acceptance as is the quest of higher truth and ultimate

(38) I have not saving everyight into the criticism of yoga but rather have gradually making disto criticism of wrong weighings on the scale of yoga. Yoga is approfountly necessary to my own life as before, Unit I must it at its very bost and do not want to mistake its in exactlate stage for the final one.

Less transactions to the alle the bed in been of the fall (95)

Toylog of control to the control of the control of

egen They council to evolved their are this wealty of a valueble stages. But they surefact be reported on the cast of counts are thus quest. The purely excitantal interpretation of or erience is denoted to the knowledge of higher table. It indeed pleasant.

(101) The undiscriminating multitude are usually (XX) satisfied with orthodox religion; the more sensitive need mysticism, but only the intelligent and determined handful want TRUTH, cost what it may. Such alone will be willing to make the effort needed to comprehend the higher message contained in the new book.

(102) Unless the course of mystical experience is rationally disciplined, it is liable to take an erratic direction.

(103) If it be true that the hidden teaching effectually reconciles religion science mysticism and philosophy, it does so in the only way in which they can be reconciled by dropping them into their proper places and not by placing them all on an equal level. For it treats religion as an infant, mysticism, science and metaphysics as youths and philosophy alone as an adult.

(104) The philosopher will be a karma yogi to the extent that he will work incessantly for the service of humanity and work too in a disinterested spirit. He will be a bhakti yogi to the extent that he will seek lovingly to feel the constant present of the Divine. He will be a raja yogi to the extent that he will hold his mind free from the world fetters but pinned to the holy task he has undertaken. He will be a gnana yogi to the extent that he will apply his reflective and reasoning power to a metaphysical understanding of the world.

(105) In attempting to put the mystic on guard against falling into excesses and absurdities, against the crippling of his reasoning power we are swimming against a powerful current of emotionalism and prejudice and superficiality. (106) The mystic must disentangle what is his own veridic experience from what is super-imposed on it by tradition upbringing into suggestion and so on. He must be brave enough to be hard and critical toward himself.

(107) The object of the average yogi is to attain inner peace whereas the object of the philosopher isto attain inner reality. The two paths coincide up to a point but the second then proceeds farther than the other one. For example, asceticism which is a finishing point for the mystic is only a starting point for the philosopher.

(108) What we have to do is to take only so much of each important factor in life as is really necessary for a balanced life. We must beware of taking too little or too much. Thus a man may have dinner every day but should not live solely for the eating of dinners. So he may practice mysticism but need not make it the sole element of his existence. He should live not for mysticism alone but for the whole of life itself. He may be a practising mystic but should not stop with that.

(101) The undiscriminating multitude are usually (XX) satisfied with erchodes religion; the more sensitive need mysticism, but only the intelligent and determined handful want THUTH, cost wint it may. Such alone will be willing to make the offert needed to comprehend the higher message contained in the new book.

(102) Unless the course of mystical experience is retionally disciplined, it is Helde to take an erretic direction.

(103) If it be true that the hidden teaching effectually reconciles religion odence mysticism and philosophy, it does so in the only may in which they can be reconciled by dropping them into their proper places and not by placing them all on an equal level. For it treats religion as an infant, mysticism, without and metaphysics as youths and infant, mysticism, without and metaphysics as youths and obilosophy nione as an adult.

(104) The philosopher will be a known yout to the extent that he will work incensently for the service of humenity and cont too in a disintence ted sphirit. He will be a bhakti you to the extent that he will seek lovingly to feel the constant oresent of the bivine. He will be a raja you to the extent that he will held him mind free from the world fetters but pinned to the boly task he has undertaken. He will be a gram your to the extent that he will apply his reflective and resecution nower to a metaphysical understanding of the

ed to settending nower to a metaphysical understanding of the

(105) In attempting to put the mystic on guard arringt falling into excesses and absurdities, against the original falling into excesses and absurdities, against the originality of his reasoning power as are swimping against a powerfully, current of excitionalism and projudice and superflowlity.

(105) The mystic must disentangle what is his own veridic experience from what is sweet-imposed on it by tradition upbringing into suggestion and so on, He must be brave enough to be hard and critical toward himself.

(107) The object of the average your is to stinin inner peace whereas the object of the philosopher isto attitution in or reality. The two cathe coincide up to a point but the second them unoccede forther than the other one. For example, accepted as which is a finishment point for the aveit is only a starting point for the chilosopher.

(108) What we have to do is to take only so which of dach

ced life. We must bewere of telding too little or too

untoh. Thus a men may have dinner every day but aidlid not live colely for the enting of dinners. So be may related by this but need not adke it the cole elected of his endatence. He should live not for myeticism loss the for the whole of life itself. He may be a myeticism events but stop with thet.

(109) Resders must again be reminded and must ever keep in memory that the term metaphysics is used here to indicate the particular system called "Metaphysics of Truth" alone. This warning is a needed one. For perhaps in no other study have men so lost themselves in mere verbiage, so strayed afar from actuality and reality.

(110) Thus what intuition had affirmed and reason had confirmed was now verified continuously and implemented by

fate herself!

(111) Reason moves continuously around the idea of the Over-

self whereas insight enters it directly.

(112) But let it not be thought that the metaphysical effort is a wasted one. On the contrary, it is essential for training the mind to think correctly about the Overself, for supplying it with the firm conviction that such an ultimate reality does exist, and for encouraging it to take up the practical quest of ultramysticism; whilst after the latter quest has been successfully realized the metaphysical effort again becomes useful when the sage seeks to communicate to others a precise report and accurat e explanation of his own grand experience.

(113) We cannot afford to dispense with mysticism merely because we take to philosophy. Both are essential to this quest and both are vital in their respective places. The mystic's power to concentrate attention is needed through out the study of philosophy. The philosopher's power to reason sharply is needed to give mystical reverie a content of world-understanding. And in the more advanced stages. when thinking has done its work and intellect has come to rest, we cease to be a philosopher and dwell self-absorbed in mystic trance, having taken with us the world-idea without which it would be empty. We can only afford to dispense with both mysticism and philosophy when we have perfectly done the work of both and when admit the daily life of constant activity we can keep unbroken the profound height and selfless attitude which time and practice have now made natural.

(114) When we comprehend that the pure essence of mind is reality, then we can also comprehend the rationale of the higher yoga which would settle attention in pure thought

itself rather than in finite thoughts. When this is done the mind becomes vacant, still and utterly undisturbed. This grand calm of non-duality comes to the philosophic yogi alone and is not to be confused with the lower mystical experience of emotional ecstasy, clairvoyant vision and inner voice. For in the latter the ego is present as its enjoyer whereas in the former it is absent because the philosophic discipline has led to its denial. The lower type of mystic must make

special effort to gain his ecstatic experience but the

(109) Readors must agrie be reminded and must ever keep in momenty that the bear metaphymics is used here to indicate the perthodier system called "Metaphysics of Truth" alone. This marning is a meeded one. For perhaps in no other study have men so lost themselves in mere verblage, so strayed afar from actuality and reality.

-doo had measer bus beariffs had notificant Jade aunt (OLI) we bedroom loui bus winnerships had religious beiltrey won asw hemrif

fate herself!

(III) Reason moves continuously eround theides of the Over-

salf whereas insight enters it directly.

(112) But let it not be the ught him the metaphysical effort is a wanted one. On the cout may, it is essential for twelming the mind to think correctly about the Overself, for supplying it with the films conviction that much an ultimate reality does exist, and for anosareging it to take up the practical quest of ultimatysticism; whilst after the latter quest has been encoessibily realised the metaphysical effort again becomes useful when the same reals to community of again becomes useful when the same reals to community of again the same reals to community.

elicart again becomes useful when the auge sooms to communicate to communicate the communication of cate to communicate the communication of cate to communicate the communication of cate to communicate the categories of categories and categories

like our grand expendence.

viores setted to dispense with synthetes sometial to this because se thin to philosophy. Both are espective places. The quest and both are wital in their respective places. The synthete power to concentrate attention is needed through

out the energy of milesophy. The publical revertes content remove sharply is needed to give mystical revertes content of world-anderstanding. And in the more advanced stegos, of world-anderstanding has done its work and intellect has case to read the best and intellect has case to read, we cause to be a philosopher and dwell self-absorbed rest, we cause to be a philosopher and dwell self-absorbed in agrith the trainer, having taken with us the world-idea without which it would be empty. We can only afford to dispense with both mysticism and shilosophy when we have perfectly that the content that so the world and when wind his duly life of cometant activity we can keep uniquien the meadound haight and self-active have now made activities which time and practice have now made

(114) When we comprehend that the pure example of the reality, then we can also comprehend the rethonals of the integer yogo shick would settle attention in more thought itself rather than the finite theorem, when this is done the mind becomes weent, still and which is influently undistanted. This grand cals of non-duality cames to the dillosophin yogi alone and is not to be conflued with the invertent experience of emotional ecoton, claim with the invertence and in the integer, claim-word with a present as its enjoyer whereas in the former it is mheant became the philosophic discipline in the isolate to grant has seather the off world much make make has isolated to its denial. The lower tipe of world much make make has isolated to fin denial. The lower tipe of world much make

higher type finds it arises spontaneously without (XX)
personal effort at all. The first is in the realm of duality whilst the second has realized non-duality.
(115) The metaphysical scientist and the scientific metaphysician scorns the masses for making God in their own
image. It never occurs to them that they but duplicate the

process when they set up an arid dry unemotional and frigid

concept as Deity. For it is a dull and dreary God precisely like their own colourless character. For the metaphysician and scientist over-rate a particular phase of human
make-up-intellect and underrate another phase-emotion, when
each should be valued in its own place. To make intellect
primary is to upset the proper balance of life. It has a
most important place but that place is subordinate to the

higher values of life.

(116) It was Plato who rightly pointed out that experience is really a medley of changing opinions and conflicting beliefs, thereby offering contrast with the orderliness and consistency of reasoned knowledge. This is why we have to begin intellectual analysis of the world by separating the realm of sense-perception from the realm of reasoned perception as though they were entirely different. But we must not end with such an artificial separation. For in the higher stages we climb to the view point which reunites them again.

The Thought is then the Thing. The Appearance is then also

the Real!

(117) So long as the mystic is unable to function fully in his intellect, why should he expect to function clearly in

what is beyond intellect?

(118) Buddha did not go into deeper problems before he had gone into practical ethics. He taught people to be good and do good before he taught them to venture into the marshy logic of the metaphysical maze. And even when they had emerged safely from a territory where so many lose themselves utterly, he brought them back to ethical values albeit now of a much higher kind because based on utter unselfishness. For love must marry knowledge, pity must shed its warm rays upon the cold intellect. Enlighterment of others must be the price of one's own enlighterment. These things are not easily felt by the mystic, who is often too absorbed in his own ecstasies to notice the miseries of others or by the metaphysician who

is often too tied by his own verbosity to his hard and rigorous logic to realize that mankind is not merely an abstract noun but made up of flesh and blood individuals. The philosopher however finds these benign altruistic needs to be an essential part of truth. Consequently the salvation from ignorance and the attendant misceries which dog its steps, which he seeks is not for himself but for the whole world. higher type flateris arises sponteneously without tailed personal effort at all fine first is in the reals of duality the second has realized non-duality.

(115) The metaphysical scientist and the scientific metaphysician scorns the messes for making God in their can image. It never occurs to them that they but duplicate the process when they set up an and dry unemotional and frigid concept as Deity. For it is a dult and dreary God precise-

ly like their am colourless character. For the metaphysicien and selembles over-rate a particular chase of human
males-up-intellect and underr to amother places—emotion, when
cach should be values in its own place. To make intellect
primary is to upset the proper balance of life. It has a
most important place but that place is subordinate to the
higher values of life.

(116) It was Plate who rightly pointed out that experience is really a medicy of charging opinions and conflicting beliefs, thereby of reasoned knowledge. This is shy we have to begin intellectual analysis of the morid by separating the realm of sense-perception from the realm of reasoned perception as though they were entirely different. But we must not ten with such an artificial separation. For in the higher stages we olimb to the wise point which reunites then again.

The Thought is then the Thing, The Americane is then also stage The Thought is then the Thing, The Americane is then also

the Real!

(117) So long as the mystic is washle to function fully in his intellect, why should be expect to function clearly in what is beyond intellect?

(113) Enddha did not go into deeper problems before he had gone into practical ethics. He taught people to be good and of good before he taught than to vanture into the marshy logic of the metaphysical mase, and even when they had emerged stiely from a territory where no many lose themselves utter-ly, he brought them back to oth cal values albeit now of a much higher kind because based on utter unselfishness. For love much marry knowledge, gity man, shed its warm rays upon the cold intellect. Enlightement of others must be the gross of eners can enlightement, These things are not early felt by the mystic, who is often too cheers are not easily felt to notice the missing of others or missing of others and the own cestaples to notice the missing of others or by the metaphy to his hard and rigo-

rous logic to realise that meniched is not servity an abstract noun but made up of fiend and blood inmividuals. The philocopier however fines these benign alteriable needs to be an essential part of truth. Consequently the salvation from ignarance and the attendent misjeries which dog the steps, which he seeks is not for himself but for the whole world.

(119) It is good for an ascetic or a monk to sit idle and inactive whilst he contemplates the futility of a life devoted solely to earthly strivings but it is bad for hi to spend the whole of a valuable incarnation in such idleness and in such contemplation. For then he is fastening his attention on a single aspect of existence and losing sight of all others. It is good for a metaphysics to occupy himself with noting the logical contradictions involved in the world's existence and in the reason's own discoveries, but bad for him to waste a whole incarnation in fastening his attention on a single aspect, too. It is good for the worldling to accumulate money and enjoy the good things it can buy, marry a wife and adorn his home with comforts, but it is bad for him to waste his valuable incarnation without a higher purpose, and a loftier goal. Nor is this all. Mysticism, metaphysics and worldliness are useless unless they succeed in affording a man a basis of altruistic ethics for everyday living. The average mystic does not see that his lapse into loss of interest in the world around him, his indifference to positive and practical service of mankind, in short his whole other-worldliness, is not a virtue as he believes but a defect. Hermits who withdraw from the troubled world to practice the simplicity, monks who retreat from the active world to muse over the evanescence of things, defeatists who flee from their failure in life marriage or business to the they have not understood the higher purpose of incarnation.

flee from their failure in life marriage or business to the lethargy which they believe to be peace, thereby evidence that they have not understood the higher purpose of incarnation. It is to afford them the opportunity to realize in waking consciousness their innermost nature. This cannot be done by turning their face from the experiences of human existence but by boldly confronting them and mastering them. Nor can it be done by retreating into the joys of meditation. The passion nate ecstasies of lower mysticism, like the intellectual discoveries of lower metaphysics, yield only the illusion of penetrating into reality. For the world must be brought into the circle of meditation as well as the 'I' if the whole truth is to be gained. The one-sided monkish doctrine which indicts the world's forms with transiency and illusiveness must be met and balanced by the philosophic doctrine which reveals the world's essence as eternal and real. There will then be no excuse for lethargy, defeatism or escapism. A metaphysical

outlook often lacks the spark of vitality; a mystical outlook often lacks the solidity of reasoned thought; and both often lack the urge to definite action. The practical failures of metaphysics are traceable to the fact that it does not involve the exercise of the will as much as it involves the exercise of the intellect. The intellectual failures of metaphysics are due to the fact that the men who taught it in the past knew nothing of science and those

(118) It is good for an ascetic or a monk to sit (XX) idle and inactive shills he contemplates the futility of a life devoted solely to earthly strivings but it is bed for hill to spend the whole of a valuable incornation in such idle near and in such contemplation. For then he is factening his attention on a single aspect, of existence and losing sight of all others. It is good for a metashysics to occury himself attantion the logical contradictions involved in the

world's existence and in the reason's own discoverios, but bed for him to waste a whole theorem thou in furtening his attention on a single aspect, too. It is good for the gordell ing to securalate money and enjoy the good things it can buy, menty a wife and sdorn his home with conforts, but it is bed for him to waste his valuable incornation without a higher unyose, and a loftler goal, Mor is this all, Mystleian, metadhysics and worldlines are useless unless they succeed in affording a man a besis of alterdable ethics for everyday living. The average mystic does not see that his lapse into of some all that aid aid house alrow out al descript to back efects and precition to solves Institute bas svidiate other-worldliness, is not a virtue as he believes but a defect, Hermits who withdraw from the troubled world to practice the simplicity, morks who retreat from the notive world to muse over the evenescence of things, defeatists the

fise from their failure is life marriage or busines to the lethergy which they believe to be peace, thereby evidence that they have not understood the higher curpons of incornation. It is to afford them the opportunity to realize in waking cornectorsuses their innermost neture, This commot be done by turning their face from the experiences of human existence but by boldly confronting them and maximum them, Nor can it he done by retrotting into the joys of meditation, The passion note contestes of lover systicism, like the intellectual discoveries of lower meta-hysics, yield only the illusion of panationaling into reality. For the world must be brought into dawn electe and it it said as the as mobiether to electe out is to be gained, The one-sided months doctrine which tediers the world's forms with translandy and illustveness must be and elegent doldweathfocophic doctrine which reveals the world's essence as eternal end real, There will then be no encuse for letherty, defeation or escapione, A metaphysical

outlook often lacks the south of rescened thought; and outlook often lacks the solidity of rescened thought; and both often lack the urge to definite solidor. The practical failures of metaphysics are traceable to the fact that it does not involve the exercise of the intellect. The intellectual involves the exercise of the intellect. The intellectual failures of metaphysics are due to the fact that the men who taught it in the east wew nothing of science and those

(XX)

who teach it in the present know nothing of higher mystical meditation whilst both have usually had little experience of the hard facts of life outside their sheltered circle. The failures of mysticism are due to the same causes as well as others we have often pointed out. Finally the failure of metaphysics to produce practical fruit is partly due to the fact that they perceive ideas of truth and

not truth itself as the failure of mystics is partly due to the fact that they experience feelings of reality and not reality itself. The successes and services of the sage on the contrary are due to the fact that he perceives truth and. experiences reality and not merely thoughts or feelings about

them.

(120) The speculative metaphysician must come down from his

clouds of abstraction and face facts as they are .

(121) A mysticism based on the dualism of body and soul leads to passive mental emptiness, but this is not the same as the enlightened mental realization. As the Buddha put it when referring to Samkhya, one of the Indian forms of such dualistic mysticism: "This doctrine does not to Nirvana but only to the strainment to the Realm of Nothingness."

(122) All metaphysical study and all mystical exercises are but preparations for this flash of reality across the sky of consciousness which is here termed insight. The latter is

therefore the most important experience which awaits a human being on this earth. If metaphysics or mysticism is regarded as an end in itself and not as a proliminary, then its follower misses what lies at the core of one's life. (123) Insight into truth comes from a region which metaphysics cannot enter. Nevertheless his insight should be able to square with the reason and appeal to the heart. (124) "The ascetic yogis, those who are intent only on walk-

ing the path of inner peace drunk with the liquer of Semadhi. will awaken only after the effect of the liquor has disappear ed. "... says Lankavatara Sutra.

(125) The intellectual construction of the metaphysics of truth occurred subsequently to the living realization of truth. The latter finds a logical support in the former although for the one who has finished treading the path of enlightenment such support is not necessary.

(126) Those alone will ever understand the mystery of the Overself who are willing to penetrate beyond the fitful beatific consciousness of the mystical enstasy to the continuous

equanimity of the Sage.

(127) It is a common experience in certain parts of the Himalayas that travellers who ascend one peak or range which seems, as far as the eyes can see, the final one, find, the reaching the summit that a new peak or range, recessed back

-ave radial to mainten word inseres and at it does of theal meditation whilet both have namely had little exnowlease of the hard tacks of life outside their sheltered circle. The faltures of mysticism are due to the same causes as well as others we have often pointed out. Finally the failure of metanhysics to produce practical fruit to partly due to the fact that they perceive ideas of truth and and vitrag at assistant to smalled sets us blendt diest jou to the fact that they experience feelings of reality and not reality itself. The successes and services of the ears on the contrary are due to the feet that he perceives truth and experiences reality and not marely thoughts or feelings about (120) The speculative metaphysician muct come down from his , ora vedi as sinal easi bas nelformiada le abpolo Ives bus whed to satisate out no beasd maistaya & (481) leads to passive sentel emotinees, but this is not the same at the enlightened mental realisation. As the Boddha pot it thes referring to Sankhya, one of the Initian forms of such dud sneward of ton sook salatook atdyn ; mainthaw olde tlaub only to the attenuent to the Reals of Pethinmess," ore sentorers Lections iin has yests instaydrates iin (SEI) to wis out asome without to deal't shid not another moved dud consulousness which is here termed insights The latter is s afters form earst accordant accordence which and the bi ministrays to antendentes if direct and no union usual regarded on an end in itself and not an a preliminary, then its follower misses what lies at the core of oness life, -vicates dide noiser a more comes divid cità insinal (CAI) alds ad bluods theint and assimilaryolf , which toward and to square with the roason and appeal to the heart. (12d) "The ascette yogis, these who are intent only on walking the rath of igner pasce dense with the House of Sensibil. research and roupil out to postle out with vine main a liter ed, ". . says Lanksynt ra Subra. To solargicates sat to nellowniesco fester letti edf (EEL) to notice item grivil and of viruspeeden berrance distrito reprof off at traceur frompol a shall notice off . After though for the one the heart branch treating the path of enlightement such quotort is not necessary. (128) Those alone will ever trainer and the mystery of the Overself who are stilling to possivete beyond the fitthe boxtilite consolverness of the nywhical essensy to the continuous equantist of the vego. (187) It is a common exceptione in cartain parts of the Himalayes that travel ore who canend one reall out that the seemed that a new post or range, recessed buck Thus the rest they hoped for, the triumph they believed close at hand, vanishes in disappointment and the weary upward struggle must soon begin again. The mystic, if he is sincere intelligent and honest with himself, passes through a similar experience. (See also para )

(128) Even the Southern Buddhist Pali texts admit that truth (Dharma) is a takkaraeara, i.e. not attainable by reason alone but is finally reached by Sammadhi, i.e. right

insight.

(129) We must be able to reason remorselessly without becoming imprisoned in reason, because we must do justice to every part of our being, but only as a part of the whole we must do

justice to the intellect.

(150) Religious devotion is good, mystical contemplation is far better but when enligh ened by knowledge both become immeasurably superior. Hence the mystic has nothing to fear from metaphysics. It will rob him of nothing worth keeping whilst it will resent him with a clearer perception and stronger impression of the truth.

(131) "The Hidden Teaching Beyond Yoga" was a necessary preliminary study to the main study but it was only a preliminary one. Those who would judge this teaching solely by this

single volume are unfair to the teaching.

(152) Such a synthesis corrects the abuses of a lop-sided development and avoids the dangers of an uncorrelated one. (153) The mystic touches the serenity and light of the Overself but falls away from them soon. The philosopher does not merely touch them but attains their fullness forever. The first is partial and provisional whereas the second is final and complete.

(134) Through the portal of a merely metaphysical world-view one enters a dry barren realm which, although it is actually remote from experience yields the deceptive illusion that it is the very essence of experience. Here the student may perform successful logical same saults and verbal contortions but he cannot successfully realize truth.

(135) Thus we harmonize the divergent doctrine of science

and religion, mysticism and metaphysics.

(136) The analogy for this harmonious working together of both sides of man's nature is two bullocks tethered to the same shaft and wulling a cart in the same direction.

(137) Philosophy seeks to correct the one-sidedness of most human lives, whether they be materialistic or mystical lives, by integrating the many sides of human nature into one harmonious whole.

(138) "The Hidden Teaching Beyond Yoga" was written for two classes of readers. First, mystical aspirants who were

at some distance, presents itself to their supprised gone, Time the rest they hand for, the triumph they believed olose at head, ventahes in disappointment and the seary mosera struggle must seen begin again. The nyetic, if he is sincere intelligent and boncet with himself, parents at

through a similar experience, (See also purple that that truth (Berns) is a Labbureaurn, i.e. not attained to be dants .o. t. telement of hadana wifeeld at Jud enote day no

-mond duality vienelouvers nomer at alth of James of (USA)

ing land somed in reason, because se must do justifies to every post of our buing, but only so a pure of the shole we much do'

.Janilacht end of collect.

al moltelproduce Lookings about at moltered contemplation in for bedder but then enligh ened by trackedge both become issociatedly superior, Hence the synthe has neithing to from prices diver prides to aid dot like it andreduction and shilet it will genent him with a civerer paraculian and

bireness imprencion of the trath. limin sy study to the mein classy but it men only a prolifernous ry one, Those she would judge this teaching solely by this

single volume are unfinite to the teaching.

babite-qui a le sauda ed cherron alandaya a des (201) development on a votate the dangers of an uncorrelated ope, (153) The mystic touches the secondty and light of the Overnot bet falle quer from them coop. The philosopher deep not sevely bouch them but attains their fullmens forever, The Lauff at bronce and average fencialvene for fathere at daying vedstown bus

walv-bloom including the control of the land of the control of the one onters a dry berron realm midely sithough it is actually remote from experience violate the describe filturion that it is the very essence of experience, Here the student may peranofigators Indian ton at man come Languet Interesons area birt he common successfully realitie teath,

(165) Thus we have not been the divergent deciries of schemes end religion, agenticies and substiller but

(150) The analogy for this hermonists writing together of both sides of ments a ture to two billiones technered to the

erme chaff and pulling a cert in the case direction. (137) Fellowooly seeks to correct the ame-sidedness of most busen lives, whether they be astractication or synthest lives, by integrating the semy sides of houses nature into one haraco-

olode ano hu ewi word meddige man "saek beregell meidden Toebhill eder (ball) closees of readers. First, mysticol empirents who were

(138 contd)
already familiar with our writings but needed to be shocked into consciousness of the need to meet the new demands of the new age. Second, intelligent people who are unfamiliar with our writings and who start with a bias against

mysticism. If we had to strike deeply into the hearts of the first class we had to strike deeply into the minds of the s second one. This had to be achieved by persuading the

mystics to open their eyes to their own insufficiencies and by persuading the materialists to rethink their own experience, step by step until they could understand the insufficiencies of materialism. Such a tremendous task could not be completed with the first book and consequently many, who had not the patience to wait for its companion volume, misunderstood and maligned us.

(159) The mystic must not be averse to modern culture, which he often naturally despises as materialistic or abhors as atheistic. He must draw on the resources of the 20th century knowledge to reinforce, develop, explain; expand and restate the dusty traditional inheritance of mysticism. He ought not to exalt the mighty illuminated past at the expense of a so-

called degenerated benighted present.

pretative methods improved during the thousands of years which have disappeared into the waters that flow down the Ganges, would be to libel the human mind and to turn it into a helpless stone. And when, as so often happened in the Orient the static custodians of traditional culture were so bemused by their bookshelves that they refused to adapt their doctrines to the needs of the time, they were carrying conservatism to the point of plain silliness.

On the other hand, neither need service of the present be accompanied by a funeral dirge on the past. Ancient culture and modern science ought to be wedded together if we were to unlock the higher wisdom, Is not modern research unconsciously already beginning to furnish new proofs of ancient tenets? We need the old truths, not the old follies. A thought which is ten minutes old might be truer than a thought which is ten thousand years old. What has truth to do with time?

During the whole of my literary activity I have tried to develop this idea of a close collaboration between the e rational and emotional sides of man's nature. This notion arose not merely because I have witnessed at first hand the tragic disasters of human lives wrecked through foolish and whole-sale rejection of the claims of reason, but also because I perceive the immense importance of entering into an alliance with the trend towards science which had come to dominate

modern existence.

(Dinen Bel) of of bebose dud nyaldher one of the ralling viscorie sheeted into consistences of the need to neet the new desands of the new ero, Coond, intelligent people who are durings said a ditty dends only best southing was ditty entities for mysticism. If we had to strike decay into the hearts of the first class we had to strike decay into the minds of the a second one, This had to be achieved by persuading the

severious to open their own to their own from Televates attria to build and a superior of the constraint operators and the gradient operators constitution of the personal by personaling the retendable to you bluce yest them one speciance, she by etco until they could -out a doug . outlabend on to asternate from and incommen nemious test could not be sommleted with the first book and consequently many, who had not the pottence to wait for its on bornifer bin benter whate , exider neit content and

(150) The mystic must not be average to medern culture, which no eronds to obtalistration as assignably limited or abiour as athoistic, He must draw on the resources of the 20th century mowledge to reinforce, dayelop, explaint excend and restate the dusty traditional inhard tenes of mysticism. He ought not -on s to esmeans end to Jama botantentit window out fixe of cilled decemented bentchted present.

-rejul wo bus benegrade mad eved atte mo fadt meb of XXXX pretty asthesis therework during the thousands ovidered

wir oh have disappeared the the unters that flow down the Canges, would be to libel the humen mind and to turn it into a helpless stone, and when, as so often hoppened in the Orlent the static oustodians of traditional outture were so bemused by their bookshelves that they refused to slapt their doctrines to the needs of the time, they were carrying conservation .asamilite misic to Julos edf of

On the other hand, neither need service of the present be accompanied by a fineral direct on the past, incient culture and modern science ought to be wedded together if we were to unlock the higher wisdom, Is not modern research unconsciously strendy beginning to furnish new pro fe of encions tenetal so need the old truths, not the old follies, A thought wideh is ten minutes old might be truer than a thought which is ten Consend your old, that has truth to do with thee?

nuring the whole of my literary ectivity I have tried to

edd meewled nothereds floe evolo s to sent aidd coleveb sections and emotions of series acture, This notions bus Lanotier not merely because I have witnessed at first hand the tragic -elody has deliced dword below sevil assed to arefearlb I seressed cale dud mores to ambelo end to moidoster ofes perceive the invence importance of entering into an elitance with the trend towards solonee which had come to dominate modern existence.

(140) The would-be mystic who glibly claims to know and do the will of God is, metaphysically speaking, somewhat impertinent. For right reflection could have taught him that personal feeling whose correctness is unchecked and whose course is undisciplined, is hardly sufficient.

(141) Metaphysical study lifts a man into the clear keen air

above personal considerations.

(142) In the ordinary man mystical tendencies come into radical collision with ratio al ones whereas in the philosopher they have become perfectly consistent with each other. (143) It is the absence of an orderly metaphysical understand ding which renders the mystic liable to fall into error. (144) The untrained mystics understanding of his own inner experiences is often superficial and generally confused. This is because it lacks a metaphysical foundation. Again because it starts usually from the stampoint of personal emotion it develops various vagaries. A common example is the bad habit of attributing everything he does not understand to something supernatural or of finding the mysterious hand of God in the most ordinary happenings, becomes an ingrained one.

(145) How important is the <u>balanced</u> mind, balanced in every sense. We need the yogic equilibrium which remains undisturbed by the opposites or by passions. We need the integral

equilibrium which keeps developed reason emotion and will

in proper relation.

(146) When the mind withdraws from its greations after understanding their mentalness looks into itself, it discovers the final truth. But when it does this prematurely i.e. before such enquiry into the world's nature, it discovers a he half-truth—the nature of the 'I'.

(147) When metaphysical thought abstracts itself from the rest of human nature and works in solitude, unmoved by feeling and unmoved to action, the result is useless for living

although interesting for theory.

(148) From Lankavatara Sutra: "Thou shouldst look inwardly and not get attached to the letters and a superficial view of things; thou shoudst not fall into the attainments, conceptions, experiences, views, and Samadhis of the Sravakas, Pratyekabuddhas, and philosophers...nor dwell on such Dhyana as belong to the six Dhyanas, etc."

(149) The mystical and the metaphysical are hostile to each other only in the eyes of ignorant men; to the others they are mutually complementary. Philosophy aims at a full

rounded character and therefore eliminates the one-sidedness of lesser teachings.

(150) The elementary form of mysticism is apt to be an anaesthetic and makes its votaries hesitate imeffectively before (EX) In the little with a primate on to 15 to the

(140) The would-be mystic who glibly claims to know and do the will of God is, metaphysically spending, some but impertinent. For right reflection could have taught him that personal feeling whose correctness is unchecked and whose course is undisdiplined, is hardly sufficient.

(141) Metaphysical study lifts a man into the clear keen sir

.empisarabianco Lamosreq avoda

(142) In the ordinary man mystical tendencies come into radical collision with ratio al ones whereas in the philosopher they have become perfectly consistent with each other.
(143) It is the absence of an orderly metaphysical understand ding with renders the systic liable to fall into error.
(144) The unirained mystics unserstanding of his own incerences is often superficial and generally confused. This is because it lacks a metaphysical founcition. Again because it starts usually from the standoint of personal emotion it develops various vegeries. A common example is the bad habit of attributing everything he does not understand to semething supermetural or of finding the mysterious hand of God in the most ordinary happenings, becomes an ingrained of God in the most ordinary happenings, becomes an ingrained

(145) How important is the balanced wind, belanced in overy sense. We need the yogic equilibrium which remains undistanted by the opposites or by passions. We need the integral

o milibrium which keeps developed reason emotion and will

in proper relation.

(146) Then the mind withdraws from its greations after under standing their mentalness looks into itself, it discovers the final bruth. But when it does this preseturely i.e. before such enquiry into the world's nature, it discovers a heaft-truth—the nature of the 'I'.

(147) Then metaphysical thought abstracts itself from the rest of human nature and mortes in solitude, unmoved by feeling and unmoved to action, the result is uscless for living

although interesting for theory.

(148) From Lankavaters Sutre: "Thou shouldet look in ardly and not get attached to the letters and a suterficial view of things; thou shoudst not fall into the attainments, conceptions, experiences, views, and Samedhis of the Sawakas, pratyeksbuddhas, and philosochers...nor dwell on such Chyand as belong to the six Dhyanas, etc."

(149) The mystical and the metaphysical are hostile to each other only in the eyes of ignorant men; to the others they

are mutually complementary. Philosophy aims at a full rounded character and therefore eliminates the one-sidedness of lesser teachings.

(150) The elementary form of mysticism is apt to be an anses thetic and makes its votaries hemitate imeffectively before

the struggles of living whereas the philosophic form (XX) of it is a tonic which braces them to initiative in action. (151) If a man has such an one-sided view as to let his logical reasonings get stubbornly in the way of his advance to ultramystic or if he lets his excited ecstasies stand in the way of his advance to philosophy, he cannot attain to truth. (152) Philosophy does not ask us like mysticism to stifle the

intellect but to illumine it. It demands effective thinking and not mere day dreaming. Intellectual self-discipline and not misty vagueness. Its journey lies through meditation

reinforced by reason.

(153) When, as recorded in the Potthapala Zutta, the Buddha refused to answer the questions: Is the world eternal? Is the world not eternal? Is the world finite? Is the world infinite? he expressed something more than mere contempt for the futility of the logical self-tortures of the intellect. For in his explanation of this refusal he affirmed by implication that philosophy stood on a higher rung than mysticism. He said: "These questions are not calculated to profit, they are not concerned with the Dharma, they do not redound to right conduct nor to detachment, nor to purification from lusts, nor to quietude, nor to tranquillization of the heart, nor to real knowledge, nor to the insight of the higher stages of the Path, nor to Nirvana." Observe that these reasons are quite obviously

placed in an ascending order according to their importance, because they begin with external conduct and end with Nirvana. And observe further that insight is not only placed higher than peace but actually said to belong to the higher stages of the Path. And observe finally that insight is placed only one stage below Mirvana, to which in fact it leads. (154) "The Buddhist discipline or exercise (yoga) as is told by the Buddha consists of two parts, philosophical and practical. The philosophical discipline is to train the mind to absolute idealism and see that the world is Mind. and that there is in reality no becoming such as birth and death, and that no external things really exist: while the practical side is to attain an inner perception by means of supreme wisdom. To be great in the exercise that makes up Bodhisattvahood (mahayagayogin) one has to be an expert in 4 things (3 of which are intellectual and last one practical): 1. To perceive clearly that this visible world is no more than Mind itself. 2. to

abandon thenotion that birth, abiding and passing-away really took place; 3. to look into nature of things external and realize that they have no reality (abhava) 4. to train oneself towards the realization of the truth in the immost consciousness by means of supreme wisdom.".. Suzuki's Lanka-

vatara Sutra Studies.

the struggles of living whereas the philosophic form (XX) of it is a tenic which braces them to initiative in action. (151) If a men has such an one-sided view as to let his leptoral reasonings get stubbornly in the way of his advance to ultramystic or if he lets his excited sestasies stand in the way of his advance to philosophy he cannot attain to truth. (152) Philosophy does not ask us like mysticism to stifle the intellect but to illumine it. It demands effective think-

ing and not more day dreaming. Intellectual selfdiscipline and not misty vagueness. Its journey lies through meditation

relatoreed by reason,

(153) When, as recorded in the Potthepele Jutts, the Ruddhe refused to enswer the questions; Is the world eternal? Is the world infinite? He world infinite? Is the world infinite? he expressed something more than mere contempt for the infinite? by of the logical self-tortures of the intellect. For in his explanation of this refusal he affirmed by implication that philosophy stood on a higher rung than mysticism. He said; "These questions are not calculated to profit, they are not concerned with the Dharma, they do not redound to right conduct ner to detectment, nor to partition from lusts, nor to quisting, nor to tranquilitation of the heart, nor to real more to the installance of the heart, nor to real more to the installance of the Path, nor to the last the higher stages of the Path, nor to Mirvana, "Observe that these reasons are quite obviously nor to Mirvana," Observe that these reasons are quite obviously

constrount rieds of galbreoon rebro galbreons as at boosts because they beals with external conduct and end with Mirvens. And observe further that insight is not only placed higher than peace but actually said to belong to the higher stages of the Path, and observe finally that insight is placed only one stage below Mirvana, to with in fact it leads, (154) The Buddhist discipline or exacts (yoga) as is told by the Buddha consists of two parts, philosophical and practical. The philosophical discipline is to twain the mind to checking identifer and see that the world is Mind, and that those is in reality no becoming such as birth and death, and that no external things really exist; while the practical side is to attain an inner perception by means of supreme wisdom. to be great in the exercise that makes up Bothisattvehood deline to 3) equidit & mi draces no od of and one (ninegagewarian) ere intel cotual and last one practical); l. To perceive clearly that bald which world is no more than Mind itself. 2. to

abandon themotion that birth, abiding and passing-away really took place; 5, to look into nature of things external and realize that they have no reality (abhave) 4, to train onesalf towards the realization of the trath in the insect concolousness by means of supreme wisdom.". Susuki's Lenka-votare Sutra Studies.

(155) Why try to predetermine what, by its very nature, is beyond your reach? Why not let the Overself reveal its existence in its own way? For the moment you introduce your own conception of what it ought to be and insist that it shall be allied to, or governed by this conception in that moment you become diverted from the pure and true mystical experience of the Overself into an adulterated and imperfect one.

(156) This tendency to bring up from below the mystical experience elements which mingle intimately with those that come into it from above, is innate in all disciples until they have passed through the purifying fire of philosophic discipline.

(157) The most striking point in this simple technique is that he uses the very ego itself—for so long indicated by all mystics as the greatest enemy on the Path—as the means of divine attainment. These words may sound like pure paradox, but they happen to be true. The strength of his enemy is drawn upon for his help, while that which was the supreme hindrance

transforms into a pathway to the goal.
(158) We do not need to seek our vindication in the witness of contemporary conditions and inside ashrams; it exists in the writings of mystics themselves and as far back as the middle ages. Suso, Tauler, Cuyon, St Taresa, St John of the Cross,

Ramakrishna and others have all had occasion to observe the same sad consequences which we also have observed and they have passed caustic comments upon their fellow aspirants in their own writings. One of the most illustrious and advanced of medieval mystics, John Ruysbroek, vigorously criticized his fellow mystics for defects he had observed among them. He denounced those who mistook mers laziness for meditative sancting as well as those who take every impulse to be a divine one. Se E. Underhill's "Mysticism" page 535 for a quote from Mme. Guyon criticizing visionary experiences of mysticism. The Spanish S Jush of the Cross wrote: "It is very foolish, when spiritual sweetness and delight fail, to imagine that God has failed us also; and to imagine that because we have such sweetness we have God also."

Four centuries ago another Spanish mystic perceived the sudt le selfishness which underlay this attitude. He was St Pedro de Alcantara, who wrote that such devotees of spiritual joy

"are much rather loving themselves than Cod."

Even many a genuine mystic of high achievement is not altogether exempt from this charge of spiritual selfishness. His ineffable ecstasies deceive him by their very sweetness into barring himself from concern with the woes of the outside worl. This often crises quite innocently because of the sense of joy which follows success im meditation is easily mininterpreted to mean the end of the quest. It may indeed be the end of most ystical quests but it is only the beginning of the ultimate

(EX) al eruden yrov sil yd ,iadw enimeseberg of yrt ydw (221) beyond your reach? Why not let the Overself reveal its existence in its own way? For the moment you introduce your own conception of what it ought to be and insist that it shall be allied to, or governed by this conception, in that moment you become diverted from the pure and true mystical experience of .eso toelroumi has betarethibs as ofai liearevo ent (156) This tendency to bring up from below the mystical experi-Sace elements which mingle intimately with those that come inte it from above, is innate in all disciples until they have passed through the purifying fire of philosophic discipline. (157) The most striking point in this simple technique is that he was the vary ego itself-for so long indicated by all mystice as the greatest enemy on the Path-as the means of divine attainment. These words may sound like pure paradox, but they happen to be true. The strength of his enemy is drawn upon for his help, while that which was the supreme hindrence transforms into a pathway to the goal.
[153] as so not test to deep our vinctantion in the withous or within the ten dend as and as the attended to death attended sees. Date Toller, (wood, of Virgon, at John of the Crosmy of sereado of nelescop bed the even electo and aminimately but great de collet their took almosary biletto beens avel Desireves tyre against the soul time and the second and against men tiend of head wal we atter, flow my derect, vicorance, orthogother his and the smeath accept never also not so the the total and the source Africas Activition to assert of the Records on Facility at one entwice and of entwant rough and done and an firm an wind) Torri mora stout a sol the same Washalder of alliferation .) calmed will americation to economic to remotate antological Lastinian and the free that the telegraph out to make an walled her sed test entremt of Plan decide but sandeens sit and to the that because we wave such and and at box roots Fins add terteres of the main and medical the terteres the terteres Le sell'impres which unimed av this saidings. He was it Pears est Profition to mentown, four that storm out profited to "are such rather towns them clyps then Cod." atil. .seemicifiles institutes to squade shift seri domese valder can adequate a grow that we also extende salesdade sidely-ad Price entrates and to seem and alter mesons ment linearly selected This often arises gotto innocently because of the same of to mich Collors success in meditation in easily might contact tion to best aft ad become your if there and to bee and mans of stantilities to ethologo and the of all fund adapte Liefters one! Only a few of the wisest and most advanced mystics have placed it where it rightly belongs. The danger was so clearly seen by Buddha that he specifically warned his disciples not to stop at any of the four degrees of rapt meditation, where, he said, they might easily be deceived into thinking that the goal has been attained. It was seen too by Sri Ramakrishna, the

renowned Sengali yogi. To a disciple he once disclosed:
"Mystic ecstasy is not final." He severely chided his
famous publi the monk Swami Vivekananda when the latter replied
to a question about his ideal in life with the words: "To remain
absorbed in meditative trance." His master exclaimed, "Can you
be so small-minded as that? Go beyond trance; it is a triflying
thing for you."

(159) They alone will comprehend the purport of this volume who can comprehend that it does not only seek to present the pabulum of an ancient system for modern consumption but that it has integrated its material with the wider knowledge that has come to mankind during the thousands of years which have passed since that system first appeared. Consequently we offer here not only a re-statement but also an entirely new and radically fresh world-view which could not have been reached historically earlier

If we study the history of human culture we shall begin to discern signs of an orderly growth, a logical development of its body. Truth has had different meanings at different periods. This was inevitable because the human mind has been moving nearer and nearer to it, nearer and nearer to the grand ultimate goal. And when we watch the way knowledge has mounted up during the last three centuries we ought not to be surprised at the statement that the culmination of all this long historical process, the end of thousands of years of human search, is going to crystallize in the new East-West philosophy which it is the privilege of this century to formulate. Here alone can the relative interpretations of truth which have been discovered by former men, rise to the absolute wherein they merge and venish. This means that although truth has always existed, its knowledge has only existed at different stages of development, that we are the fortunate inheritors of the results gatherered by past thinkers, and still more that we are now called to complete the circle and formulate a finished system of philosophy which shall

All the conflicting doctrines which have appeared in the past, were not meaningless and not useless; they have played their part most usefully even where they seemed most contradictory. They were really in collaboration, not in opposition. We need not disdain to illustrate the highest abstract principles by by the homliest concrete anecdotes, and we may describe them as pieces in a jig-saw puzzle which can now be fitted together for now we have the master pattern which is the secret of the whole

onel Only a few of the wisest and most advanced mystics have placed it where it rightly belongs. The danger was so clearly seed by Buddha that he specifically warned his disciples not to stop at any of the four degrees of rest meditation, where, he said, they might easily be deceived into thinking that the goal has been attained. It was seen too by Gri Hamsmrishma, the renowned Sengali vori. To a disciple he once disclosed:

"Exercise outil the monk Seami Vivekenends when the latter replied to a question shout his ideal in life with the sorder "To remain discorded in meditative transe." His master exclutions, "Cin you be so small-minded as that? So beyond transe; it is a trillying thing for you."

(159) They alone will comprehend the purport of this volume who can comprehend that it does not only seek to present the pabulum of an ancient system for modern consumption but that it has integrated its material with the wider knowledge that has come to mankind during the thousands of years which have passed since that system first appeared. Consequently we offer here not only a re-statement but also an entirely new and radically fresh world-view which could not have been reached historically earlier

If we study the history of human culture we shall begin to discern signs of an orderly growth, a logical development of its body. Truth has had different meanings at different periods. This was inevitable because the human mind has been moving neares . Ison estantilu busra ent ot rersen bus rersen ,ti ot rersen bus And when we watch the way knowledge has mounted up during the -state derivers we ought not to be surprised at the statement that the culmination of all this long historical process, the end of thousands of years of human search, is going to crystallize in the new East-West philosophy which it is the orivinge of this century to formulate. Here alone can the rd berevocate meed eved doldw dated to anotherquestal evitaler former men, rise to the absolute wherein they merge and vanish. eghelwood atl , betaixe avawls and nitrit inquoidle tant areas ala ers ow Jady , June goleved to senses June 11th de bedaixe vino and the fortunate inheritors of the results gatherered by past thinkers, and still more that we are now called to complete the circle and formulate a finished system of philosophy which shall stand good for all time.

All the conflicting dectrines which have appeared in the past, were not meaningless and not useless; they have played their part most usefully even where they seemed most contradictory. They were really in collaboration, not in opposition. We need not disdain to illustrate the highest abstract principles by the homliest concrete anecdotes, and we may describe them as pieces in a jig-saw puzzle which can now be fitted together for now we have the master pattern which is the secret of the wiole

Hence all that is vital and valuable in earlier knowledge is contained in the East-West philosophy; only their fallacies have been shed. A full view of the universe now replaces all the par tial views which were alone available before and which embodied merely single phases of the discovery of Truth. Thus the analytic movement which ungovered the various pieces of this world puz zle must now yield to a synthetic process of putting them

together in a final united pattern. Culture, on this view, is the timeless truth appearing in the world of time and therefore in successive but progressive periods. Only now has it bee able to utter its latest word. Only now does philosophy attain its maturest completion. Only now are we able to reap the fruit of seven thousand years of historical philosophy. Only now have we achieved a world-system, a universal doctrine which belongs to no particular place but to the planet. Knowledge has grown by analysis but shall finish by synthesis.

(160) Even the vocabulary with which he explains they mystical experience to himself or transmits it to others, is manufactured for him by the religious tradition of his land. It limits and even shapes his understanding, so that he does not receive the knowledge yielded by this experience as it is in itself. (161) The need of predetermination at the beginning of the path whether to be a philosopher or a mystic, arises only for the

particular reincarnation where attainment is made. Thereafter, whether on this earth or another, the need of fulfilling the philosophic evelution will be impressed on him by Nature.

(161) The philosophical mystic has no use for such vagueness and precariousness. He must know what he is about, must be selfconscious and self-possessed. But all this on the intellectual level only. He will be the personification of humility, the incarnation of self-surrender, on the emotional level. (162) What has come so accidentally may likewise depart accidentally. What he has stumbled into he may also stumble out of. Therefore the philosophic mystic tries to remove as much of the unconsciousness of the whole process as he can, by making use o the intelligence to complete it even as, paradoxically, he begs for grace at the same time and for the same purpose. (163) To get at the essential and authentic elements in a mysti-

cal revelation, all those which arise from the personal ego, the

sense perceptions and the imaginative faculty must be either discounted or wholly eliminated.

164) I am not God but rather an emanation from God. am still a man but there is something Godlike in the entre of my being. The Beity is inaccessible but that

Hence all the East-West philosophy; only their fallactes have been shed. A full wisw of the universe now replaces all the par tell view shien sers alone available before and which smbodled merely straig shases of the discovery of Truth. Thus the enelytic sevenent which uncovered the various pieces of this world our ale must new yield to a synthetic process of putting them together to a finel united pattern. Culture, on this view, is the timeless truth appearing in the world of time and therefore in successive but progressive periods. Only now has it bee able to other its latest word. Only now does philosophy attain its maturest completion. Only now are we able to reap the fruit of seven thousand years of historical philosophy. Only now have agnoled dolder enisted Leavevine a universal doctrine which belongs to no particular place but to the clanet. Knowledge has grown oy analysis but shall finish by synthesis. (160) won the vocabulary with which he explains they mystical extended to himself or transmits it to others, is minuteothered for big by the religious tradition of his land. It limits and and evispes his understanding, so that he does not receive that . Head at at at the experience as it is in itself. dies ent to aminuteed out is molfantameteborg to been suff(Id. ther to be a philosopher or a mystle, arises only for the particular reincernation where attainment is made. There-Ater, wisting on this sarts or snother, the need of fulfilling the unilosophic evalution will be impressed on him by rature. (161) The philosophical mystic has no use for such vagueness and precerfourness. He must know what he is about, must be selfconscious and self-possessed. But all this on the intellectment level only. He will be the personification of numility, the incornation of self-sucrender, on the emptional lavel. (162) What has come so accidentally may likewise depart accidentally. What he has stumbled into he may also stumble out of. Therefore the philosophic mystic tries to remove as much of the anconsciousness of the whole process as he can, by asking use o the intelligence to complete it even as, paradoxically, he bega for grace at the same time and for the same purpose. (103) To get at the essential and suthentic elements in a my stiext revelation, all those which arise from the personal ego, the sense perceptions and the imaginative faculty must be either discounted or wholly eliminated. 154) I am not God but rather an emanation from God. am still a man but there is something Godlike in the

AGNOSTIC MYSTICISM (165) A reasonable mysticism is a disciplined, well-balanced, and practical mysticism. (166) The highest authority by which any mystic can speak is really his higher self se His revelation and communication cannot there be valid for, or binding upon, other men. If however, they do accept his pronouncements as such, they do so as a venture of faith. When a mystic takes his inner voice to be nothing less than God's, his inner experience to be nothing else than the uttermost union with God, and then proceeds to use them as justification for imposing his commands on other men, he is no longer a true mystic. He has introduced an "other." He no longer touches the perfect unity of his own innermost being but has returned to the world of duality. And because no finite man can really become the infinite God, that "other" reduces itself to being a figment of his imagination at best or a lying, possessing spirit at worst. (167) It is hard for a foreigner entering a strange country for the first time to get true and correct impressions of it. They will necessarily be surface ones and may therefore be misleading ones. In the same way, without this previous instruction and training, it is hard for a mystic to get true and correct reception of the revelatory experience. And this is because his mind will unconsciously reflect its personal limitations into the reception, so that what he gets is not the experience itself, but the experience in conjunction with those limitations, and therefore under them. He does not get direct reception at all. (168) How can the earnest seeker after a truth that is pure as well as high protect his mystical experiences from such egoistic intrusions? (169) He can meditate safely when he is intellectually prepared and emotionally purified for meditation. (170) Such will be the shape of mysticism to come. It will not seek to keep the old traditions alive but rather to create new ones in conformity with twentieth century needs (171) Vedantic claims which equate the self with

(171) Vedantic claims which equate the self with God lead only to moral self-deception and intellectual confusion. For a god can do no wrong and a human loses his identity, his significance, and his spiritual obligation to the quest if he thinks himself a god already.

(165) A researche mysticiam is a disciplined. well-balanced, and practical mysticism. (166) The highest authority by which any mystic can speak is really his higher self a. His reve-lation and communication cannot there he valid for, ob words . revewed il . nem redio . negu anthate ro secept his pronouncements as such, they do so as a venture of faith. When a mystic takes his inner voice to be nothing less than God's, his inner experience to be nothing else than the uttermost union with God, and then proceeds to use them as redio no ebnammoo aid anisocmi vot nelfacilitant men, he is no longer a true mystic. He has introduced an "other." He no longer touches the perfect neity of his own innermost being but has returned to the world of duality. And because no finite men "redio" that the infinite God, that "other" -entrant sid to inemgif a gaied of liesit acouper ts firing gaineseeog spaint a ro feed de noit .jerow

country for the first time to get true and correct country for the first time to get true and correct impressions of it. They will necessarily be surface ones and may therefore be misleading ones. In the same way, without this previous instruction and training, it is hard for a mystic to get true and correct reception of the revelatory experience, and this is because his mind will unconsciously reflect its personal limitations into the experience tion, so that what he gets is not the experience itself, but the experience in conjunction with those limitations, and therefore under them. He does not get direct reception at all.

(168) How can the earnest seeker after a truth that is oure as well as high protect his mystical that is oure as well as high protect his mystical

experiences from such egoistic intrusions? (169) He can meditate safely when he is intellectually prepared and emotionally purified for meditation.

(170) Such will be the shape of mysticism to come. It will not seek to keep the old traditions alive but rather to create new ones in conformity with twentieth century needs

(171) Vedantic claims which equate the self with God lead only to moral self-deception and intell-ectual confusion. For a god can do no wrong and a musan loses his identity, his significance, and his spiritual obligation to the quest if he thinks hisself a god already.

(172) (Agnostic Mysticism) The human entity is so utterly other than the Divine Entity that all talk of union between them is regrettable absurdity. (173) It is a fascinating and tremendous thought. that so long as the art of printing remains, these teachings will continue to circulate around the world, that so long as paper is made, these truths will find their way into the minds of men. (174) If meditation is ever to escape from the finite objects on which it is centered to union with the infinite subject which is its ultimate aim, it must find the meditator's real jailer and kill him; it must bring the ego out of its hiding place and face it boldly in mortal combat. If it is ever to transcend itself and become contemplation, by transcending all thinking whatsoever, it must catch the last thought, the "I" thought, and slay (175) We must not think that every mystic who has been blessed with the light of the Overself stands on the same spiritual peak of vision and consciousness, of being and knowledge. Some are still only on the way to the summit of this peak. There are definite differences between them. If they all share alike the consciousness of a higher Self. they do not share it in the same way or to the same degree. (176) When we come at last to perceive that all this vast universe is a thought form and when we can feel our own source to be the single and supreme principle in and through which it arises, then our knowledge has become final and perfect. (177) The mystic is content to be carried away by his feelings. The philosopher wants to understand both the nature of their movement and the character of the destination. (178) A mystical revelation can be considered as trustworthy if the revelator has not only purged his mind and heart by philosophic discipline but also developed them by philosophic cultivation. It is the absence of this precautionary preparation which accounts for the conflicts between the recorded revelations of history. (179) (Agnostic Mysticism) Let us not match our petty and limited minds against the infinite and incomprehensible World-Mind, and let us not say with some foolish mystic that we are God. Let us say rather what we can truly say, which is, that there is something of God in us.

(172) (Agnostle Mysticiam) The human entity is so utterly other than the Divine Entity that all talk of union between them is regrettable absurdity. (173) It is a fascinating and tremendous thought. should entener antining to the ent as and os tant end brucza efeluctio of emitroe fliw apridoset world, that so long as paper is made, these truths will find bheir way into the minds of men. "it said mort egaces of reve al noitatibem il (491) mite objects on which it is centered to union with ti emis etamitiu ati ai noine toeldus etimilai ent imid IIIi bas relist Leer a rojection out bail famm has easing guible ati to two oge out gained taum ti face it boldly in mortal combat. If it is ever to yd anoidsigmeines emocad bas liesti bacoansy ferm fi . revecefan'w paininist fic guibacosasmi oatch the lest thought, the "I" thought, and slay

. danid

(175) We must not think that every mystic who has thusts lieurevo ent to that and this besseld need can the same apiritual peak of vision and conscious ness, of being and knowledge, Some are still only ers event . Meet with to timmue end of vow end no definite differences between them. If they all alles redain a to asensuoioence and exile erans they do not share it is the same way or to the

(176) When we come at last to perceive that all ow notive bus myo't idenoid a al serovinu tesv aid can feel our own source to be the single and oupreme principle in and through which it arises, then our knowledge has become final and perfect. (177) The mystic is content to be carried away by his feelings. The philosopher wants to understand -parado edd bna inessevent riedd to erusan edd died

ter of the destination. as berebisnos ed mas moitalever Lasitever A (871) trustworthy if the reveletor has not enly purged his mind and heart by philosophic discipline but also developed them by philosophic oultivation. -stagerd vranchusery aids to senseds eds at il tion which accounts for the conflicts between the

. vrojeid to eneligiever bebroser (179) (Amnostic Metalism) Let us not metan our porty and limited minds against the infinite and vas for an Jel bns .bniM-birow eldienederqueoui with some foolish mystic that we are God. Let us say rather wint we can truly say, which is, that there is something of God in us. (180) The moment he receives his illumination on the intellectual level, he must receive it in a shape that will be most familiar to him if it is to make sense. Therefore this shape may have no real existence in itself but may represent only what tradition has suggested to him or what environment has imposed upon him.

(181) He will be all the better and not worse if he brings to his mystical path a scientific method of approach, a large historical acquaintance with the comparative mysticisms of many countries, a scientific knowledge of psychology, and a practical experience of the world. He will be all the better and not worse if he learns in advance, and in theory, what every step of the way into the

holy of holies will be like.

(182) By this rigid discipline the seeker is safeguarded from the danger of walking into his own
mental creations under the belief that he is walking into spiritual reality. But those who have
not undergone this discipline quickly fall into
self-deception and stop there. They do not know
that they have to pass through and beyond these
mental creations if they would reach the reality
behind them.

(183) What the ordinary mystic knows so imperfectly and impurely, the philosophical mystic knows

definitely and purely.

(184) The truth comes to every man alike because the presence of his higher self makes every man its recipient. But the conditions within him are so bad, his receptivity is on so low a level, the interference of his ego so strong, the distortion by his emotions so marked, that what he calls truth is really the ugly caricature of it. (185) No matter how he try, the mystic will not be able to express his inspiration on a higher intellectual level than the one on which he habitually finds himself. This has been plain enough in the past when over-ambitious attempts have brought ridicule to an otherwise inspired message. This is why the best prophet to reach the educated classes is an educated man who possesses the proper mental equipment to do it and why uneducated masses are best reached by one of themselves. What is communicated - and even the very language in which this is done - always indicates what levels of human intellect, character, and experience the mystic dwells on, as it also indicates what level of mystical consciousness he has succeeded in touching.

(XXX) no moitaminuffi ald seviener of themom edf (081) the intellectual level, he must receive it in a at it it mid of ratifical from od filly fait oracle to make sense. Therefore this shape may have no vino inscript yaw jud liesti at sonsteins iser wirns tady to min of betseggee ear noitibert tady rouncit has imposed upon him. it earow ton bus rested out fis ed film eH (181) he brings to his mystical path a scientific method of approach, a large historical acquaintance with i tesitinuos vuen to ameiolicym sviteragmos and "itosrg s bas , vacionoved to embelword offitaeles end ILs od ILkw oH .birow end to sometrooms fee better and not worse if he learns in advance, and off officery, what overy step of the way into the .outi od Ifiw salfon to wind "sles at rewes edd entictosts bigtr sidt va (SSI) guarded from the danger of walking into his own mental creations under the belief that he is walking into spiritual reality. But those who have ofat fist videine enticioció etat enegrecan fon word for ob yard .ared gote bas moligeseb-lies that they have to pass through and beyond these ments! orestions if they would reach the reality ment barried (183) What the ordinary my stic knows so imperfectaword olieym Isoldgosolide odd , wierugmi bas vi definitely and purely. (184) The truth comes to every man alike because the presence of his higher self makes every man ers mid middle anoitibnoo and the .instrious att ed , lavel a wol on no at wiritgeoor aid , had on interference of his ege so strong, the distortion of the emotions as marked, that what who calls the really the ugly caricature of it. (185) No matter how he try, the mystic will not be -leint rengin a no noitarigent aid asereme of elds lectual level than the one on which he habitually finds bimself. This has been plain enough in the -bit inguerd even signetis ancitidas-revo none inse loule to an otherwise inspired message. This is why the best prophet to reach the educated classes is Lainem regord ed tessesses of who men beiseube na sus assess betsoubsen why has it ob of inemplane best renemed by one of themselves. What is communicated - and even the very language in which this namud to elevel jacky estabilat evevis - eneb al intellect, character, and experience the mystic egminouof ni habecores and onle the and affewh

(XX)

(186) There is a fundamental difference between mystical escapism and mystical altruism. In the first case, the man is interested only in gaining his own self-realization and will be content to let his endeavors stop there. In the second case, he has the same aim but also the keen aspiration to make his achievement, when it materializes, available for the service of mankind. And because such a profound aspiration cannot be banished into cold-storage to await this materialization, he will even sacrifice part of his time, money, and energy to doing what little he can to enlighten others intellectually during the interval. Even if this meant doing nothing more than making philosophical knowledge more easily accessible to ordinary men than it has been in the past, this would be enough But he can do much more than that. Both types recognize the indispensable need of deliberately withdrawing from society and isolating themselves from its activities, to obtain the solitude necessary to achieve intensity of concentration, to practice meditative reflection upon life, and to study mystical and philosophical books. But whereas the first would make the withdrawal a permanent, lifelong one, the second would make it only a temporary and occasional one. And by "tamporary" we mean any period from a single day to several years. The first are residents of the ivory tower of escapism, the second merely its visitors. The first can find happiness only in his solitariness and must draw himself out of humanity's disturbing life to attain it. second seeks a happiness that will hold firm in all places and makes retirement from that life only a means to this end. Each is entitled to travel his own path. But at such a time as the present, when the whole world is being convulsed and the human soul agitated as never before, we personally believe that it is better to follow the less selfish and more compassionate one. (187) The personal ego is so interwoven with his experience that the latter is partly a revelation of what he himself is and only partly of what

truth is.
(188) His hidden attractions or open repulsions
will masquerade as inspired revelations. Such
'inspired' writings expose the mystic's cwn
preferences rather than reveal higher truth.

(XX)

(186) There is a fundamental difference between edi ni .meturile Lecijava bas meterses Lecijava gaining of vino bejeerejni at nem odj eese jaring of fastnos ed Iliw bas noiterilser-lies awo sid let his endeavors stop there. In the second case, noidarigas need edt oals dud mis emas edt sad ed to make his achievement, when it materializes, available for the service of mankind. And because edni bedsined ed formes neitericas benefices a mous Hiw ed ancidantistretam eldi tiawa of emarcia-bico wrene bas avenom semit aid to trac sollivoss mave to doing what little he can to enlighten others eint ti neva . Levrotni ent unique vileutoelietni meant doing nothing more than making philosophical knowledge more easily accessible to ordinary men them it has been in the past, this would be enough But he own do much more than that. Both types recognize the indispensable need of deliberately sevisament unitalest bus vieless mori guiwarbijiw from ite activities, to obtain the solitude nor essery to achieve intensity of concentrations to of bns afil nogu noiteelfer switstifes soltes of study mystical and philosophical books. But -tog a Lawerbijiw oil onem bluow farit ent apprend manent, lifelong one, the second would make it -mej" wi had .ono Ismoissooo bas vistocmed a vino of vab simile a mort boired vas asem ew "vierog end to atmebiaer ers tarit off .ersey Lareves tivery tower of escapias, the second merely its wi wine aseniqued built mes teril ent .erofiely in to two Meanid work found bus assairstiles aid off .il nistis of elif anidautaib a vinasmun mi will blod filtw tadt sanningad a alees bnoos alil tent mort inemeriter sesse bee seesle His of belitime at Meet . Meet to the entitled to travel his own path. But at such a time as the present, when the whole world is being convulsed and the human soul and taked as never before, we ent wollow of retted at it tent evelled vilence to .ono ojanoissagmos erom bus dallies seel sid diw asvowrejai os si ous Isaasreg sal (TSI) moidalever a virag at reddel end dant construction Janw to vijuag vino bna si licemini on janw to

truth is.
(188) His hidden attractions or open regulations will assquerade as inspired revelations. Such implied writings expose the nystic's own preferences rather than reveal higher truth.

(189) If he has not undergone the discipline, it is unlikely that the reality will be faithfully mirrored in the revelation. (190) His intellectual qualifications and emotional temperament, his personal type and spiritual status will govern his reactions to the illumination. (191) The courage to become independent of his own past beliefs, is needed. The strength to set aside the patterns of thought imposed on his mind by long habit, is required. These qualities may not necessarily have to come into action but they must be there. (192) The philosophic training will help him to stop inserting the ego into his experience and to cease imposing its bias on his reading of it. (193) He has brought over from earlier births a number of subconscious memories, tendencies, and complexes, unfulfilled desires, and unexpressed aspirations. These have to be dealt with, either by increasing eradication or by diminishing satisfaction, so that they no longer interrupt the calm tenor of the mind. (194) He may constantly put aside personal feelings and aims so as to observe these mystical experiences analytically, from the outside as well as the inside, with all the acuteness and detachment of a scientist. (195) It is only after the mystic has felt human desires and known human joys, come up against intellectual limitations, suffered worldly disappointments, that he can evaluate. If he has not had sufficient experience of common life, he may not adequately assess the values indicated by mystical intuitions nor properly understand the meaning of his mystical experiences themselves. Thus what he gets out of both depends to some extent on what he brings to them. If he brings too little or too lopsided a contribution, then his higher self will gradually lead him to seek development along the lines of deficiency. And to compel him to make the diversion when he fails to respond to the inner leading, it will throw the terrible gloom of the dark night over him for a time. (196) He must eliminate all those intellectual ideas which stand between him and the Real, all those emotional states which cloud it. Otherwise his mystical deliverances will merely reproduce these ideas and states interwoven inextricably with real inspirations.

ti sonilgiosib only encarebon you sad en 11 (881) is unlikely that the reality will be faithfully anothalever out at berowin Ismoitome bue enclissibileum Isutoelfeint ein (001) ariste Lautitice bas eavy Lamoerec sid insmarequed will govern his reactions to the illumination. (191) The courage to become independent of his own nest beliefs, is needed. The strength to set bain ald no beaught inquest to envering edt obles by long habit; is required. These qualities may not necessarily have to come into action but they

.orani be there. of mid glod IIIw animiert oidgesolidg off (201) of bas sensizeers aid ofai oge enf galfreeni gota

.ti To mainer wid no said atl matecomi eases a sairld relies worl reve famoud and eH (201) number of subconscious namories, tendencies, and complemen, unfulfilled desires, and unexpressed redite affine of ot ovad easily . anoitarigas weiter gnine inimib wi to noiteoibere gnisseroni wi Mino edd fourreint remot on yedd fail oa .moifos? .bnim odf to remed

(194) He may constantly put adide personal feelings

-reque Lacitava acent evreceo of as os amis bas iences analytically, from the outside as well as the inside, with all the souteness and detachment .taitmeina a lo

(195) It is only after the mystic has felt human desiros and known husan joys, come un against in-Intoggestb vibirow berellus , anothatimil Isutoelies had Jon and of II .otsulave mas od tadi .otnom sufficient experience of common life, he may not salequately assess the values indicated by mystical intuitions nor properly understand the meaning of inis mystical experiences themselves. Thus what he gets out of both depends to some extent on what he prings to them. If he brings too little or too Lity lies redaid sid nedt anoitudirince a bebisgel end gaols inempoleved week of mid beel vilsubern lines of deficiency. And to compel him to make the diversion when he fails to respond to the inner off to moofe eldirest ent wordt Illw it gerbael smid a rol min rovo Junin Arab

(196) He must eliminate all those intellectual ideas which stand between him and the Roal, all those emotional states which cloud it. Otherwise his mystical deliverances will merely reproduce those ideas and states interwoven inextricably

(197) The seer provides the conditions for the experience. If they are too limited, too faulty, or too narrow, the experience itself will suffer accordingly. (198) The philosophical discipline seeks to climinate from mystical experience those personal factors and environmental suggestions which falsify (199) The discipline cures the emotional nature of its faults, purifies the intellectual nature of its prejudices, cleanses the egoistic nature of its resistances. Thus it brings the mind into a state where it may understand truth without error and with clarity. (200) The next point of difference is the active nature of philosophic realization as compared to the passive nature of mystical realization. This is the result of the holding-up of compassion as part of the philosophic aspirant's ideal from the beginning to the end of his course. (201) It is needful on the philosophic path that he understand as well as feel. But if now he begins to try to understand this wonderful consciousness with his thinking intellect alone, he will necessarily limit it. The effort to comprehend which he is called upon to make must therefore be much more an intuitive one. (202) No doubt he always sought to ascertain the true doctrine of life and to distinguish it from the abundant false ones. But whereas in his novitiate he sought unwisely and unbalancedly, getting an unsatisfactory mixture of both kinds for his pains, in his proficiency he has learnt discretion and gained experience. What he discovers now, he knows, is discovered for all time. It is thoroughly sound because it is thoroughly tested. For through practice leading to experience, they have been confirmed by his own perceptions, rediscovered anew in his own inner life. (203) Personal factors help to mold the revelation not only from the conscious surfaces but also from subconscious depths beyond them. The ege-complex insidiously penetrates it, the emotional nature immediately permeates it. The question arises whether these limitations can be transcended, whether a genuinely universal and impersonal condition can be attained in the seer himself, so that the resultant revelation shall be a 'pure' one. The answer is that it certainly can but that it is a rare and exceptional attainment.

(XX) -me and rol anoithbaco ont asbivorg ress and (791) no vilual oot shetimil oot ers vent li .comeired relies liw lies; tone tracks out sworten cot accordingly. antie of amese entiriosib Isoidnosolide edl (881) inate from mystical experience those perconal fac-Tielel doide encipasante Lainermorivae bas erot 10 orusan Landijome and serue emilional adt (001) to erujan Laujeelleini eni cellirun cailual eil to erujan olisione off seameelo , scolbujerq add s ofni baim edf engind fi and? .seconstalaer efi zorse duodilw diret basisteban yam il eredw ededa and with clarity. evitos ont al constallib lo integ trem ent (008) of beragmos as notiestlast singosofing to erutan the passive nature of mystical realization. This as notassemed to op-anibled out to fluggr on at and mor's famble attnamings cinquacting out to trac beginning to the end of his course. that dieg oingosofing end no Intesen at it (108) -od od won il jud . Looi as flow as bustarebus on wins to try to understand this wonderful conscious-Illw ed conols joellejni gaidaidi aid dikw asen brederamoo of froile eff. Il fimil vilragecom which he is called upon to make must therefore be much more an intuitive one. edf mistrees of idupes syswis ed iduct ow (202) mort it detungiteth of bas ofil to chirtooh our -on sid of assert Jud .esmo sale? thebnuds off -ten evibeonsladnu bns vieslemu idnuos ed efsitiv ting an unsatisfactory mixture of both kinds for his pains, in his proficiency he has learnt disoretion and gained experience. What he discovers now, he known, is discovered for all time. It is thoroughly sound because it is thoroughly tested. For through practice leading to experience, they have been confirmed by his own perceptions, redis-.olif renni nwo sid mi wens berevoo (203) Personal factors help to mold the revelation mort only from the conscious surfaces but also from subconscious depths beyond them. The ego-complex insidiously penetrates it, the emotional nature immediately permeates it. The question erises whether these limitations can be transcended, whother a genuinely universal and impersonal conos lleamid tees edi ni bentajis ed nao moliib that the resultant revelation shall be a pure one. The answer is that it certainly can but the it is a rare and exceptional attainment.

(204) His faculty of apprehending mystical intuitions and experiences needs to be carefully educated before its deliverances can be accepted as quite reliable. Such an education is provided by the philosophic discipline. (205) How shall he prevent the personal element obtruding itself into his realization of the soul and thus limiting it? There is but one way and that is by undergoing the philosophic discipline. (206) Our human nature is so pitifully limited and imperfect that only its most rigorous discipline will bring the infinite and perfect enlighterment into consciousness without speiling it in some way. (207) We have been asked to explain the phrase "that God whom meditating mystics and trancewrapped yogis prematurely grope for within their hearts" which occurs on page 313 of the British edition of "The Hidden Teaching Beyond Yoga" and page 365 of the American edition. Some seem to think that the criticism implied therein is directed against the heart as a place wherein to search for God. They have misread our meaning and put the emphasis in the wrong place. The emphasis should be laid on the word 'prematurely'. The time fac-tor is not seldom as important as any of the others. It should not be under-estimated. The right act done at the wrong time itself becomes a wrong act. Mystics who prematurely try to seize the fruits of philosophy without taking the trouble to undergo the philosophic training, commit an error. For the fruits thus gained are inevitably transient. And when they advise suffering worldlings to resign themselves to God's will and cease bewailing their lot, they often commit another error in timing. For it may be that the discontented worldling is moved through his very discontent to exert his latent capacities and better his lot, and if he does this rightly he will thus improve both his character and intelligence. Each individual case will necessarily differ for there are times when it is right to resist karma and times when it is wiser not to do so. To lay down a universal rule of absolute non-resistance, as these mystics do, is to ask many men to invite needless suffering.

-injui Leoljava anibaselsava lo viluosl atH (408) tions and experiences needs to be carefully educated befores its deliverances can be accepted as od bebivore at noticoube as doud .eldsifer etimo the philosophie discipline. framels Lancered and fravers of Llade woll (208) Iwos odd to noidamilson ald odni tibedi aniburddo bus yow one jud at ered? The antimit and bus that is by undergoing the philosophic discipline. has bedimit wifulling on al equian named uno (80%) imperfect that only its most rigorous discipline tnammetratine toefrom bas etimilai edt gaird ffiw . Yaw smos ni ti antitous juonitw ssensuolesmos ofni (202) We have been asked to explain the phrase coonery bus solde we amijatibes mode bod jarith wrapped yogle prometurely grope for within their hearts" which occurs on page 313 of the British edition of "The Hidden Teaching Beyond Yoga" and page 365 of the American edition. Some seem to toerib at misredt beligni maiottire edt tadt daidt dorses of nieredw easig as as fraed ent femisas be for God. They have misread our meaning and put the emphasis in the wrong place. The emphasis should be laid on the word 'pressturely'. The time fac--die odi to yna as instrogal as mobies ion al roi ers. It should not be under-estimated. The right more a comecod Tleadi emit macre ent to ench tos act. Mystics who prematurely try to seize the siduons and animal succide wigosolide to adiant to undergo the philosophic training, commit an error. For the fruits thus gained are inevitably transient. And when they advise suffering worldlings to resign themselves to God's will and cesse redicing their let, they often commit another error in timing. Nor it may be that the discontended worldling is moved through his very discontent to exert his latent capacities and better his los and if he does this rightly he will thus inmove both his character and intelligence. Each individual case will necessarily differ for there bno amred takes of their al it none sould era awob yet of .os ob of for realw at it neche centif as completer-non edulosus to efer issrevious these mystics dos is to sak many men to invite

meedless suffering.

(XX)

(208) To stand aside from the general movement of world thought and to decry the great intellectual trends of today, is folly; to utilize it for the furtherance of enduring aims and to ally ourselves

with modern culture, is wisdom.

(209) This is the final vindication of the practical truth that you must deal with human nature as it is, not as you would like it to be or not as you imagine it to be. The man of today lives, moves, and has his being in his personal ego and will continue to do so until he has learned, grasped, thoroughly understood, and completely realized the truth of the illusiveness of the individual self. Until that happy day arrives, it is far wiser to take a human being as he is, and simply to place checks and restrictions upon his egoism.

(210) Each individual's understanding of life is affected by the degree of emotion with which it is colored or distorted, by the degree of passion with which it is moved. The pleas of emotional dislike are not a substitute for the pleas of

reasoned debate.

(211) It is not enough to know the internal self as the mystics know it. We must also know the real nature of the external world before we can realize Truth. This means that one will see one-self in the All and possess a perfect comprehension

with the All.

(212) When the mystic comes to the end of this phase of his career, but believes he has come to the end of the career itself, he falls under an illusion from which it is hard to recover. (213) The mystic who overbalances himself with ephemeral ecstasies pays for them by deep moods of depression. This is worth noting but it is not all. If there is not rationally thought-out metaphysical foundation to give constant and steady support to his intuitions of truth he may find these intuitions telling him one thing this year. and the opposite next year. But this foundation must be a scientific and not merely a speculative metaphysics, which means that it must itself be irrefragable, gathering its facts not alone with the critical intellect but also with the spontaneous intuition and above all with the insight. Such a system exists only in the metaphysics of truthe

(XX) (208) To stand aside from the general movement of world thought and to deary the great intellectual ent tol ti estilis of tyliol at eyabot to abnert covisation vila of bus amis animubue to sonstenituit with modern culture, is wicdom. (209) This is the final vindication of the practias equian named dilw fach jamm nov tadi diuri fac es for to ed of the well bluow move as for wal th you imagine it to be. The men of today lives, mover, and has his being in his personal ogo and will continue to do so until he has learned. grasped, thoroughly understood, and completely end to agency isuffi end to night out besideer individual self. Until that happy day arrives, it is far wiser to take a human being as he is, and sin nous enoticities and restrictions upon his egoims. (210) Each individual's understanding of life is affected by the degree of emotion with which it is colored or distorted, by the degrees of passion Lenoitome to usely salt .bevom at it holdw with dislike are not a substitute for the pleas of reasoned debate. (EII) It is not enough to know the internal self ent word cals found eW .il word action ent as real nature of the enternal world before we can -one see fliw one that ensem ain't . Mitter ozifaer self in the All and possess a perfect comprehension . FIA only ditw (212) When the mystic comes to the end of this phase of his career, but believes he has come to na rebnu allal od lleadl reerse out lo bne end illusion from which it is hard to recover. (213) The mystic who overbalances himself with cohemeral ecatagies pays for them by deep moods of depression. This is worth noting but it is not all. If there is not rationally thought-out metaphysical foundation to give constant and steady support to his intuitions of truth he may find these intuitions telling him one thing year and the opposite ment year and this foundation evitaluoequ a vietem fon bas offitaciou a ed faum ed tiesti jama il tent ansem dolniw socia voquajem diw onois don edost sit gainening ,eldsperierri -metmoda ent ditw onle jud joeffejai Isoliiro edi

eous intuition and above all with the insight.

-813 UH3

(214) Whereas mysticism alone acquaints a man with his true Self. philosophical mysticism does this and also acquaints him with his connection with universal life. It not only tells him of the great laws of evolution and compensation, but also affiliates him with the great soul of the world. (215) YOGA - To Calcutta newspaper editor - Sir: -The attitude of your correspondent, towards Dr. Paul Brunton's well-meant strictures on Yoga, is typical of a certain section of my enlightened countrymen, ... Is it any answer to Dr. Brunton's grave but real charges against Yoga, when your correspondent refers to the oft-repeated story of the mail-train pulled by a set of doubleengines, which might have been attested to by Muropeans in high position? Are Hypnosis and Yoga the same thing? Are Houdinis and Yogees of the But that is not the dilemma. The same class? point is that the Yogees claim to work on the objective plane and yet over-ride its laws. fact is, there is a good deal of unpardonable confusion between "Theory" and "Praxis, " between the "Absolute Existence" (paramarthic sattwa) and "The Universe of Relations" (byabaharik jagat) governed by phenomenal laws in our Yogic and Tantric Sastras. When you dissolve all relations, you are in the absolute sphere ...; and it is obvious that in this sphere, you cannot make any claims to do anything phenomenal or relative, such as bodily walking in the air or water, or interfering with national and international affairs, or transforming oneself into a fly or a colossus, in contravention of material or mental laws. If you can, you do so by means of certain laws which we do not know. If so, they must be demonstrable, repeatable, and recordable. If you maintain this position, why not do this - instead of quoting stories and scrip-Nobody denies the fact "that the conscious person is continuous with a wider self through which saving experiences come" (William James, Gifford Lectures, 1902). But that is the kernel which we cannot reach, unless persons like Doctors Brunton ... have winnowed out the husks .. - Yours, etc. J. C. Vedantavusan.

diw nam a sinisupos enola maioiteym sacredW (ALS) his true Self, philosophical mysticism does this and also acquaints him with his connection with design and to mid affet vino ton il .alil Learevinu Alilia cals jud anolisanequos bas nolisulove to awal .blrow ent to Luce tweet edt it went estat (215) YOGA - To Calcutta newspaper editor - Sir: the attitude of your correspondent, towards Dr. Paul Brunton's well-meant strictures on Yoga, is typical of a certain section of my onlightened countrymen, ... Is it any answer to Dr. Brunton's grave but real charges against Yoga, when your correspondent refers to the ofterepeated -olduch to see a ve believ niers-lies one to vrota -un yd of bejestis need evad idnim deinw .menigno ropeans in high position? Are hypnosis and Yoga the same thing? Are Moudinia and Yogees of the same class? But that is not the dilamma. The wie off no frow of misso cosmol off that at this onjective plane and yet over-ride its laws. The fact is, there is a good deal of unpardonable confusion between "Theory" and "Francis, " between the "Absolute Wilstenson (personathic sattwe) and "The benravog (jaga) Miradadayd) wanolialed to estavinu by phenomenal laws in our Yogic and Tantric Sastras. When you dissolve all relations, you are in the absolute sphere ... sand it is obvious that in this sphere, you cannot make any claims to do anything phenomenal or relative, such as bodily walk--an after guirefreshi to greater to the ent at gui gnimrolanati to estiblis Lancijanteini bas Lancij oneself into a fly or a colossus, in contravention of material or mental laws. If you can, you do so by means of eartain laws which we do not know. If so, they must be demonstrable, repeatable; and recordable. If you maintain this position, why not -giros bas seirote gaitoup to bestent - sint ob tures? Nobody denies the fact the consclous person is continuous with a wider self through which saving experiences come" (William James, Gifford Lectures, 1902). But that is the kernel which we cannot reach, unless persons like Bootors Brunton ... have winnewed out the husker.

- Yours, sto. J. C. Vedantavusan.

(216) Sir, - Mr. ... reply to Dr. Paul Brunton leads us nowhere ... Mr. ... tells us what is repeated, parrot-fashion, by almost every sadhu from " Rishikesh to Rameshwaram. Like Mr. ..., no personal claims are made by these sadhus, but we are left to surmise that each of them is the "one in the million. " Long before Herbert Spencer, Gautama Buddha proved that the infinite was beyond the limits of the finite senses. To claim that the Absolute is knowable when the ego transcends the limits of its be-ing is surely a display of mental symnastics. How can Mr. ... or anyone else make such an assertion, when to have this experience he must first cease to be, because be-ing is in itself a limitation? - Yours, etc. ... (Swami Jnanananda) alias: (217) All yoga and mystic methods, as well as certain religious practices, although of the highest value as preliminary disciplines, are not the ultimate ends in themselves. If one has sufficient sharpness of mind, i.e. sustained concentration on abstract themes, and sufficient freedom from any amy kind of egoistic preconception whatever. one could instantly grasp the truth and realize it. But who has that? Hence these various methods of

developing ourselves, these yogas, have been prescribed to assist us. Their practice takes a long time, it is true, but the actual realization is a matter of a moment. Nor can it ever be lost again, as can the feeling-ecstasies of the mystics. All these doctrines have their place for people of different degrees of understanding, and it is our duty not to destroy the faith of those who cling to them. But for those who want the highest Truth, and who are prepared to part with their illusions for its sake, there is only "the straight and narrow way, and few there be that find it." It is narrow only because the ego must be left outside the gate; it is straight because it goes direct to the final truth. (218) It is not enough to master yoga, as this term is ordinarily understood. Something beyond it is also needed. Hence one of the texts belonging to this teaching, the "Lankavatara Sutra" says of those who have perfected themselves in yoga: "When they reach the 8th degree they become so drunk with the bliss of inner peace that they do not grasp that they are still in the sphere of separateness and that their insight into reality is not yet perfect.

(SIS) Sir. - Mr. ... reply to Dr. Paul Brunton -or ai janv au aliej ... ill ... eradwon au absel posted, perrot-fashion, by almost every sadlu from Richikesh to Rameshwaram. Like Mr. ... no personsi claims ere made by these eadhus, but we are left ent at eno" out at ment to dose tant estments of million. \* Long Defore Herbert Spencer, Gantama wil out broved asw ethnitat out tant bevore adblind its of the finite senses, To elaim that the Absonit lute is knowable when the each transcends the limits -mys Lainem to yelogib a yleque at ant-ed att to nestics. Now can Mr. ... or anyone clas make such an assertion, when to have this experience he must a fleath ni ai pri-ed eausoed ed of easeo jaril (Shensmant imawa) ... (Swami Inananana) wise as ifew as .abodiem offeys bas smov ita (Tig) tain religious practices, although of the highest value as preliminary disciplines, are not the ulinelolytus and eno il .asvisamedi ni abne ojemil noits income benistana .e.i .bnim lo scenarade on abstract themes, and sufficient freedom from

any am kind of egolatic precenception whatever. one could instantly grasp the truth and realize it To abodies suctav esedi sonah find and one int developing ourselves, these yogas, have been progaol a newat colloars riedl as taless of bediras a si noitextiser lautes out tud .ourt ai ti .omit misgs faol ed reve it nee roll . inescent a lo resistant All actions of the residence-anticet and man as these doctrines have their place for people of Two at it bas . Tathasis about to see Tach inerelita guilo onw econd to stiel and yordeeb of fon who to them. But for those who want the highest Truth, and who are prepared to part with their illusions for its sake, there is only "the tant ed erent wer bas eyew werren bas ingleria faun one edf seusped vine worran at fl ". ff bnif ocusoed inglarie al il jejag ent oblatuo fiel ed At goes direct to the final truth. elds as egov reseam of dyname ton at it (819) term is ordinarily understood. Something beyond -gualed sixed ent to eno coneH .bebeen cale at the ing to this teaching, the "Lonkayatara Sutra" says of those who have porfected themselves in yoga: "When they reach the 6th degree they become so drunk with the bliss of inner peace that they do a not grasp that they are still in the sphere of ser-srateness and that their insight into reality is not yet perfect,

(219) It will be noticed that some of the meditation exercises given in "The Wisdom of the Overself" concern the re-education of character and involve the use of mental images and logical thoughts. The aim of ordinary yoga being to suppress such images and thoughts, it is clear that the philosophic yoga does not limit itself to such aims. It certainly includes and uses them when and where necessary as in some of the other exercises, but it does not make them its ultimate ones. On the other hand, the images and thoughts which it uses are not quite the ordinary kind. Brought into being within the atmosphere of detached contemplation or intense concentration as they are. inspired at certain moments by the light and power of the Overself and directed towards the purest impersonal goal as they should be, they do not interfere with the philosophic student's quest, but, on the contrary, actually advance it further. (220) From the point of view of yoga practice, the yogi gradually succeeds in bringing his field of awareness to a single center, which is at first located in the head and later in the heart. This achievement is so unusual that he experiences great peace and exaltation as a result: something utterly different from his normal conditions for him this is the soul, the kingdom of heaven, the Overself. But from the point of view of the philosophy of Truth, any physical localization of the Overself is impossible because space itself is entirely within the mind, and mind is therefore beyond any limits of here or there, and the Overself and Pure Mind (unindividualized) holds all bodies within it without being touched by them. (221) I realize that this explanation alters the statement in "The Quest of the Overself" materially and I must explain that that book was written, like most of my earlier books, for those who have not yet reached the level of philosophy but are seeking peace through mysticism. The quest of truth is another and higher matter for which mysticism and yoga are preparatory stages. (222) A mysticism ennobled by service and fortified by science could attract and help many more persons but a mysticism indifferent to service and opposed

to science, will continue to eke out a lethargic

life in an obscure corner.

-sithem ent to emes tent besiten ed IIIw JI (813) tion exercises given in "The Wisdom of the Overbas rejeared to melicoube-er ent areence "fles involve the use of mental images and logical thoughts. The aim of ordinary yoga being to suppress such images and thoughte, it is clear that doug of Tiesti jimil ton sech agoy singosoling only It certainly includes and uses them when end where necessary as in some of the other evercines, but it does not make them its ultimate ones, On the other hand, the images and thoughts which thought .bnix yranibro ont etimp for era asau ti into being within the atmosphere of detached contemplation or intense concentration as they are. towor bas idail out wd ainemom mierteo is bericeni of the Overself and directed towards the purest impersonal goal as they should be, they do not interfere with the philosophic student's quest. but on the contrary, actually advance it further. (220) From the point of view of your practice, the your gradually succeeds in bringing his field of swareness to a single center, which is at first located in the head and later in the heart. This schievement is so unusual that he experiences great peace and exaltation as a result; something utterly different from his normal condition; for him this is the soul, the kingdom of heaven, the Overself. to valorealish out to welv to into out mort just Truth, any maysical localization of the Overself viegitas at liesti esece esusoed eidisecomi at was broved erofered; at balm bas , balm odf aidfiw sur bas learevo out bas sand to ered to stimil it miditiw selbod fis ablod (benilsubivibains) baim without being touched by them. ent aretic noitenelows aid tent exiler I (ISS) statement in "The Quest of the Overself" materially enti -meditaw asw wood tant tant misione taum I bas for even one earlier books for those who have no whose ers jud vigosoling to level est bedoser dev ing ceace through mysticism. The quest of truth is bus maisiteym doidw tol rettem redaid bus reddens . zogaża grojaragorg era spoy (SSS) A mysticism composed by service and fortified by science could attract and help many more persons besogno bas estyres of factofilibri maisifaya a fud

to sedence, will continue to eke out a letharate

life in an obscure corner.

(223) We personally believe that Gandhi is as selfrealized a mystic as his contemporaries like the Maharishee, Aurobindo, and Ramdas. His whole life and thought, his writing and speech, his deeds and service proclaim it. He himself has declared that he feels "the indefinable mysterious power that pervades everything" and that he is "surer of His existence than of the fact that you and I are sittin in this room." Then why is it that Gandhi's view of the world war was so widely different from Sri Aurobindo's, if both are divinely inspired men? The answer is that in Gandhi we find a perfect illustration of the defects of ordinary mysticism, of the insufficiency of its spiritual self-realization, and of the need for philosophical mysticism. There is no need to doubt, as so many doubt, that he is a genuine saint turned to the genuine service of humanity. But he has carried into that service the unbalance, the fanaticism, and the impracticality which mark so many saints throughout history. This conclusion may be unpalatable to some but it is unavoidable. Perfect mystics are not the same as perfect beings. They are liable to error. (224) H. P. B.'s "Voice of the Silence" tells of seven mystical sounds which are heard by the aspirant. The first is like the nightingale's voice whereas the sixth is like a thunder-cloud. This passage has been much misunderstood both by novices and by unphilosophical mystics, whilst in India and Tibet whole systems of yoga have been built up on their supposed psychic existence. The sounds are not actually heard. The reference to them is merely metaphorical. It speaks rather of the silent intuitive feeling of the Overself's existence which becomes progressively stronger with time until finally, in H. P. B.'s own elequent words. "The seventh swallows all the other sounds. They die, and then are heard no more." This represents the stage where the voice of the ego is completely unified with the voice of the Overself. where occasional realization is converted into a constant one.

(225) The mystical goal is only one of the higher possibilities open to man. Another and grander goal offers itself to him. The rich integral character of the philosophic attainment includes all that is worth while in mysticism but adds other highly desirable aims thereto.

(XX) (223) We personally believe that Candhi is as selfrealized a mystic as his contemporaries like the Maharishee, Aurobindo, and Ramdas, His whole life and thought, his writing and speech, his deeds and service procleim it. He himself has declared that fail toway audirejays eldaniabal odis aleel ed pervades everything" and that he is "surer of His existence than of the fact that you and I are sittin this room." Then why is it that Gandhi's wiew of the world war was so widely different from Brigani vientylb ere divod's to obnidoruA ira men? The answer is that in Candhi we find a per-"Eym yranibro to efcetab out to notfartauffi toet Lautition at to vone tolliuant ent to .matoit -ingosoling rol been end to bus inclasiiser-lies os as giduob of been on al eredT .maioliavm Iso many doubt, that he is a genuine seint turned to the sendine service of humanity. But he has carried into that service the unbalance, the fanaticism, and the impracticality which mark so many year noisulonce sidT . vroteid fuodquords etniss wrelatable to some but it is unavoidable. Perfeet avatice are not the same as perfect beings. Phone of eldeil ers weell (224) H. P. B. a "Voice of the Silence" tells of seven mystical sounds which are heard by the aspirant. The first is like the nightingale's voice whereas the sixth is like a thunder-cloud. This cassage has been much misunderstood both by novices and by unmidleworliced mystice, whilet in India and Tibet whole systems of yore have been built up on their supposed paychic eristence. The sounds are not actually heard. The reference to to remise metaphorical. It speaks rether of we attested out to putfeet sylithing inelia out istence which becomes progressively stronger with time until finally, in H. P. B. te own eloquent words. "The seventh swallows all the other sounds. They dies and then are heard no mores" This repsi one out to solov out eredw egate out streeer completely unified with the voice of the Overselfs a ofni betrevnco ai noifarifaer fanciusoco eredw .one justanoo realth out to one wine at Lang Lastings out (das) rebusta bus restonA . new of nego asidificiason goal offers itself to him. The rich integral

possibilities open to man. Another and grander goal offers itself to him. The rich integral character of the philosophic attainment includes all that is worth while is mysticism but adds other highly desirable sime thereto.

(226) Now the ultimate use of a mental image. whether of God or guru, is only to help him do without it altogether in the end. For the ultimate aim of a true seeker must always be to become aware of God for himself, to perceive the Real with his own insight, and to understand the truth with his own intelligence. Therefore when he has reached this stage of meditation, when he is able easily to enter into rapport with the presence of the Guide or guru, it has accomplished its work and he must take the next step, which is to let go this presence, or the image which carries the presence, al-If he cling unduly to it, he will defeat the very purpose of his practice. The Overself will, of its own accord, eventually complete, the work, if he does not so resist, by banishing the image and the presence and itself stepping into the framework of his consciousness. He will then know it as his own very soul, his true self, his sacred center. He will then feel God within his own being as the pure essence of that being. other feeling of any other individual would be sacrilege. (227) He will lose nothing and gain much if he

tries to know scientifically why these experiences arise. And he will be a better mystic if he can relate them to the rest of life, if he can move forward to a fuller understanding of his place in the universal scheme, if he can reach an explicit and self-conscious comprehension of his own mysticism. If we grant that he can successfully attain his mystical goal without this definite knowledge, he cannot become an effective teacher and guide without it. So long as his interest is confined to himself this need not matter but as soon as he seeks to serve mankind it does matter. For then only can he present the way and the goal in the detail and with the clarity that helps to convince others.

(228) The excessive joy and throbbing ecstasy of which the annals of mysticism so often speak, belong mostly to the novice and intermediate. truly advanced man experiences quite the contrary, which is a deep sadness, although it never shakes his unalterable serenity. This is because the first two are primarily preoccupied with their personal feelings whereas he has also brought compas-sion for all mankind within the orbit of his out-

look.

(XX)

(226) Now the ultimate use of a mental image. ob mid glad of vine ai surun to bod to radiadw without it altenether in the end. For the ultimate staws emoced of ed ayawis taum reseas ourt a to mis eid diw LasA od evisored of liesmid rol bod le eld dity djuri edd bnajerebnu of bns , inglent nwo own intelligence. Therefore when he has reached of vilese elds at en nedw .noifefthem to emete aids enter into rapport with the prosence of the duide taum od bns skow sji bedsilomooos and ji suzum to take the next step, which is to let go this presence, or the image which carries the presence, al--ob fliw of it of viubnu Builo of TI . redisegor fest the very purpose of his practice. The Overthe work, if he does not so resist, by banishing ofni aniquete liest! has esmesers end bas egami end the framework of his consciousness. He will them know it as his own very soul, his true self, his sacred center. He will then feel God within his own being as the pure essence of that being. Any od bluow fashivibni rento yns to unifest rento sacrilege.

(227) He will lose nothing and gain much if he tries to know scientifically why these experiences arise. And he will be a better mystic if he can relate them to the rest of life, if he can move forward to a fuller understanding of his place in the universal scheme, if he can reach an explicit and self-conscious comprehension of his own mysticism. If we grant that he can successfully attain his mystical goal without this definite knowledge, he cannot become an effective teacher and guide without it. So long as his interest is confined to himself this need not matter but as soon as he seeks to serve mankind it does matter. For then cally can he present the way and the goal in the detail and with the clarity that helps to convince detail and with the clarity that helps to convince

(228) The excessive joy and throbbing ecstacy of which the annals of mysticism so often speak, belong mostly to the novice and intermediate. The truly advanced man experiences quite the contrary, which is a deep sadness, slinough it never shakes his unalterable serenity. This is because the first two are primarily preoccupied with their personal feelings whereas he has also brought compassion for all mankind within the orbit of his out.

others.

(XX)

(229) The deeper one penetrates into the Void the more he is purified of the illusions of personality, time, matter, space, and causality. Between the second and third stages of insight's unfoldment there are really two further subsidiary stages which are wrapped in the greatest mystery and are rarely touched by the average mystic or yogi. For both of them are stages which lead further downwards into the Void. The yogi touches the edge of the Void, as it were, but not its center. These two stages are purificatory ones and utterly annihilate the last illusions and the last egoisms of the seeker. They are dissolved for ever and cannot revive again. Nothing more useful can and may be said about it here. For this is the innermost holy of holies, the most sacred sanctuary accessible to to man. He who touches this grade touches what may not be spoken aloud for sneering ears, nor written down for sneering eyes. Consequently none has ever ventured to explain publicly what must not be so explained. (230) To fly off on the wings of ecstatic union at one time and to fall down into an agonizing sense of forsaken separation another time is an experience common enough at the mystical stage when emotion and not knowledge rules the aspirant. (231) These powers are latent in all men but active in few. To seek them before we have sought the divine Soul itself, is a premature, unwise, and often dangerous enterprise. (232) The philosophic life cannot afford to depend on the rise and fall of emotional fervor. It relies on a more trustworthy guide, one which will remain constant and unalterable in spite of the ego's changing feelings. (233) "The whole of one's aim should be to keep the mind in an unbroken rest permanently, while using the intellect whenever necessary in an automatic manner to attend to external duties." (234) "Does that destroy the efficiency of the intellect?" it may be objected. (235) "No - only its selfishness is destroyed. Do the hands lose their efficiency because we use them in a purely mechanical manner? Just the same when one unites with God he regards himself as greater than mere intellect, which becomes for him only an instrument to deal with the external world."

edf blov edf ofni seferfoneg ene regeeb ent (ess) -Mismoster to anotaville off to beliting at on erom time, matter, space, and causality, Between . blotnu atthiant to senate brint bus buoose out mensia vasificadus veditur out vilset ous eteni inem which are wrapped in the greatest mystery and are row .igov to site or energy of bedougt vierer both of them are stares which lead further downto egbe out semonos imoy edT .bioV eds ofni abraw the Void, as it were, but not its center. -imus virejju bas seno vrojecitinuq era segaje out to amaione tast ent bus ancientit test out etatid the seeker. They are dissolved for ever and cannot revive again. Nothing more useful can and may be You tecorrount out at aidi toll .oreil it twods biss of eldiseeoos vrautomes berose them of tested to Ton tarse paireers tol Buois mexicus ed Jon yam written down for sneering eyes. Consequently none has ever ventured to explain publicly what must abentalence on ed ton (230) To fly off on the wings of costatio union at cance antrinome as ofal acob flat of bas call eaco -reune ne al emit redions nollarages newsarel lo norty easte Lapitays off is daugne nouses easei emotion and not imoviedge rules the aspirant. -os Jud mem Ile al tuetal are arowed smed? (183) throe eved ew eroled moult dees of .wel at evil the divine Soul itself, is a premature, unwice,

and often dangerous enterprise.
(238) The philosophic life camer afford to depend on the rise and fall of emotional fervor. It relies on a more trustworthy guide, one which will remain constant and unalterable in selte of the

ego's changing feelings.

(235) "The whole of one's sim should be to keep the mind in an unbroken rest permanently, while using the intellect whenever necessary in an automatic manner to attend to external duties."

(234) "Does that destroy the efficiency of the

intellect!" it may be objected.
(235) "Ho - only its selfishmess is destroyed.

the hands lose their efficiency because we use them in a purely mechanical manner? Just the same when one unites with God he regards himself as greater than mere intellect, which becomes for him only an instrument to deal with the external world."

(236) The quietistic condition got by ordinary yoga is got by withdrawing from the five senses. But the hidden prenatal thought tendencies which are the secret origin of these senses still remain and the yogi has not withdrawn from them because his attention has been directed to vacating the body. Thus the trance-condition he attains is only a temporary, external inactivity of the senses. Their internal roots still abide within him as mental energies which have evolved since time immenorial. Without adequate insight into the true nature of sense operations, which are fundamentally exteriorizations of interior mental ones, the yogi has only deceived himself when he thinks he has conquered them. (237) Those Indians who still assert that realization is the ecstasy of the mystic should study the life of Swami Rama Tirtha of North India. His books breathe the spirit of mystic joy and spiritual bliss. Yet during the last year or two of his life he became a victim of melancholia and although it is not published to the world I have been assured by a Sanyasi who knew him that he left a note saying that he was going to commit suicide. Anyway he was found drowned. The moral is that yogic ecstasy is a temporary thing. (238) He must beware of making glandular satisfactions a sufficient criterion of philosophical truth. Philosophy need not object to his having such satisfactions but it must vigorously object to his setting them up in the seat of judgment upon itself. For a physiological state, however ecstatic it be, is not to be equated with the faculty of reason or with the power to penetrate reality. (239) Before he permits others to saddle him with the pretense of having achieved omniscience or to receive his pronouncements under the belief that he is incapable of making mistakes, the mystic needs to ask himself, "What is the source of my revelation?" How far it may be trusted as being infallible depends on his discovery of the correct answer to this question, on his penetration through the relative elements in it to the absolute one,

on his separation of the durable essence from the

ephemeral covering.

(236) The quietlatic condition got by ordinary yoga is got by withdrawing from the five senses, But the hidden prematal thought tendencies which mismor IIIta sesmos esent to minito feroes est ers and the year has not withdrawn from them because his attention has been directed to vacating the body. Thus the trance-condition he attains is only a temporary, external inactivity of the ceness. -nem as mid nidity obids Ifite afoor ferroint riedT

orisl. Without adequate insight into the true nature of sense operations, which are fundamentally inov out cases Later refresh to anoldanirelyatio has only deceived himself when he thinks he has

tal energies which have evolved since time immen-

conquered theur.

(257) Those Indians who still assert that realist tion is the ecatesy of the mystic should study the life of Swami Rama Tirths of North India, His -irige bas yot citera to firing ent entserd aslood io owi to they deal off animab dol .selid Land "Is bus silonousiem to mijoiv a emaged en eit aid evad I birow end of bedaildow ten at it danced been assured by a Sanyasi who know him that he firmes of gaing caw of fact gaine ofen a fiel suicide. Anyway he was found drowned. The moral is that yogic ecstasy is a temporary thing. -oslaites reinhagin animam to erawed term off (823) Labingosoffing to motrestro smetoffine a amoid trath. Philosophy need not object to his having Josido vianorogiv famu fi jud anoitosisites dous to his setting them up in the seat of judgment

revowed tests seigoleisyd s roll . lesti megu ent niiw betaupe ed of ten at sed it oitatece faculty of reason or with the power to penetrate reality.

(239) Before he permits ofmers to saddle him with the pretense of having schieved onmisclence or to receive his pronouncements under the belief that ne is incapable of making mistakes, the mystic needs to sak himself, "What is the source of my gnied as bejauri ed yam il tat well "Ynolislever infallible depends on his discovery of the correct answer to this question, on his penetration through the relative elements in it to the absolute one, on his separation of the durable essence from the enhemersl covering.

(240) The difference between the mystic and (the) philosopher is, that although both are illumined by the same Overself, the former's limitations and narrowness limit and narrow the expression and communication of his state and (his) help. The philosopher, however, having all-round development, for instance, (having) well-developed his intellect and activity, can explain to intellectual persons what they can understand, can work among active persons as one of them, thus showing that attainment is no bar to an intellectual disposition or a practical life. The mystic is often unable to do this, but talks as (a) simple fool or lives as a hermit or monk. Although this makes no difference to his enjoyment of the higher state, it makes a difference to other persons when they come into contact with him. Thus, if the Maharishee had been a more practical person, he would have controlled the ashram and thus enabled it to render better service. But these differences merely belong to the surface, not to the inner core, where both mystic and philosopher enjoy the same realization. Hence it is a matter of choice, not necessity. which path is taken. (241) The successful mystic certainly comes into contact with his real 'I'. But if this contact is dependent upon meditational trance, it is necessarily an intermittent one. He cannot obtain a permanent contact unless he proceeds further and widens his aspiration to achieve contact with the universal 'I'. There is therefore a difference between the interior 'I' and the universal 'I' but

between the interior 'I' and the universal 'I' but it is a difference only of degree not of kind, for the latter includes the former. However this point is being thoroughly cleared in the next volume of my book.

(242) However exalted the feelings may be by the experience, however immaterial the perceptions may be, however deep the trance-like absorption may be, it is not the Infinite Reality with which he is in contact but still only his idea of it, plus the vivification and intensification which come from his closer approach to that Reality.

(243) MICHAEL DE MOLINOS: "The Spiritual Guide" - "Where thou findest not emotion, thou wilt find a

door whereby thou mayest enter into thine own Nothingness."

(240) The difference between the mystic and (the) penimulli era diod chuodila ted tel redgesolide by the same Overself, the former's limitations and -mos bas noisserows odd worren bas dimit asenworren ministion of his state and (bis) help. The philosopher, however, having all-round development, for instance, (having) well-developed his intellect and activity, can explain to intellectual persons what they can understand, can work among active persons as one of them, thus showing that attaina to moliticognih fautoelietni na ot tad on ai tmem practical life. The mystic is often unable to do s as savil to look elignie (a) as alles tod ,aids constallib on soles sid thought A . Moon to times s seeks il estata redald edi to inemvojne ald of difference to other persons when they come into contact with him. Thus, if the Maharishee had been a more practical person, he would have controlled rejied rebuer of it beldene and; bus merdes out service. But these differences merely belong to the surface, not to the inner core, where both my stic and philosopher enjoy the same realization. Hence it is a matter of cheice, not necessity, which path is taken.

(241) The successful mystic certainly comes into contact with his real 'I'. But if this contact is dependent upon meditational trance, it is necessarily an intermittent one. He cannot obtain a permanent contact unless he proceeds further and widons his aspiration to achieve contact with the universal 'I'. There is therefore a difference between the interior 'I' and the universal 'I' but it is a difference only of degree not of kind, for the latter includes the former. However this point is being thoroughly cleared in the next.

volume of my book.

(248) However exalted the feelings may be by the experience, however immaterial the perceptions may be, however deep the transe-like absorption may be, it is not the Infinite Heality with which he is in contact but still only his idea of it, plus the vivification and intensification which come from his closer approach to that Heality.

(243) MICHARL HE MOLIMOS: "Two Spiritud Guide" -

door whereby thou may est enter into thine own

(XX)

(244) We must differentiate between the invented God of religion and the imagined God of mysticism on the one hand, and the real God of philosophical truth, on the other. The creator-God of religion is a more erroneous conception than the immanent God of mysticism, but both are alien to the truth, both have failed to fathom the Unconditioned, Non-Dual, and Illimitable God.

(245) The student travels through the different stages on the journey to supreme truth. But without competent guidance he may fall into the error of mistaking one of the stages for the truth itself. He does not usually understand that there is a graded series of developments, each one of which looks like the truth itself. And that only after all these have been passed through can he reach the glorious culminating goal.

(246) Mental alertness and not mental death is the

characteristic of this farther road.

(247) This path is a master stroke. This method of destroying the illusion of the self by means of the intellectual function which is its primary activity, stands supreme and almost alone. That very function automatically ceases when directed upon itself in the way that is herein taught. And with its cessation, the self is dissolved, appropriated by the Universal.

(248) In a medieval mystical tract, "De Arrha Anima," there is a plain statement of this point: "He comes to touch thee, not to be seen of thee; to arouse thee, not to be comprehended of thee; not to fulfil they desire but to lead upwards they

affection."

(249) Because he has worked for his prize, because he has undergone a patient and arduous training, and because he has taken every step on the way with full comprehension and clear sight, his inspiration is not here today and gone tomorrow but, when he acquires it, it remains constant and is permanently kept.

(250) The mystical ideal of finding his relationship to the spiritual self must be broadened out to include the metaphysical ideal of finding his

relationship to the universe.

(251) Those who hanker only after mystic satisfactions should learn that a satisfaction of a feeling or belief does not guarantee its truth.

(AA) We must differentiate between the invented God of religion and the imagined God of mysticiam on the one hand, and the real God of philosophical truth, on the other. The creator-God of religion is a more erroneous conception than the immanent

Ged of mysticism, but both are alien to the truth, both have failed to fathom the Unconditioned, Non-

Dual, and Illimitable God.
(245) The student travels through the different stages on the journey to supreme truth. But without competent guidance he may fall into the error of mistaking one of the stages for the truth it. self. He does not usually understand that there has a graded series of developments, each one of which looks like the truth itself. And that only after all these have been passed through can be reach the glorious culminating goal.

eds at disob Lajmen Jon bns asenirola Lajmen (als)

(247) This path is a master stroke. This method of destroying the illusion of the colf by means of the intellectual function which is its primary somitivity, stands supreme and almost alone. That wary function automatically couses when directed upon itself in the way that is herein taught, and with its cossetion, the solf is dissolved, appropriated by the Universal.

(248) In a medieval mystical tract, "De Arrha Anima," there is a plain statement of this point: "He
comes to touch thee, not to be seen of thee; not
srouse thee, not to be comprehended of thee; not
to fulfil they desire but to lead upwards they

affection."

(249) Because he has worked for his prime, because he has undergone a patient and arduous training, and because he has taken every step on the way with full comprehension and clear sight, his inspiration is not here today and gone tomorrow but, when he acquires it, it remains constant and is permanently kept.

(250) The mystical ideal of finding his relationable to the spiritual self must be broadened out to include the metaphysical ideal of finding his

relationship to the universe.

(251) Those who hanker only after mystic satisfactions should learn that a satisfaction of a feeling or belief does not guarantee its truth.

(252) When we understand that it is not possible for any man to free himself totally from personal standpoints, we understand that all mystical communications and religious revelations are afflicted with relativity, and are consequently imperfect. All, that is to say, except those where the recipient has sought and sought successfully to transcend his own humanity. Such an effort is embodied in the philosophic discipline. Such recipients were men like Gautama and Jesus. (253) Although the response of the Overself ordinarily conforms to the faith and mentality of the worshipper, to him who has undergone the discipline and finished the preparation which philosophy imposes, it comes in all its own original purity. (254) JAWAHARLAI NEHRU'S AUTOBIOGRAPHY: I was struck by the truth of a criticism in this book. Nehru wrote: "The mystic tries to rid himself of self and in the process usually becomes obsessed with it." Nehru ought to know. For he has been surrounded by the society of Indian mystics for half a lifetime. (255) The mystic whose eyes are always turned within, whose mind is always pre-occupied with his self-development, naturally does not see, or seeing, does not take interest in the personal, social, economic, political, and international troubles which afflict his fellow human beings. (256) The fact that God is formless suffices to show that He cannot be seen as an external or internal form. Whoever declares that God has taken shape before him, whether in tangible flesh or untouchable vision, thereby declares his own ignorance. (257) "What am I?" The formula is excellent for novices, who are naturally and legitimately interested more in themselves than in the world at large. But it will not do for the advanced seeker, who has outgrown this narrowness and has begun to vex his head as much with universal questions as with personal ones. (258) It is pleasant to hear that so many mystics have communed with God but if the word "God" means the ultimate principle of the universe then their words must usually represent wishful thinking rather than true statements of fact.

ediscor in a it is that the processible for any men to free himself totally from personal for any men to free himself totally from personal standpoints, we understand that all mystical communications and religious revelations are affiliated with relativity, and are consequently imperfect.

All, that is to say, except those where the recipient pient has sought and sought successfully to transcend his own humanity. Such an affort is embodied in the philosophic discipline. Such recipients were men like Gautama and Jesus.

(253) Although the response of the Overself ordinarily conforms to the faith and mentality of the marily conforms to the faith and mentality of the worshipper, to him who has undergone the discipline and finished the preparation which philosophy imposes, it comes in all its own original purity.

(254) JAWAHAHAL MEHRU'S AUTORIOGRAPHY: I was struck by the truth of a criticism in this book. Nehru wrote: "The mystic tries to rid himself of self and in the process usually becomes obsessed with it." Nehru ought to know. For he has been surrounded by the society of Indian mystics for half a lifetime.

(255) The mystic whose eyes are always turned with his in, whose mind is always pre-occupied with his salf-development, maturally does not see, or see ing, does not take interest in the personal; see cial, economic, political, and international troubles which afflict his fellow human beings. (256) The fact that God is formless suffices to show that Ho cannot be seen as an external or internal form. Whoever declares that God has taken touchable vision, thereby declares his own ignor-

(257) "What am I?" The formula is excellent for nevices, who are naturally and legitimately interested more in themselves than in the world at large. But it will not do for the advanced seeker, who has outgrown this narrowness and has begun to vex his head as much with universal questions as with personal ones.

(256) It is pleasant to hear that so many mystics (256) It is pleasant to hear that so many mystics have communed with God but if the word "God" means the ultimate principle of the universe then their words must usually represent wishful thinking rather than true statements of fact.

(XX)

(259) If there were nothing other than our ideas of things, and if it were impossible to cross their boundaries, all that we could discover would never be anything more than an exploration from our own imaginings and conceptions. Then, everything holy and divine would be robbed of its value and meaning. But mystical experience intrudes here to show us a world beyond thoughts, a reality beyond ideas.

(260) It would be expecting too much to expect the mystic to separate the eestatic feelings into which he has been plunged from the new perception

which has come to him.

(261) How can we claim to know the truth about our self if we remain ignorant of the truth about our relation to the world in whose context we are born.

live, and die?

(262) Whatever creative abilities he possesses will, in the end, be vivified and not mullified by the effects of philosophic experience. This is not always the case with mystical experience. Here is another important difference between the two. (263) If wisdom is dependent on a transient ecstatic or yogic state we must presume that it disappears with the passing away of that state. What then is the use of seeking a wisdom which cannot be permanently understood and must leave us in ignorance for most of life?

(264) Zen Patriarch HUI-HENG (WEI LANG): "It is a great mistake to suppress our mind from all thinking ... to refrain from thinking of anything, this is an extreme erroneous view ... your men are hereby warned not to take those exercises for contemplating on quietude or for keeping the mind in

a blank state."

(265) They are not merely, as the more thoughtful mystics argue, differences of outer form; they are

also differences of inner content.

(266) Philosophy prescribes just enough meditation to make its votaries mystically conscious but not enough to make them forget the philosophic goal amidst its pleasures.

(267) Gautama learnt yoga from two renowned teachers, Alara and Uddaka, passing through the successive degrees of Samapatti (ecstatic meditation) with them but left them when he discovered it was not the way to ultimate Enlightenment.

(259) If there were nothing other than our ideas of things, and if it were impossible to cross their boundaries, all that we could discover would never be anything more than an exploration from our own imaginings and conceptions. Then, everything holy and divine would be robbed of its value and meaning. But mystical experience introdes here to show us a world beyond thoughts, a reality beyond ideas.

(260) It would be expecting too much to expect the mystic to separate the ecctatic feelings into which he has been plunged from the new perception

winioh has come to him.

(261) How can we claim to know the truth about our self if we remain ignorant of the truth about our relation to the world in whose content we are born,

live, and die?

(262) Whatever oreative abilities he peaceases will, in the end, be vivified and not nullified by the effects of philosophic experience. This is not always the case with mystical experience. Here is another important difference between the two. (263) If wisdom is dependent on a transient ecstatic or yogic state we must presume that it disappears with the passing away of that state. What then is the use of socking a wisdom which cannot be permanently understood and what leave us in importance for most of life?

(284) Zen Potriarch HUI-HUNG (WEI LANG): "It is a great mistake to suppress our mind from all thinks ing ... to refrain from thinking of anything, this is an extreme erroneous view ... your men are hereby werned not to take those exercises for contemplating on quictude or for keeping the mind in

a blank state."

(265) They are not merely, as the more thoughtful mystics argue, differences of outer form; they are also differences of inner content.

(266) Philosophy prescribes just enough meditation to make its votaries mystically conscious but not

enough to make them forget the philosophic goal

(267) Gautama learnt yoga from two renowned teachers, Alara and Uddaka, passing through the successive degrees of Samapatti (ecstatic meditation) with them but left them when he discovered it was not the way to ultimate Enlightenment.

(268) He must test these experiences not only by their internal evidences but also by their external results. Do they make him humbler or prouder? Do they improve the balance of his faculties or disturb it?
(269) The hypnosis of the wakeful consciousness is

(269) The hypnosis of the wakeful consciousness is pleasant but it is no substitute for the enlightenment of the wakeful consciousness. A yoga-path which merely stills the mind but does not instruct it, is a help on the way, not the end of the way. (270) The philosophic student, on the other hand, must watch himself vigilantly and examine his experiences critically, determined to stretch mental honesty to the farthest point. He must, in fact, safeguard himself against his autosuggestions. He must test every claim and challenge every internal voice and vision.

(271) Was it not Hegel who severely criticized the

value of feeling as a medium of knowledge?

(272) Therefore the man who perceives this naturally, perceives the ultimate reality everywhere. He does not need to meditate or to go into a trance to find it.

(273) The subjective feeling of certainty is no

certificate of its truth.

(274) The inner peace of elementary mysticism results in a satisfied personality whereas that of philosophic mysticism results in a surrendered personality.

(275) "But one cannot always remain in Heaven"

sighed Anatole France.

(276) Mystical attainment is not a guarantee of

practical wisdom.

(277) The mystic's ideal of attaining inner peace is excellent. But its scope is inadequate, its value insufficient. It needs to be amplified by the introduction of a moral content, an intellectual background, and a practical expression. (278) The philosophic experience is a becalmed mystical rapture.

(279) "O Mother!" cried Sri Ramakrishna, "stop me from enjoying these ecstasies. Let me stay in my ordinary state, so that I can be of more use to

the world."

(280) But however needful and however important meditation may be, it cannot by itself complete the fulfilment of the aspirant's task.

(281) Here thinking works at its best, its sharpest, and subtlest, but ultimately gives up its

(268) He must test these experiences not only by Lengetze gledt yd osla two asomebive Lagratni gledi results. Do they make him humbler or prouder? Do -aib to sold luosi sid to consist end everqui vent

(269) The hypnesis of the wakeful consciousness is pleasant but it is no substitute for the enlightenment of the wakeful consciousness. A yoga-path which merely stills the mind but does not instruct . vow end to bee end for evew end no gled a al . di (270) The philosophic student, on the other hand, and eid onimane bas yithaligiv Tiosmin his enperiences oritically, determined to stretch mental honesty to the farthest point, He must, in fact, safeguard himself eactnot his autosuggestions. He Langethia very openation one misto very internal voice and victor.

ent besicition ylereves one legel ton ti esw (172)

value of feeling as a medium of knowledge? (272) Therefore the man who perceives this naturaloH .erodyvreve vitlast etamitlu off cevicored .vi consist a office of to established of been for neod

to find it. (273) The subjective feeling of certainty is no

.drugt all to edapitiones

(274) The inner peace of elementary mysticism reto tant ascreniw villancered beileitas a ni atima reg berebnerrus s ni stiuser melolisym oldgosotida sonality.

(275) "But one cannot always remain in Heaven"

at whed Anatole France.

20 estaraug a fon ei inemiatta Lacitavil (879)

emobsiw Isoliosza (277) The wystic's ideal of attaining inner peace is excellent. But its scope is insdequate, its yd beililoms od oż abesa il "ineleiliwani owlay the introduction of a moral content, an intellectual background, and a practical expression. (278) The philosophic experience is a becalmed

mystical rapture. em qois" candairdeman ira beiro "lrediom o" (878) from enjoying these ecetasies. Let me stay in my of oau stant of man I dant on estate granting

the world." (280) But however needful and however important meditation may be, it cannot by itself complete (281) Here thinking works at its best, its sharp-

. vitvijos mwo

(282) He may keep out the ego's interference and yet not reach the pure truth because he cannot keep out his evolutionary insufficiency. (283) His special need is to unite intellectual breadth and emotional balance to his inner attainment. (284) If he is more fastidious, he will pass on in search of a completer realization and a wider attitude. (285) Agnostic Mysticism - This teaching refuses to regard the human spirit as divine but only as having attributes that relate it to the divine. (286) Agnostic Mysticism - The error of pantheism is so common in the Orient only because there is a base of truth in it. It regards a part of man as divine when it is only linked with the divine. (287) It is from the earnest uninformed, the gullibly unintelligent, and the neurotically unbalanced that mysticism has more to fear than from its usual opponents. (288) Agnostic Mysticism - The mystical quest doe. not open the inner mysteries of God to our gaze. It opens the inner mysteries of man. It leads him to his own divinity, not to God's. (289) There is no other way to avoid the personal vagaries of mystical interpretation or the fanciful revelations of mystical experience than the way of the philosophic discipline,

(XX) Sus comerciating at oge end two good year oH (SBS) ret not reach the pure truth because he cannot keep out his evolutionary insufficiency. (283) His special need is to unite intellectual -mistia remai aid of sonaled Isnotions bas dibserd ni no saed fliw od audibisas erom at on ii (465) rebiw a bas noticalisar rejetomo a le dersea abutttas (285) Amogtic Mysticism - This teaching refuses es vino jud entylb es firige namumi edf braner of having attributes that relate it to the divine. meledinag to rorre off - meleditava eliteory (888) is so common in the Orient anly because there is a base of truth in it. It regards a part of man as divine when it is only linked with the divine. (287) It is from the carnest uninformed, the -ms vilsoly unintelligent, and the new otically unterl next teel of erou and emicitawn Jani beenslad .ajasnoggo Iswaw aji (288) Agnostic Mysticias - The mystical quest dod .exas Two of hoo to salzajava Tenni ent mago for Min abset il .mam lo seitejeye temmi eff anege il to his own divinity, not to God's. Lancared ent blove of yew rento on at ered! (288) -load off to neithforgreated Leetteys to selragay edi madi consireque Lacijaya lo ancidalever Lal way of the wallosophic discipline.